This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

X Crim.
5[illegible]
C722.4a

To the Bodleian Library
from C. L. Dodgson, A.M.
October 23, 1913.

A

TREATISE

ON THE

POLICE

OF THE

METROPOLIS.

X Crim.
575
C722.4a

Crime & Punishments

165 —— Colquhoun (P.) Treatise on the Police of the Metropolis, 5th edition, revised and enlarged, 8vo, *boards* (*back missing*), 2/ 1797

b. 3.

Law Library
Hodgson, A.M.
913.
4

To the Bodleian Library
from L. S. Dodgson, A.M.
October 23, 1913.

A

TREATISE

ON THE

POLICE

OF THE

METROPOLIS.

DIRECTION TO THE BINDER.

The *Summary View of the Priſoners, &c.* to be placed oppoſite Page 230.

Augusta L. Williams Freeman
to George L. P. Williams Freeman. Jany 21st 1890

A

TREATISE

ON THE

POLICE OF THE METROPOLIS;

CONTAINING A DETAIL OF THE

VARIOUS CRIMES AND MISDEMEANORS

By which Public and Private Property and Security are, at present, injured and endangered:

AND

SUGGESTING REMEDIES

FOR THEIR

PREVENTION.

THE FIFTH EDITION, REVISED AND ENLARGED.

BY P. COLQUHOUN, Esq.

Acting as a Magistrate for the Counties of Middlesex, Surry, Kent, and Essex.—For the City and Liberty of Westminster—and for the Liberty of the Tower of London.

Meminerint legum conditores, illas ad proximum hunc finem accommodare; Scelera videlicet arcenda, refrænandaque vitia ac morum pravitatem.

Judices pariter leges illas cum vigore, æquitate, integritate, publicæque utilitatis amore curent exequi; ut justitia et virtus omnes societatis ordines pervadant. Industriaque simul et Temperantia inertiæ locum assumant et prodigalitatis.

LONDON:

PRINTED BY H. FRY, FINSBURY-PLACE,

FOR C. DILLY, POULTRY.

M. D. C C. X C V I I.

TO THE

READER.

THE Police of the Metropolis is a ſubject of great importance to be known and underſtood; ſince every innocent and uſeful member of the Community has a particular intereſt in the correct adminiſtration of whatever relates to the morals of the People—to the protection of the Public againſt depredation and fraud—and to the prevention of Crimes.

IT is a ſpecies of knowledge which cannot fail to force itſelf upon the attention; the preſent inſecurity with regard to *property*, and in ſome inſtances with reſpect to *life* itſelf, has become a ſubject ſo truly intereſting, that every information upon it muſt be generally deſirable.

WITH an immediate view to this particular object, the Author has ſubmitted to the conſideration of the Reader, a variety of *evils* of great magnitude, with other ſpecific details; which are not to be found in books, and which, of courſe, have never been laid before the Public through the medium of the Preſs.

IT may naturally be expected, that ſuch an accumulation of delinquency, ſyſtematically detailed, and placed in ſo prominent a point of view, muſt excite a conſiderable degree of aſtoniſhment in the minds of thoſe Readers who have not been familiar with ſubjects of this nature.

THIS

THIS aſtoniſhment will perhaps create a deſire to inveſtigate how far the amazing extent of the depredations upon the Public, ſtated in this Work, can be reconciled to *reaſon* and *poſſibility*.

SHOULD any doubts be entertained on this ſubject, the Reader is referred to the general view given of the vaſt magnitude and proud height to which the commerce of the Metropolis has advanced.—By which it appears that about 13,500 ſhips and veſſels, and 40,000 waggons, (including their repeated voyages and journies,) annually bring and carry away a moving property, eſtimated at *One Hundred and Twenty Millions**

IF to this ſhall be added the *merchandize, proviſions, bank-notes,* and *money* depoſited, and in conſtant tranſit within the Metropolis, in the courſe of a year, it will be found that the value of property expoſed is by no means exaggerated, when eſtimated at an additional *Fifty Millions;* making in the whole, *One Hundred and Seventy Millions.*

LET the mind paſs from the contemplation of this vaſt aggregate of floating wealth, expoſed to depredation in ten thouſand different ways, and examine the preſent ſtate of the morals of the Metropolis; by a reference to the various claſſes of individuals who live idly and ſupport themſelves by purſuits that are either criminal, illegal, diſſolute, vicious, or depraved: it will then be diſcovered that acts of delinquency and the corruption of manners, have uniformly kept pace with the increaſe of the riches of the Capital: This will be more clearly elucidated by the following melancholy *Eſtimate;* (which the Author has been able to place in the preſent collected point of view, after much labour and inveſtigation.)

* Vide Chap. III. and XV. Pages 55, 56, 70, and 410, 411.

ESTIMATE

ESTIMATE

Of Perſons who are ſuppoſed to ſupport themſelves in and near the Metropolis by purſuits either criminal—illegal—or immoral.

1. Profeſſed Thieves, Burglars, Highway Robbers, Pick-pockets, and River Pirates, who are completely corrupted;—many of whom have finiſhed their education in the Hulks, and ſome at Botany-Bay.—N. B. There will be a conſiderable increaſe of this claſs on the return of Peace, now eſtimated at about (vide pages 87 to 102) - -	2,000
2. Profeſſed and known Receivers of Stolen Goods; of whom eight or ten are opulent* - -	60
3. Coiners, Colourers, Dealers, Venders, Buyers, and Utterers of Baſe Money, including counterfeit Foreign and Eaſt India Coin; † vide pages 431, 432	3,000
4. Thieves, Pilferers, and Embezzlers who live partly by depredation, and partly by their own occaſional labour: vide pages 103 to 131, 418 to 425 -	8,000
5. River Pilferers, viz. Fraudulent *Lumpers, Scuffle-hunters, Mudlarks, Lightermen, Riggers, Artificers and Labourers* in the Docks and Arſenals: vide pages 53 to 80, 425 to 430 -	2,500
6. Itinerant Jews, wandering from ſtreet to ſtreet, holding out temptations to pilfer and ſteal, and Jew Boys crying Bad Shillings, who purchaſe articles ſtolen by Servants, Stable Boys, &c. &c. generally paying in baſe Money -	2,000
Carried over **	17,560

* Cap. VIII. † Cap. VI. Vide pages 40, 112, 113, 125, 126, 158—161; 176.

** Diſcharged from the Hulks upon the Public, ſince the commencement of that mode of puniſhment, including eſcapes and pardons - - - Vide page 90, 2,530

Perſons acquitted in ten years at the Old Bailey - 90, 6,186

Diſcharged from all the Gaols in the Metropolis, by proclamation, in four years, from 1791 to 1795 - - 91, 5,992

Diſcharged in conſequence of acquittals - - - 91, 2,962

Diſcharged, after impriſonment - - - - 91, 2,484

N. B. *Under the preſent Syſtem there is not above one Offence in one hundred that is diſcovered or proſecuted.* 20,154

7. Receivers

Brought over 17,560

7. Receivers of Stolen Goods, from petty Pilferers, at Old Iron Shops, Store Shops, Rag and Thrumb Shops, and Shops for Second-hand Apparel, including ſome fraudulent Hoſtlers, ſmall Butchers and Pawnbrokers* - - 4,000

8. A claſs of ſuſpicious Characters, who live partly by pilfering and paſſing Baſe Money—oſtenſibly Coſtard Mongers, Aſs Drivers, Duſtmen, Chimney Sweepers, Rabbit Sellers, Fiſh and Fruit Sellers, Flaſh Coachmen, Bear Baiters, Dog Keepers, (but in fact, Dog Stealers), &c. &c.† - 1,000

9. Perſons in the character of menial Servants, Journeymen, Warehouſe Porters, and under-Clerks, who are entruſted with property, and who defraud their employers in a little way, under circumſtances where they generally elude detection—eſtimated at about (*See pages* 419, 422, 423, *n.* 438) 3,500

10. A claſs of Swindlers, Cheats, and low Gamblers, compoſed of idle and diſſolute Characters, who have abandoned every honeſt purſuit, and who live chiefly by fraudulent tranſactions in the Lottery; as *Morocco Men*, *Ruffians*, *Bludgeon Men*, *Clerks*, and *Aſſiſtants* during the ſeaſon; who at other times aſſume the trade of *Duffers*, *Hawkers and Pedlars*, *Horſe Dealers*, *Gamblers* with E O Tables at Fairs, *Utterers* of Baſe Money, *Horſe Stealers*, &c. &c. vide pages 118, 153, *note;* 418, 419; 422 - - - 7,440

11. Various other claſſes of Cheats, not included in the above, but deſcribed in pages 148 to 158, vide pages 418, 421 - - - 1,000

Carried over 34,500

* Vide pages 47—52; 176; 187, 188, and 418 to 424. † Vide pages 18, 418 to 424.

12. Fraudulent

Brought over 34,500

12. Fraudulent and diſſolute Publicans who are connected with Criminal People, and who, to accommodate their companions in iniquity, allow their houſes to be rendezvous for Thieves, Swindlers, and Dealers in Baſe Money* - - 1,000

13. A claſs of inferior Officers belonging to the Cuſtoms and Exciſe, including what are called Supernumeraries and Glutmen; many of whom connive at pillage as well as Frauds committed on the Revenue, and ſhare in the plunder to a very conſiderable extent: principally from their inability to ſupport themſelves on the pittance allowed them in name of ſalary: eſtimated at † - 1,000

14. A numerous claſs of Perſons who keep Chandler's Shops for the ſale of proviſions, tea, and other neceſſaries to the poor.—The total number is eſtimated at *ten thouſand* in the Metropolis, a certain proportion of whom, as well as ſmall Butchers and others are known to cheat their cuſtomers (eſpecially thoſe to whom they give a little credit) by falſe weights, for which, excepting in the pariſh of Mary-le-bone, there is no proper check: vide *note* pages 101, 161, and 424 - - 3,500

15. Servants, male and female, Porters, Hoſtlers, Stable Boys, and Poſt Boys, &c. out of place, principally from ill behaviour and loſs of character, whoſe means of living muſt excite ſuſpicion—at all times about (vide pages 419, 422, 423 *n.* 438) 10,000

Carried over 50,000

* About 1000 public-houſes change maſters once or twice and in ſome inſtances three or four times a year, in the Metropolis, which are generally (with ſome exceptions) occupied by such characters. Vide pages 37, and 418. †Vide pages 64, 65, and 425, &c.

16. Perſons

Brought over 50,000

16. Perſons called *Black Legs*, and others proſelyted to the paſſion of Gaming, or purſuing it as a trade, who are in the conſtant habit of frequenting houſes opened for the expreſs purpoſe of play, of which there are at leaſt forty in Weſtminſter, where *Pharo Banks* are kept, or where *Hazard, Rouge et Noir*, &c. are introduced. Of theſe, five are kept in the houſes of Ladies of Faſhion, who are ſaid to receive £50. each rout, beſides, one eighth of the profits: ſeven are ſubſcription houſes; five have cuſtomers particularly attached to them; and thirteen admit foreigners and every idle and diſſolute character, who are either introduced or known to belong to the fraternity of Gamblers; where a ſupper and wines are always provided by the proprietors of the houſe for the entertainment of their cuſtomers: vide pages 139, to 143, and 418, 419 2,000

17. Spendthrifts—Rakes—Giddy Young Men inexperienced and in the purſuit of criminal pleaſures—Profligate, looſe, and diſſolute Characters, vitiated themſelves and in the daily practice of ſeducing others to intemperance, lewdneſs, debauchery, gambling, and exceſs; eſtimated at* 3,000

18. Foreigners who live chiefly by Gambling - 500

19. Bawds who keep houſes of ill Fame, Brothels, Lodging-Houſes for Proſtitutes: vide page 437 2,000

20. Unfortunate Females of all deſcriptions, who ſupport themſelves chiefly or wholly by proſtitution: vide pages 421 and 422 - - - 50,000

Carried over 107,500

*Vide pages 418 and 419

21. Strangers

Brought over	107,500
21. Strangers out of work who have wandered up to London in ſearch of employment, and without recommendation, generally in conſequence of ſome miſdemeanor committed in the Country; at all times above - - - - -	1,000
22. Strolling Minſtrels, Ballad Singers, Show-Men, Trumpeters, and Gipſies - - -	1,500
23. Grubbers, Gin drinking diſſolute Women and deſtitute Boys and Girls, wandering and prowling about in the ſtreets and by-places after Chips, Nails, Old Metals, broken Glaſs, Paper, Twine, &c. &c. who are conſtantly on the watch to pilfer when an oportunity offers - - -	2,000
24. Common Beggars and Vagrants aſking alms, ſuppoſing one to every two ſtreets -	3,000
Total	115,000

In contemplating this ſhocking catalogue of Human Depravity, (which however *ſtill* does not include every deſcription of Fraud or Diſhoneſty which is practiſed) before the mind ſhall imbibe unfavourable impreſſions, it may be neceſſary to remind the Reader, that in order juſtly to appreciate the moral turpitude which attaches to ſuch a hoſt of individuals, in many reſpects deluded and miſled by the numerous temptations which aſſail them, it muſt be meaſured by a ſcale proportioned to the unparalleled extent and opulence of the Metropolis, and to the vaſt amount of moving property there. London is not only the grand Magazine of the Britiſh Empire, but alſo the general receptacle for the idle and depraved of almoſt every Country, and certainly from every quarter of the dominions of the Crown;—where the temptations and reſources for Criminal Pleaſures---Gambling —Fraud

—Fraud and Depredation, as well as for Purſuits of honeſt induſtry, almoſt exceed imagination; ſince beſides being the ſeat of Government, and the centre of Faſhion, Amuſements, Diſſipation, Extravagance, and Folly, it is not only the greateſt commercial City* in the Univerſe, but perhaps one of the firſt manufacturing Towns that is known to exiſt.†

UNDER theſe circumſtances, while immorality, licentiouſneſs, and Crimes are known to advance in proportion to riches, it is much to be lamented that in the rapid and progreſſive increaſe of the latter, ſufficient attention has not been beſtowed on the means of checking the enormous ſtrides made by the former.

THIS is to be attributed principally to thoſe deficiencies and imperfections in the Syſtem of Police, which are explained and pointed out in the Treatiſe, now offered to the attention of the Reader.

IT opens a wide field for doing good, to men of opulence, talents, and virtue; to *Patriots* and *Philanthropiſts* who love their Country and glory in its proſperity.

SUCH men will ſpeedily diſcover through this medium, that, like the Roman Government when enveloped in riches and luxury, the National proſperity may be of ſhort duration; that the ſame calamities are to be dreaded wherever public morals are neglected, and no effectual meaſures adopted for the purpoſe either of checking the alarming growth of Depravity and Crimes, or of guarding the riſing generation againſt evil examples; which are exhibited in the Metropolis, perhaps in a greater degree than was ever before experienced, particularly among the lower ranks of Society.

IT is therefore earneſtly to be wiſhed, that the ſubject of this Treatiſe may excite in the public mind an ardent deſire

*Vide page 56. † Vide page 410.

of

for the adoption of ſuch Remedies as ſhall apply to the improvement of the morals of the People, as well as to remove the danger and inſecurity, which at preſent exiſt; and which unqueſtionably muſt be greatly augmented at the concluſion of the war, by the return of a multitude of Delinquents to their aſſociates in iniquity.

THE ſole intention of the Author, in pointing out theſe accumulated wrongs, is to ſecure the inhabitants of the Metropolis againſt the alarming conſequences to be dreaded from the exiſtence of ſuch an atrocious and criminal Confederacy. —That this may be the more eaſily effected, in all inſtances, where *Evils* are repreſented to exiſt, *Remedies* are uniformly propoſed; And theſe are ſuch as have forced themſelves upon the mind, more from practical obſervation, than by indulging in ſpeculative theories.—They are ſuggeſted under a conviction that they perfectly accord with the ſpirit of the Law; and that their adoption will be practicable; without diſturbing, in any material degree, the Syſtem of Criminal Juriſprudence which at preſent exiſts.

THE object is to extend to that Syſtem a greater portion of *energy* and *effect*, by eſtabliſhing *agencies*, *regulations* and *reſtraints*, rendered neceſſary by the great magnitude and extent of the enormities committed.

IT is by the operation of legal and proper *reſtraints*, that the poſſeſſion of all things valuable in Society is ſecured.

IT is by the general influence of good Laws and *regulations*, that the bleſſings of true Liberty and the undiſturbed enjoyment of property is preſerved; as far as Legiſlative Authority, aided by a well-regulated and energetic Police, can prove a ſecurity againſt iniquity and depredation.

THE reſtraints, however, propoſed in this Work as the means of preventing Crimes, are ſuch as muſt produce this ſalutary effect, without abridging the privileges of innocence; ſince they apply to thoſe claſſes only, the nature of whoſe dealings,

dealings, from being in many inſtances both unlawful and immoral, immediately affect not only the uſeful and innocent inhabitants of their Metropolis, but in the remoter conſequences, and the Country at large.

If the preſſure experienced, joined to a more extenſive information relative to the *Evils* and the *Remedies*, ſhall operate as a ſpur to men of influence, property, and conſequence, to employ means for improving the Police of the Capital—the purpoſe of the Author will be attained.——The morals of the People will experience a favourable change; and that ſpecies of ſecurity will be extended to the inhabitants of this great Metropolis, which has not heretofore been experienced; while many evils will be prevented, which, in their conſequences, threaten to be productive of the moſt ſerious miſchiefs to the Liberty of the People, and the happineſs and ſecurity of the whole Nation.

ADVERTISEMENT

ADVERTISEMENT

TO THE

FOURTH EDITION.

THE very general approbation manifeſted by the rapid demand for this Treatiſe, has not only gratified the Author in a very particular degree; but has encouraged him to indulge a hope that the ſuggeſtions he has offered, for removing thoſe multifarious evils which tend in ſo great a degree to abridge the privileges of innocence, and to render property, and in ſome inſtances even life itſelf, inſecure, will ſo far attract the notice of the Legiſlature, as to produce thoſe improvements in the political œconomy of the Nation, and in the Police of the Metropolis, which are ſo univerſally felt and acknowledged to be neceſſary.

A CALL being again made upon the Author for another impreſſion, *A Fourth Edition* is now preſented to the Public; (within the period of a year from the firſt Publication of the Work;) in which his chief care has been to make ſuch further corrections in the expreſſions and the methodical arrangement of the matter as, through the weight of buſineſs or the hurry of the preſs, had formerly eſcaped his attention. —Whatever relates to legal details has been reviſed with peculiar care; and particularly the recital of the Acts of Parliament referred to. The definition of crimes, and the general view of the criminal Law, having been diveſted as much as poſſible of technical expreſſion, and arranged upon a new plan, it is hoped may prove particularly uſeful; ſince all ranks of the Community are intereſted in obtaining ſome knowledge of thoſe Laws which relate to their protection or puniſhment.

SINCE

SINCE the firſt appearance of this Volume, the Author, having experienced the moſt unqualified approbation communicated to him by ſeveral of the higheſt characters, as well as ſome of the ableſt and beſt informed men in the Metropolis, has made uſe of various opportunities to develope, in a more minute degree, the riſe and progreſs of the preſent extenſive ſyſtem of Gaming in the Metropolis, as well as the enormous evils which ſpring from this ſource—A Syſtem which cannot be contemplated without horror and alarm; ſince the peace and happineſs of innocent families—the morals and ſafety of the younger part of the Community educated in genteel life—and the utter ruin of thouſands—are involved in the baneful operation of this vaſt machine of deſtruction; which, from ſmall beginnings, has, within the laſt twenty years, grown into ſuch a maſs of ſyſtematic miſchief, as to threaten to draw into its vortex a very conſiderable proportion of the circulating property of the Metropolis.

PREVIOUS to the years 1777 and 1778, *Gaming*, although at all times an object (as appears from the Statute-Books) highly deſerving attention, and calling for the exertions of Magiſtrates, never appeared either to have aſſumed ſo alarming an aſpect, or to have been conducted upon the methodized ſyſtem of partnerſhip-concerns, wherein pecuniary capitals are embarked, till after that period, when the vaſt licence which was given to thoſe abominable engines of fraud, E O tables, and the great length of time which elapſed before a check was given to them by the Police, afforded a number of diſſolute and abandoned characters, who reſorted to theſe baneful ſubterfuges for ſupport, an opportunity of acquiring property: This was afterwards increaſed in low Gaming-houſes, and by following up the ſame Syſtem at New-market and other places of faſhionable reſort, and in the Lottery: Until at length, without any property at the outſet, or any viſible means

of

of lawful ſupport, a ſum of money, little ſhort of *One Million Sterling*, is ſaid to have been accquired by a claſs of individuals originally (with ſome few exceptions) of the loweſt and moſt depraved order of Society. This enormous maſs of wealth (acquired no doubt by entailing miſery on many worthy and reſpectable Families, and driving the unhappy victims to acts of deſperation and ſuicide,) is now ſaid to be engaged as a great and an efficient capital for carrying on various illegal Eſtabliſhments; particularly Gaming-Houſes, and Shops for fraudulent Inſurances in the Lottery; together with ſuch objects of diſſipation as the Races at Newmarket and other places of *faſhionable* reſort, hold out: all which are employed as the means of increaſing and improving the ill-gotten wealth of the parties engaged in theſe nefarious purſuits.

A Syſtem, grown to ſuch an enormous height, had, of courſe, its riſe by progreſſive advances. Several of thoſe who now roll in their gaudy carriages, and aſſociate with ſome men of high rank and faſhion, may be found upon the Regiſters of the Old Bailey; or traced to the vagrant purſuit of turning with their own hands, E O Tables, in the open ſtreets: Theſe miſchievous Members of Society, through the wealth obtained by a courſe of procedure diametrically oppoſite to Law, are, by a ſtrange perverſion, ſheltered from the operation of that Juſtice, which every act of their lives has offended: they baſk in the ſun-ſhine of proſperity; while thouſands, who owe their diſtreſs and ruin to the horrid deſigns thus *executed*, *invigorated* and *extended*, are pining in miſery and want.

CERTAIN it is, that the miſchiefs ariſing from the rapid increaſe, and from the vaſt extent, of capital now employed in theſe Syſtems of ruin and depravity, have become great and alarming beyond calculation; as will be evinced by

developing the nature of the very dangerous Confederacy which ſyſtematically moves and directs this vaſt Machine of deſtruction—compoſed in general of men who have been reared and educated under the influence of every ſpecies of depravity which can debaſe the human character.

WHEREVER Intereſt or Reſentment ſuggeſt to their minds a line of conduct calculated to gratify any baſe or illegal propenſity; it is immediately indulged. Some are taken into this iniquitous Partnerſhip for their dexterity in ſecuring the dice; or in dealing cards at Pharo.—Informers are apprehended and impriſoned upon writs, obtained by perjury, to deter others from ſimilar attacks. Witneſſes are ſuborned—officers of juſtice are bribed, wherever it can be done, by large ſums of money*—ruffians and bludgeon-men are employed to reſiſt the Civil Power, where pecuniary

* An Affidavit, recently made in one of the superior Courts of Juſtice, illustrates this observation in a very striking degree. It is in these words—"That it is almost impossible to convict persons "keeping Gaming-Houses before the Magistrates, by reason of the "enormous wealth generally applied to the corruption of unwilling "evidence brought forward to support the charge—That on an in"formation exhibited against one of the Partners of a Gaming-House, "he got himself discharged by deterring some of the witnesses from "appearing, and by the perjury of another partner who was examined "as a witness, and for which he then stood indicted—That divers of "these Gaming-Houses were kept by practising attornies, who, by "threatening indictments for pretended Consipiracies, and other in"famous means, have deterred persons from prosecuting them."

gratuities

gratuities fail—and houſes are barricadoed and guarded by armed men: thereby offering defiance to the common exertions of the Laws, and oppoſing the regular authority of Magiſtrates.

IT is impoſſible to contemplate a Confederacy thus circumſtanced, ſo powerful from its immenſe pecuniary reſources, and ſo miſchievous and oppreſſive from the depravity which directs theſe reſources, without feeling an anxiety to ſee the ſtrong arm of the Law exerted for the purpoſe of effectually deſtroying it.

WHILST one part of the immenſe property by which this confederacy is ſo ſtrongly fortified is employed in the eſtabliſhment of *Gaming-Houſes*, holding out the moſt faſcinating allurements to giddy young *men* of fortune, and others, having acceſs to money, by means of ſplendid entertainments,* and regular ſuppers, with abundance of the choiceſt wines, ſo as to form a genteel lounge for the diſſipated and unwary; another part of the capital is ſaid to form the ſtock which compoſes the various Pharo-Banks which are to be found at the routes of *Ladies of Faſhion*: Thus drawing into this vortex of iniquity and ruin, not only the *males*, but alſo the *females* of the giddy and opulent part of Society; who too eaſily become a prey to that thoughtleſs vanity which frequently overpowers reaſon and reflection; nor is the deluſion terminated till it is often too late.

* The expence of entertainments at a Gaming-Houſe of the highest claſs, during the eight months of the laſt ſeaſon, has been ſaid to exceed *Six Thouſand Guineas!* What muſt the profits be to afford ſuch a profuſion?

EVIL example, when thus ſanctioned by apparent reſpectability, and by the dazzling blandiſhment of rank and faſhion, is ſo intoxicating to thoſe who have either ſuddenly acquired riches, or who are young and inexperienced, that it almoſt ceaſes to be a matter of wonder that the fatal propenſity to Gaming has become ſo univerſal; extending itſelf over all ranks in Society in a degree ſcarcely to be credited, but by thoſe who will attentively inveſtigate the ſubject.

AT the commencement of the troubles in France, and before this Country was viſited by the hordes of Emigrants, of all deſcriptions, who fixed a temporary or permanent reſidence in this Metropolis, the number of Gaming-Houſes (excluſive of thoſe that are ſelect, and have long been eſtabliſhed by Subſcription,) did not exceed above *four* or *five*: At the preſent moment, above *thirty* are ſaid to be actually open; where, beſides *Pharo* and *Hazard*, the foreign games of *Roulet*, and *Rouge et Noir*, have been partly introduced, and where there exiſts a regular gradation of eſtabliſhment, accommodating to all ranks; from the man of faſhion, down to the thief, the burglar, and the pick-pocket—where immenſe ſums of money are played for every evening, for eight months in the year, and from whence incalculable miſchiefs ariſe.*

* The latter part of the Affidavit, already mentioned, alſo illuſtrates theſe aſſertions, and proves that they are but too well founded. It ſtates——"That Gaming-Houſes have increaſed to "ſuch a degree, that there were lately not leſs than ſix in one "ſtreet near the Hay Market, at all which perſons ſtood at the "door to entice paſſengers to play—That the generality of per-"ſons keeping theſe houſes are *prize-fighters*, and perſons of a "deſperate deſcription, who threaten aſſaſſination to any perſon "who will moleſt them."

IN,

In a Commercial Country, and in a great Metropolis, where, from the vaſt extent of its trade and manufactures, and from the periodical iſſue of above Twenty Millions annually, ariſing from dividends on funded ſecurity, there muſt be an immenſe circulation of property, the danger is not to be conceived, from the allurements which are thus held out to young men in buſineſs, having the command of money, as well as to the clerks of merchants, bankers, and others concerned in different branches of trade: In fact, it is well known, that too many of this claſs reſort at preſent to theſe deſtructive ſcenes of vice, idleneſs, and misfortune.*

The mind ſhrinks with horror at the exiſtence of a Syſtem in the Metropolis, unknown to our anceſtors, even in the worſt periods of their diſſipation; when a *Ward*, a *Waters*, and a *Chartres*, inſulted public morals by their vices and their crimes: for then no regular Eſtabliſhments—no ſyſtematic concerns for carrying on this nefarious trade, were known.—Partnerſhip in Gaming-Houſes, conducted on the principles of commercial Eſtabliſhments, is a new idea in this country; and, until the laſt ſeven or eight years, had very little footing in the Metropolis.

* The same Affidavit further states—"That the principal "Gaming Houses at the West end of the Town have stated days "on which they have luxurious dinners, (Sunday being the chief "day,) to which they contrive to get invited merchants' and bank- "ers' clerks, and other persons intrusted with money; and that it "had been calculated, (and the calculation was believed not to be "over-rated,) that the expences attendant on such houses, amounted "to £150,000 yearly, and that the keepers of such houses, by means "of their enormous wealth, bid defiance to all prosecutions, some "of them having acquired from 50 to £100,000 each; considerable "estates having been frequently won by them in the course of one "sitting."

But

BUT theſe Partnerſhips are not confined to Gaming-Houſes alone. A conſiderable proportion of the immenſe capital which the conductors of the Syſtem poſſeſs, is employed periodically in the *two Lotteries*, in *Fraudulent Inſurances*, where, like the Pharo Bank, the chances are ſo calculated as to yield about 30 per cent. profit to the gambling proprietors; and from the extent to which theſe tranſactions are carried, no doubt can be entertained that the annual gains muſt be immenſe.—It has, indeed, been ſtated, with an appearance of truth, that one individual acquired no leſs than £60,000 during one Engliſh Lottery!

ALTHOUGH it is impoſſible to be perfectly accurate in any Eſtimate which can be formed; for in this, as in all other caſes where calculations are introduced in this Work, accuracy to a point is not to be expected; yet when all circumſtances are conſidered, there appear juſt grounds to ſuppoſe that the following Statement, placing the whole in one connected point of view, may convey to the Reader no very imperfect idea of the vaſt and unparalleled extent of this horrid miſchief.

GAMING.

			Perſons attached	Money played for Nightly.	Yearly aggregate loſt & won
				L.	L.
1	7 Subſcription Houſes open one-third of the Year, or	120 Nights ſuppoſe	1000	2000	1,400,000
2.	15 Houſes of a ſuperior claſs one-third of the Year, or	120 Nights	3000	2000	3,000,000
3.	15 Houſes of an inferior claſs one-half of the Year, or	150 Nights	3000	1000	2,625,000
4.	6 Ladies Gaming Houſes	50 Nights	1000	2000	600,000
					7,625,000

FRAUDULENT INSURANCES in the LOTTERY.

350 Inſurance Offices at 100l. a day average during the 33 days of the Iriſh Lottery .	L. 1,155,000
400 Inſurance Offices at 150l. a day average during the 33 days* of the Engliſh Lottery .	1,980,000
	3,135,000
Total	10,460,000

* The longer the Lottery continues, the greater the evil. A Lottery of 60,000 Tickets is therefore a much greater evil than one of 30,000: and that in a ratio more than proportionate to the numbers in each.

THIS

THIS aggregate is only to be conſidered as ſhewing the mere interchange of property from one hand to another; yet when it is recollected that the operation muſt progreſſively produce a certain loſs, with not many exceptions, to all the innocent and unſuſpecting adventurers either at Pharo or the Lottery, with an almoſt uniform gain to the proprietors; the reſult is ſhocking to reflect upon.—To individual families in eaſy circumſtances where this unfortunate mania prevails, as well as to the maſs of the People who are faſcinated by the deluſion of the Lottery Inſurances it is the worſt of all misfortunes.—By ſeizing every opportunity to take advantage of this unhappy bias, it is no uncommon thing to ſee the pennyleſs miſcreant of to-day become the opulent gambler of to-morrow; leaving the unhappy ſufferers often no alternative but exile, beggary, or a priſon; or perhaps, rendered deſperate by reflecting on the folly of their conduct, to end their days by ſuicide,* while wives, children, and dependants are ſuddenly reduced from affluence to the loweſt abyſs of miſery.

In contemplating theſe vaſt Eſtabliſhments of regular and ſyſtematic fraud and depredation upon the Public, in all the hideous forms which they aſſume, nothing is ſo much to be lamented as the unconquerable ſpirit which draws ſuch a multitude of the lower ranks of Society into the vortex of the Lottery.

THE agents in this iniquitous Syſtem, availing themſelves of the exiſtence of the deluſion, ſpare no pains to keep it alive; ſo that the evil extends far and wide, and the miſ-

* The Gambling and Lottery transactions of one individual in this great Metropolis, are said to be productive of from ten to fifteen suicides annually.

chiefs,

chiefs, diſtreſſes, and calamities reſulting from it, were it poſſible to detail them, would form a catalogue of ſufferings of which the opulent and luxurious have no conception.

WITH a very few exceptions all the proprietors of the Gambling Houſes are alſo concerned in the fraudulent Inſurance Offices; and have a number of Clerks employed during the drawing of the two Lotteries, who conduct the buſineſs without riſk in counting-houſes, were no inſurances are taken; but to which books are carried, not only from all the different Offices in every part of the town, but alſo from the Morocco-Men, who go from door to door taking inſurances, and enticing the poor and the middle ranks to become adventurers.

IN calculating the chances upon the whole numbers in the wheels, and the premiums which are paid, there is generally about 33 1-3d per cent. in favour of the Lottery Inſurers; but when it is conſidered that the lower ranks, from not being able to recollect or comprehend high numbers, always fix on low ones, the chance in favour of the inſurer is greatly increaſed, and the deluded Poor are plundered, to an extent which really exceeds all calculation.

OF how much importance therefore is it to the Public at large, to ſee theſe evils ſuppreſſed; and above all, this novel Syſtem annihilated, by which Gambling Eſtabliſhments are formed upon commercial principles of methodical arrangements, with vaſt capitals employed for the moſt infamous and diabolical purpoſes.

LET thoſe who have acquired wealth in this way be ſatisfied with what they have gotten, and with the miſery their gains

gains have occaſioned to ruined thouſands: let them abſtain from employing it in channels calculated to extend theſe evils. The Law is generally ſlow in its operations: but it ſeldom fails to overtake the guilty at laſt.

To this Confederacy, powerful in wealth, and unreſtrained by thoſe conſiderations of moral rectitude, which govern the conduct of other men engaged in the common purſuits of life, is to be attributed thoſe vaſt additional hazards to which the young and inexperienced are at preſent ſubjected—Hazards, which not only did not exiſt before theſe eſtabliſhments were matured and moulded into Syſtem; but which are now conſiderably increaſed, from its becoming a part of the general arrangements to employ men of genteel exterior, (and it is to be feared too, in many inſtances of good connections) who, having been ruined by the deluſion, deſcend, as a means of ſubſiſtence, to accept the degrading office of ſeeking out thoſe cuſtomers, whoſe acceſs to money render them proper objects to be enſnared.—For ſuch is the nature of this new Syſtem of deſtruction, that while a young man entering upon life, conceives himſelf honoured by the friendſhip and acquaintance of thoſe who are conſidered to be men of faſhion, and of good connections, he is deluded by ſplendid entertainments into the ſnare, which afterwards robs him of his property and peace of mind,

At no period, therefore, has it been more neceſſary to exerciſe caution and prudence than under the circumſtances already explained. Since men, likely to ſport away property, are now *ſought for*; Formerly they were permitted to *ſeek out* the road to ruin; but the Syſtem adopted in the preſent ſituation of things is to furniſh a guide,

Such

SUCH are the arrangements of this alarming and mischievous Confederacy, for the purpoſe of plundering the thoughtleſs and unwary.—The evidence given in the Court of King's Bench, in an action, tried for Gaming, on the 29th November, 1796, fully developes the ſhocking Syſtem of fraud which is purſued, after the inexperienced and unwary are entrapped into theſe receptacles of ruin and deſtruction.* It ought not only to ſerve as a beacon to every young man of property carefully to avoid ſuch ſnares; but alſo as an inducement to great Public Bodies, who employ a number of clerks, as well as to Bankers, Merchants, Warehouſemen and others, to warn and admoniſh the perſons entruſted with money in their employment, of the imminent danger and inevitable ruin which an attachment to Gaming or the Lottery muſt produce; thereby putting them upon their guard againſt the frauds which may be practiſed to ſeduce them into this fatal Vice.

IT

* The following is the ſubſtance of the moſt ſtriking parts of the Evidence of John Shepherd, in an Action for Gaming, tried in the King's Bench, 29th of November 1796.

"The witneſs ſaw Hazard played at the Gaming-Houſe of the defendant, in Leiceſter-Street.—Every perſon who was three times ſucceſsful, paid the defendant a Silver Medal, which he purchaſed from him on entering the houſe, at eight for a guinea, and he received ſix or ſeven of theſe in the courſe of an hour for the Box Hands, as it was called. The people who frequented this houſe always played for a conſiderable ſum. Sometimes £20 or £30. depended on a ſingle throw of the Dice. The witneſs remembered being once at the defendant's Gaming-Houſe about three or four o'clock in the morning, when a gentleman came in very much in liquor.—He ſeemed to have a great deal of money about him.—The defendant ſaid he had not intended to play, but now he would ſet to with this fellow.—He then ſcraped a little wax with his finger off one of the candles and put the Dice together, ſo that they came ſeven every way. After doing this, he dropped them into the box and threw them out, and afterwards drew all the money away, ſaying he had won it.—*Seven* was the main, and he could not throw any thing but *ſeven*. The young gentleman ſaid he had not given him time

It will alſo occur to Parents and Guardians to be vigilant in marking the conduct of young men under their charge, and to warn them of the infamous plans which are laid to work their ruin and deſtruction.

Nor ought less attention to be beſtowed in guarding menial ſervants, and the labouring people in general, from the deluſion of the Lottery.—An attention to this object would be an act of great charity and humanity, and in its conſequences might produce infinitely more benefit than any ſum of money, however extenſive, that could be raiſed for a charitable purpoſe: for it would in general prevent the neceſſity of thoſe liberal donations, which become neceſſary more from the thoughtleſs prodigality, and the ill-regulated œconomy of the Poor, ariſing in too many inſtances from

time to *bar*.—A diſpute aroſe between the defendant and him.—It was referred to two or three perſons who were round the table, and they gave it in favour of the defendant.—The gentleman ſaid he had loſt upwards of 70l.—The defendant ſaid, *we have cleared him*.—The witneſs has ſeen a man pawn his watch and ring in ſeveral inſtances; and once he ſaw a man pawn his coat and go away without it.

"After the Gaming-Table was broken by the Bow Street Officers, the defendant ſaid it was too good a thing to be given up, and inſtantly got another Table, large enough for twenty or thirty people.—The frequenters of this houſe uſed to play till day-light; and on one or two occaſions, they played all the next day. This is what the defendant called, *ſticking to it rarely*. The gueſts were furniſhed with wine and ſuppers gratis, from the funds of the partnerſhip, in abundance. Sunday was a grand day. The witneſs has ſeen more than forty people there at a time. The table not being ſufficient for the whole, half-a-crown uſed on ſuch occaſions to be given for a ſeat, and thoſe behind looked over the back of the others and betted."

The perſon above-mentioned (whoſe name was Smith) who pawned his coat, corroborated the above evidence; and added, that he had ſeen a perſon, after he had loſt all his money, throw off his coat and go away, loſing it alſo.

the

the numerous temptations which a great Metropolis affords, than from any actual neceſſity.

But when our views are extended to the deſtruction of morals, and to the ſhocking waſte of time, as well as the waſte of property, which attaches to theſe purſuits, there is no branch of Political Œconomy ſo important, or ſo truly worthy the Syſtematic attention of men of fortune and virtue, as the means of checking, by gentle palliatives, the deſtructive vices of the labouring people.—To render them happy they ſhould be taught frugality and virtue.—To abandon them to their ill-regulated paſſions and propenſities, which often ariſe more from ignorance than bad intentions, is an act of cruelty to them, and injuſtice to the Community.

Thus it is that thoſe multifarious crimes are engendered, which it has been the object of the Author to develope in the courſe of this Work.——

While, therefore, we deplore the miſerable condition of thoſe numerous claſſes of delinquents who have unfortunately multiplied, with the ſame rapidity that the great wealth of the Metropolis has increaſed—while their errors and crimes are expoſed only for the purpoſe of amendment—a proſpect happily opens for the adoption of thoſe Remedies which may prove the means of giving a ſeaſonable check to Immorality and Crimes; ſo as, in their prevention, not only to protect the privileges of innocence, but alſo to render puniſhments very ſeldom neceſſary.

To witneſs the completion of Legiſlative Arrangements, operating ſo favourably to the immediate Advantage and

and Security of the Metropolis, and extending by that means the ſame benefits to the Country at large, would prove to the Author of this Work a very great and genuine ſource of happineſs.

To the Public therefore, in general, and to the Legiſlature in particular, does he look forward with confidence for that ſingular gratification, which, by giving effect to his well-meant endeavours for the prevention of crimes, will moſt amply reward the exertions he has uſed in the courſe of a very intricate and laborious inveſtigation; in which his only object has been the Good of his Country.

London, 15 *February*, 1797.

CONTENTS.

CONTENTS.

INTRODUCTION.

Containing a general view of the evils arising from the imperfections of the Criminal Code, and the deficiencies in the general System of Police; explained under nine different heads - 1

CHAP. I.

The prominent causes of the increase of crimes considered—Propositions for improving public houses. —An estimate of the depredations on public and private property, committed in the Metropolis and its vicinity; calculated to amount to two millions one hundred thousand pounds sterling in the course of a year - - 31

CHAP. II.

The cause and progress of small thefts explained, *—and shewn to arise from the vast number of* Receivers *in the Metropolis—their great increase of late years, and evil tendency—Remedies suggested* - - - 47

CHAP.

CHAP. III.

The vaſt extent of property laden and unladen in the Port of London, in the courſe of a year —the pillage and plunder of merchandize and naval ſtores upon the wharfs and quays, and from ſhips and veſſels in the River Thames explained.—*The facilities afforded by Receivers of ſtolen Goods, in connection with theſe plunderers —Remedies propoſed* - - - 53

CHAP. IV.

Reflections on the cauſes of the prevailing abuſes, frauds, plunder, and pillage, in the public arſenals, and in ſhips of war and tranſports—*The means of improving the Laws—the exiſting abuſes analized—Remedies propoſed and explained* - - - - 71

CHAP. V.

On the perpetration of the more atrocious offences of burglary and highway robbery.—*The different claſſes of delinquents engaged in theſe offences—the means uſed to accompliſh their purpoſes—Remedies ſuggeſted for the purpoſe of detection and prevention* - 87

CHAP. VI.

On the coinage and circulation of baſe Money —*The proceſs in coining each ſpecies of counterfeit*

feit money explained—the extenſive trade in ſending baſe Coin to the Country—its univerſal circulation in the Metropolis.—Foreign Money alſo counterfeited—the vaſt extent of the evil—the defects in the preſent Laws explained—Remedies propoſed 103

CHAP. VII.

On the ſubject of Forgeries, Frauds and the Offences of Cheating, Swindling and Gambling. *—The evils ariſing from theſe practices in the Metropolis; and alſo from the Lottery, &c. elucidated and explained, and various Remedies ſuggeſted* 132

CHAP. VIII.

Relative to Receivers of Stolen Goods in general *—Their evil tendency as the nouriſhers and ſupporters of Thieves—their increaſe attributed to the imperfection of the Laws.—Their modes of dealing explained—their profit immenſe — The Laws relative to Receivers reviewed—Amendments in them propoſed and Remedies ſuggeſted* 172

CHAP. IX.

On the means of detecting Offenders.—*The utility of Officers of Juſtice as ſafeguards to the Community—their powers explained—rewards grant-*

ed in certain caſes on the conviction of offenders; 1000 peace officers and 2044 watchmen and patroles in the Metropolis.—A general view of the Magiſtracy—the great inconvenience of the preſent Syſtem—Remedies propoſed - 193

CHAP. X.

On the proſecution of offenders—*The numerous chances which delinquents have of eſcaping juſtice—an account of the different courts where perſons committing offences in or near the Metropolis are tried—the great purity of the Judges—the advantages of a Proſecutor for the Crown—the number of Perſons returned upon ſociety by means of gaol deliveries and acquittals* - 222

CHAP. XI.

Crimes and puniſhments in general—*General reflections on the nature and effect of different degrees of puniſhment—the utility of rendering the laws perfect, ſo as to operate as a means of preventing crimes.—General rules ſuggeſted for attaining this object, illuſtrated by various obſervations on the Criminal Code—A review of the various offences and puniſhments, exhibiting the unneceſſary ſeverity of the laws and their imperfections with regard to puniſhments—the new Code of the Emperor* Joſeph, *ſhortly detailed. Concluding Reflections.* - 235

CHAP.

CHAP. XII.

On Puniſhments. —*The mode authoriſed by the ancient and modern laws—a detail of the various crimes puniſhed by the Laws of England.—The evil tendency of pardons explained—death—the hulks—tranſportation—penitentiary houſes—various improvements ſuggeſted with regard to the mode of puniſhment, with an immediate view to the prevention of crimes.* - 281

CHAP. XIII.

The Police of the Metropolis conſidered and explained.—*The Syſtem of* 1792, *and that of the City of London under the Lord Mayor and Aldermen examined, and the deficiencies of both pointed out.—Reaſons aſſigned why crimes are not ſuppreſsed in a greater degree.—Suggeſtions relative to eſtabliſhed Magiſtrates, with ſalaries —alſo with regard to a Board of Police—the utility of ſuch an eſtabliſhment explained—General reflections on the remedies propoſed in the preceding Chapters* - - 329

CHAP. XIV.

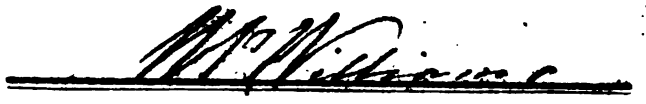
On municipal Police.—*The extent and opulence of the Metropolis—exemplified in the number of houſes—places of religious worſhip—ſeminaries of education—charitable inſtitutions—courts of law—public priſons, &c.—ſuggeſtions for improving*

proving the civil juriſprudence, ſo far as relates to the recovery of ſmall debts—an extraordinary exemplification of the evils ariſing from the ſyſtem, in the incredible expence of recovering ſmall ſums —propoſitions for remedying the evil—a view of the municipal regulations of the Metropolis— each diſtrict a ſeperate municipality—the general laws ſpecifically detailed, which apply to the ſeveral diviſions of the Metropolis—the vaſt expence to which the Inhabitants of the Metropolis are ſubjected for highways, paving, watching, lighting and removing nuiſances—Suggeſtions for improving the ſyſtem - - 371

CHAP. XV.

A ſummary view of the various evils detailed in this Work.—*The moving property arriving —departing—and paſſing in tranſit within the Metropolis, eſtimated at one hundred and ſeventy millions a year—the depredations in this view do not exceed one per cent.—the injury to morals of more conſequence than the actual loſs of property.—A general view of the different remedies ſuggeſted in this Work, collected and arranged under eight ſeparate heads—relating to morals— the prevention of crimes—the pillage and plunder on the Thames—frauds, embezzlements, and thefts in public arſenals and ſhips of war—baſe money—puniſhments and pardons—imperfections in the preſent ſyſtem of police; and to evils not provided for by exiſting laws.* - 408

The Concluſion - - 440, 441



INTRODUCTION.

NEXT to the Bleſſings which a Nation derives from excellent Laws, ably adminiſtered, are thoſe advantages which reſult from a well-regulated and energetic Police, conducted with purity, activity, vigilance, and diſcretion.

UPON this depends, in ſo great a degree, the comfort, the happineſs, and the ſecurity of the People, that too much labour and attention cannot poſſibly be beſtowed in rendering the Syſtem complete.

THAT much remains to be done in this reſpect no perſon will deny; all ranks muſt bear teſtimony to the inſecurity in which both life and property are at preſent placed, by the number of criminal people, who from various cauſes (which it is the object of

the Writer of theſe pages to explain), are ſuffered with impunity to repeat acts of licentiouſneſs and miſchief, and to commit depredations upon the property of the Public.

In vain do we boaſt of thoſe liberties which are our birthright, if the vileſt and moſt depraved part of the Community are ſuffered to deprive us of the privilege of travelling upon the highways, or of approaching the Capital in any direction, after dark, without danger of being aſſaulted, and robbed; and perhaps wounded or murdered.

In vain may we boaſt of the ſecurity which our excellent Laws afford us, if we cannot lie down to reſt in our habitations, without the dread of a burglary being committed, our property invaded, and our lives expoſed to imminent danger before the approach of the morning,

Deluſive alſo is that protection which we are taught to ſuppoſe we derive from the adminiſtration of criminal juſtice, if crimes are found to increaſe; if the moral principle ceaſes to be a check upon a vaſt proportion of the lower ranks of the People; and if ſmall thefts are known to prevail in ſuch a degree, as to affect almoſt all ranks of the Community who have any property to loſe, as often as opportunities occur, whereby pilfering in a little way can be effected without riſk or detection.

If, in addition to this, the peace of Society can, on every ſpecious pretence, be diſturbed by the licentious

licentious clamours or turbulent effuſions ariſing from the ill regulated paſſions of vulgar life; ſurely it becomes an intereſting enquiry, worthy the attention of every intelligent member of the Community; *from what ſource ſpring thoſe numerous inconveniencies; and where is a remedy to be found for ſo many accumulated evils?*

In developing the cauſes which have produced that want of ſecurity, which it is believed prevails in no other country in ſo great a degree as in England, it will be neceſſary to examine how far the Syſtem of Criminal Juriſprudence has been, hitherto, applicable to the prevention of crimes.

If we look back to the meaſures purſued by our anceſtors two centuries ago, and before that period, we ſhall find that many wholeſome laws were made with a view to prevention, and to ſecure the good behaviour of immoral perſons, likely to commit offences. Since that æra in our hiſtory, a different Syſtem has been purſued. Few regulations have been eſtabliſhed to reſtrain vice, or to render difficult the commiſſion of crimes; while the Statute Books have been filled with numerous Laws, in many inſtances doubtfully expreſſed, and whoſe leading feature has generally been ſevere puniſhment. Theſe circumſtances, joined with the falſe mercy of Juries in caſes of ſlight offences, have tended to let looſe upon Society a body of criminal individuals, who under a better Police—an improved Syſtem of Le-

gradual, and milder punishments, might, after correction in Penitentiary Houses, or employment in outdoor labour, under proper restraints, have been restored to Society as useful members.

ACCORDING to the mode in which the Laws are at present administered, it is a melancholy truth not to be contradicted, that the major part of the criminals, who infest this Metropolis, although committed by Magistrates for trial on very satisfactory proof, are returned upon the Public in vast numbers year after year; encouraged to renew their former practices, by the facility they experience in escaping justice.

BUT this is not all:—The adroit thief often escapes, from his knowledge of the tricks and devices which are practised, through the medium of disreputable practitioners of the Law; while the novice generally suffers the punishment attached to conviction. If evidence were allowed to be received of the means by which persons, put upon their trial for offences, obtain their subsistence, so as to distinguish the old reputed thief from the novice in crimes, the minds of Jurymen would be often enlightened, to the furtherance of substantial justice; and a humane and proper distinction would be made between the first dawn of depravity, and the finished villain; in cases where the Royal mercy might be extended to criminals under conviction.

THE

THE wiſdom of many other countries has rendered evidence, as to the character of the perſon accuſed, a neceſſary meaſure to elucidate any charge affecting the intereſt of Society; and when ſuch proof (of being, for inſtance, a reputed thief) cannot be adduced by the Proſecutor, the preſumption is in favour of the Priſoner, and pleads ſtrongly for a mitigation of the ſentence in caſes of conviction; while on the other hand, the old and hardened offender ſeldom eſcapes the puniſhment of the law.

THE ſeverity of puniſhment is one great reaſon why crimes of an inferior claſs, with reſpect to enormity, are in a more peculiar manner felt as national evils.

IT will ſcarcely be credited by thoſe, whoſe habits of life do not permit them to enter into diſcuſſions of this ſort, that by the Laws of England, there are above one hundred and ſixty different offences which ſubject the parties who are found guilty, to the puniſhment of death without benefit of Clergy.

IT requires little penetration to be convinced that a criminal code, ſo ſanguinary in its proviſions, muſt in the nature of things, defeat thoſe ends, the attainment of which ought to be the object of all Law, namely, *The Prevention of Crimes.*

IT is only neceſſary to examine, with a little attention, the modern hiſtory of the *criminal proſecutions, trials, acquittals, and pardons in this country*, in order

order to be completely convinced that one great cauſe of the progreſſive increaſe of crimes and criminal delinquents, ariſes from the ſingle circumſtance of ſuch a multitude of ſlighter offences being liable to the puniſhment of death.

In theſe inſtances (to uſe the words of an admired Writer) "The injured, through compaſſion, "will often forbear to proſecute: Juries, through "compaſſion, will ſometimes forget their oaths, and "either acquit the guilty or mitigate the nature of "the offence:—and Judges, through compaſſion, "will reſpite one half the convicts, and recommend "them to Royal Mercy."*

The Roman Empire never flouriſhed ſo much as during the æra of the Portian Law, which abrogated the puniſhment of death for all offences whatſoever. When ſevere puniſhments and an incorrect Police were afterwards revived, the Empire fell.

It is not meant, however, to be inſinuated that this would be, altogether, a proper Syſtem of Criminal Juriſprudence to be adopted in modern times.

In the preſent ſtate of Society it becomes indiſpenſibly neceſſary, that offences, which in their nature are highly injurious to the Public, and where no mode of prevention can be eſtabliſhed, ſhould be puniſhed by the forfeiture of life; but theſe dreadful examples ſhould be exhibited as ſeldom as poſſible; for while on

* Blackſtone's Commentaries.

the

the one hand, ſuch puniſhments often defeat the ends of Juſtice, by their not being carried into execution: ſo on the other, by being often repeated, they loſe their effect upon the minds of the People.

If it were poſſible to form a ſcale of offences with a correſponding puniſhment applicable to each, aſcending from the ſlighteſt miſdemeanor, in progreſſive gradation to the higheſt crimes of Forgery, Arſon, Murder, and Treaſon, the guilty would not ſo frequently eſcape the puniſhment of the law; and the numerous hordes of thieves and cheats who are daily committed for ſlighter offences, would not, as at preſent, be ſet at liberty either by gaol-deliveries or by acquittals.

This idea has been already ſuggeſted by an Author of the higheſt reputation,* and certainly merits attention; as it is hoped thoſe ſuggeſtions do which will be ſubmitted to the conſideration of the Public, for the improvement of the Police of the Metropolis, and of the Country at large, in the following pages. For certain it is, that however much we glory (and we ought to glory) in the excellence of our Criminal Law, yet there is no truth more clear and obvious than this:— "That this code exhibits too much the appearance of "a heterogeneous maſs, concocted too often on the "ſpur of the occaſion (as Lord Bacon expreſſes it),— "And frequently without that degree of accuracy which "is the reſult of able and minute diſcuſſion, or a due

* Beccaria, cap. 6.

"attention

"attention to the reviſion of the exiſting laws, or how "far their proviſions bear upon new and accumulated "ſtatutes introduced into Parliament; often without "either conſideration or knowledge, and without "thoſe precautions which are always neceſſary, when "laws are to be made which may affect the property, "the liberty, and perhaps even the lives of thou-"ſands."*

WERE the exiſting laws, which form our preſent Criminal Code, (according to the ſuggeſtions of Lord Bacon, and an eminent Crown Lawyer of our own times,) to be referred to able and intelligent men to reviſe, conſolidate, and adjuſt the whole, in a manner beſt ſuited to the preſent ſtate of Society and Manners, the inveſtigation would unqueſtionably excite wonder and aſtoniſhment; and thoſe concerned in it could not fail to lament that ſo many laws, inflicting ſevere penalties and puniſhments for ſlight offences, at preſent fill the Statute-Book; while ſeveral crimes, highly injurious to Society, are not liable to any puniſhment whatever.

* Can that be thought a correct Syſtem of Juriſprudence, which inflicts the penalty of Death, for breaking down the mound of a fiſh-pond, whereby the fiſh may eſcape; or cutting down a fruit tree in a garden or orchard; or ſtealing a handkerchief, or any trifle, privately from a perſon's pocket, above the value of 12d;—while a number of other crimes of much greater enormity, are only puniſhed with Tranſportation and Impriſonment; and while the puniſhment of Murder itſelf is, and can be, only Death, with a few circumſtances of additional ignominy?

PENAL Laws, which are either obſolete or abſurd, or which have ariſen from an adherence to rules of Common Law when the reaſons have ceaſed upon which theſe rules are founded; and in ſhort, all Laws which appear not to be founded on the dictates of truth and juſtice, the feelings of humanity, and the indelible rights of Mankind, ſhould be abrogated and repealed.*

THE method of inflicting puniſhment ought always to be proportioned to the end it is meant to ſerve. That boundary ſhould never be exceeded; and where Death does not attach to the crime, the reformation, and future uſefulneſs of the culprit to the State, ſhould conſtantly form a leading feature in all criminal juriſprudence.

BY compelling perſons convicted of offences to be uſeful and induſtrious, a repetition of crimes would be prevented; and inſtead of being injured by reiterated depredations, as is the caſe at preſent, Society would enjoy not only the benefits ariſing from the protection of life and property, but alſo from productive labour, increaſing and enlarging the reſources of the State through the medium of its worſt members.

BUT, (as has been already hinted,) the deficiency of the Criminal Code does not ariſe ſolely from an erroneous and undigeſted ſcale of penalties and puniſhments. While on the one hand, we have to lament

* Blackſtone.

the

the number of theſe applicable to certain offences of a ſlight nature; we have equally to regret, that there exiſt crimes of conſiderable enormity, for the puniſhment of which the Law has made no proviſion at all.

Among the moſt prominent of theſe crimes, may be ranked the receiving *Caſh or Specie, Bank-Notes or Bills, knowing them to be ſtolen.*

To this very high offence, in its nature ſo productive of miſchief in a commercial Country, no puniſhment at all attaches; in-as-much as *Specie, Notes, and Bills,* are not conſidered for this purpoſe to be *Goods and Chattels;* and the law only makes it a crime to receive property ſo deſcribed.

If therefore a notorious Receiver of ſtolen goods ſhall be convicted of purchaſing a glaſs bottle or a pewter pot, he is liable to be puniſhed ſeverely; but if he receives ten or twenty thouſand pounds in *Caſh, Bank Notes, or Bills,* he eſcapes with impunity!*

Innumerable almoſt are the other inſtances which could be collected from Reporters of Criminal Caſes, *or what are called the Pleas of the Crown,* ſhewing the deficiency of the Criminal Code, and in how many inſtances ſubſtantial juſtice is defeated, and public wrongs are ſuffered to go unpuniſhed, through the objections and quibbles conſtantly raiſed in Courts of Juſtice; and which are allowed to prevail, princi-

* It is ſaid the ſame conſtruction of the Law has been made with reſpect to the Offence of buying or receiving Horſes, knowing them to be ſtolen. See page 137.

pally

pally, for want of that reviſion of our laws and thoſe amendments which the preſent ſtate of Society and Commerce requires.

One of the chief nurſeries of Crimes is to be traced to the Receivers of Stolen property.

If theſe miſchievous and criminal aſſiſtants were not ſuffered to exiſt, there would be fewer encouragements to criminal depredations upon the Public.

Without that eaſy encouragement which Receivers hold out, by adminiſtering immediately to the wants of criminals, and concealing what they purloin, a thief, a robber, or a burglar, could not carry on his trade.

And yet, concluſive and obvious as this remark muſt be, it is a ſorrowful truth, that in the Metropolis alone there are at preſent ſuppoſed to be upwards of Three Thouſand Receivers of various kinds of ſtolen Goods; and an equal proportion all over the Country, who keep open ſhop for the purpoſe of purchaſing at an under-price—often for a mere trifle,—every kind of property brought to them; from a nail, or a glaſs bottle, up to the moſt valuable article either new or old; and this without aſking a ſingle queſtion.

It is ſuppoſed that the property, which is purloined and pilfered in a little way, from almoſt every family, and from every *houſe, ſtable, ſhop, warehouſe, workſhop, foundery, and other repoſitory*, in and about the Metropolis, cannot amount to leſs than £710,000 a year,

a year, excluſive of what is pilfered from ſhips in the River Thames; which it is calculated, according to eſtimates which have been made, amounts to about half a million ſterling more, including the ſtores and materials!—When to this is alſo added the Pillage of His Majeſty's ſtores, in ſhips of war, dock-yards, and other public repoſitories, the aggregate will be found, in point of extent, almoſt to exceed credibility!

It is a melancholy reflection to conſider how many individuals, young and old, who are not of the claſs or deſcription of common or even reputed thieves, are implicated in this ſyſtem of depredation; who would probably have remained honeſt and induſtrious, had it not been for the eaſy and ſafe mode of raiſing money, which theſe numerous Receivers of ſtolen Goods hold out in every bye-ſtreet and lane in the Metropolis: In their houſes although a beggarly appearance of old iron, old rags, or ſecond-hand clothes, is only exhibited, the back apartments are often filled with the moſt valuable articles of ſhip-ſtores, copper bolts and nails, braſs and other valuable metals, Weſt-India produce, houſehold goods and wearing apparel; purchaſed from artificers, labourers in the docks, lumpers, glutmen, menial ſervants, apprentices, journeymen, porters, chimney-ſweepers, itinerant Jews, and others; who, thus encouraged and protected, go on with impunity, and without the leaſt dread of detection in ſupplying the numerous imaginary wants which are created in a large

large Capital, by plundering every article not likely to be miſſed, in the houſes or ſtables of men of property; or in the ſhops, ware-houſes, founderies, or work-ſhops of manufacturers; or from new buildings, from ſhips in the river, and alſo from his Majeſty's ſtores, and other repoſitories; ſo that in ſome inſtances, the ſame articles are ſaid to be ſold to the Public Boards three or four times over.

THUS the moral principle is totally deſtroyed among a vaſt body of the lower ranks of the People; for wherever prodigality, diſſipation, or gaming, whether in the Lottery or otherwiſe, occaſions a want of money, they avail themſelves of every opportunity to purloin public or private property; recourſe is then had to all thoſe tricks and devices, by which even children are enticed to ſteal before they know that it is a crime; and to raiſe money at the pawnbrokers, or the old iron or rag ſhops, to ſupply the unlawful deſires of profligate parents.

HENCE alſo, Servants, Apprentices, Journeymen, and in ſhort, all thoſe claſſes of labouring people who have opportunities of purloining the property of their maſters, their employers, or the Public, are led aſtray by the temptations to ſpend money, which occur in this Metropolis; and by the facility afforded through theſe numerous Receivers of ſtolen Goods, who adminiſter to their pecuniary wants, on every occaſion, when they can furniſh them with any article of their ill-gotten plunder.

THE

THE deficiency of our Criminal Laws, in not extending ſome regulations to this numerous claſs of Dealers in old metal, ſtores, and wearing apparel, is too obvious to require illuſtration; and their ſucceſs in encouraging depredations, as well as the progreſſive accumulation of theſe peſts of Society is proved, by their having increaſed, from about 300, to 3000, in the courſe of the laſt twenty years, in the Metropolis alone!

THE like deficiency extends alſo to the more latent Receivers, who do not keep open ſhop; but ſecretly ſupport the profeſſed robbers and burglars, by purchaſing their plunder the moment it is acquired; of which latter claſs there are ſome who are ſaid to be extremely opulent.

MANY regulations of Police, as well as ſalutary laws, might be uſefully eſtabliſhed, for the purpoſe of checking and embarraſſing theſe criminal people; ſo as to render it extremely difficult, if not impracticable for them in many inſtances, to carry on their buſineſs without the greateſt hazard of detection.

BUT ſuch laws muſt not be placed upon the Statute-Book as a kind of dead letter, only to be brought into action when accident may lead to the detection, perhaps of one in a thouſand.

IF the evil is to be cured at all, it muſt be by ſuch plans as will eſtabliſh an active principle, under proper ſuperintendance, calculated to prevent every claſs of dealers, who are known to live partly or wholly

wholly by fraud, from purſuing thoſe illegal practices; which nothing but a watchful Police, aided by a correct ſyſtem of reſtraints, can poſſibly effect.

Such reſtraints, while they will aſſiſt the honeſt and fair dealer, will alſo protect the Public, as well as merchants, and all ranks of the Community, who have any property to loſe, from the numerous depredations and thefts which are now committed; and the moral principle will be alſo, in ſome degree, preſerved, by reaſon of the difficulties which will occur in the diſpoſal of ſtolen property.

Nor ought it to be argued, that the reſtraints which may hereafter be propoſed, will affect the liberty of the Subject; ſince it is perfectly conſiſtent with the ſpirit of our ancient laws, to reſtrain perſons from doing evil, who are likely to commit offences; the reſtrictions can affect only a very few, comparatively ſpeaking; and thoſe too ſuch whoſe criminal conduct has been the principal, if not the ſole cauſe, of abridging the general liberty; while it ſubjected to riſk and to danger of life and property, the great maſs of the people.

Whenever Dealers, of any deſcription, are known to encourage or to ſupport crimes, or criminal or fraudulent perſons, it becomes the indiſpenſible intereſt of the State, that they ſhould be reſtrained from purſuing at leaſt the miſchievous part of their trade; and that proviſions ſhould be made for carrying the laws ſtrictly and regularly into execution.

While

WHILE reſtraints of a much ſeverer nature than thoſe which are hereafter propoſed, attach to all trades upon which a revenue is collected; can it be conſidered as any infringement of freedom, to extend a milder ſyſtem, to thoſe who not only deſtroy liberty but invade property?

THE preſent ſtate of Society and Manners calls aloud for the adoption of this principle of regulation, as the only practicable means of preſerving the morals of a vaſt body of the Community; and of preventing thoſe numerous and increaſing crimes and miſdemeanors, which are ultimately attended with as much evil to the perpetrators as to the ſufferers.

IF ſuch a principle were once eſtabliſhed, under circumſtances which would inſure a correct and regular execution; and if, added to this, certain other practicable arrangements ſhould take place, (which will be diſcuſſed in their regular order in theſe pages) we might ſoon congratulate ourſelves on the immediate and obvious reduction of the number of thieves, robbers, burglars, and other criminal and fraudulent perſons in this Metropolis: Not being able to exiſt, or to eſcape detection, without the aid, the concealment, and the opportunities, afforded at preſent by the multitude of Receivers ſpread all over the Capital, they would be compelled to abandon their evil purſuits, as no leſs unprofitable and hazardous, than they are deſtructive.

PREVENTION of crimes and miſdemeanors, it cannot be too often repeated, is the true eſſence of Police;—and this is only to be attained by a Syſtem

of

of energy directed by ſuch wiſe legiſlative arrangements, as ſhall enable the Civil Magiſtrate to throw every poſſible difficulty in the way of offenders.

THIS indeed is very different from what is ſaid to have once prevailed in the Capital, when criminals were permitted to ripen from the firſt ſtage of depravity until they were worth forty pounds.—This is not the Syſtem which ſubjected the Public to the intermediate depredations of every villain from his firſt ſtarting, till he could be clearly convicted of a capital offence.—Neither is it the Syſtem which encouraged public houſes of rendezvous for thieves, for the purpoſe of knowing where to apprehend them, when they became ripe for the puniſhment of death.

THE Syſtem now ſuggeſted, is calculated to prevent, if poſſible, the ſeeds of villainy from being ſown;—or if ſown, to check their growth in the bud, and never permit them to ripen at all.

IT is propoſed to extend this Syſtem of prevention to the Coiners, Dealers, and Utterers of baſe Money; and to every ſpecies of theft, robbery, fraud, and depredation.

THE vaſt increaſe, and the extenſive circulation of counterfeit Money, particularly of late years, is too obvious not to have attracted the notice of all ranks. It has become an enormous evil in the melancholy catalogue of Crimes which the Laws of the Country are called upon to aſſiſt the Police in ſuppreſſing.—Its extent almoſt exceeds credibility; and the dexterity and ingenuity of theſe counterfeiters

have (after conſiderable practice) enabled them to finiſh the different kinds of baſe Money in ſo maſterly a manner, that it has become extremely difficult for the common obſerver to diſtinguiſh their ſpurious manufacture from the worn-out Silver of the Mint.—So ſyſtematic, indeed, has this nefarious traffic become of late, that the great dealers, who in moſt inſtances, are the employers of the Coiners, execute orders for the Town and Country with the ſame regularity, as manufacturers in fair branches of trade.

Scarce a waggon or coach departs from the Metropolis, which does not carry boxes and parcels of baſe Coin to the camps, ſea-ports, and manufacturing Towns; inſomuch that the country is deluged with counterfeit Money.

In London, regular markets, in various public and private houſes, are held by the principal Dealers; where *Hawkers, Pedlars, fraudulent Horſe Dealers, Unlicenſed Lottery-Office-Keepers, Gamblers at Fairs, Itinerant Jews, Iriſh Labourers, Servants of Toll Gatherers, and Hackney Coach Owners, fraudulent Publicans, Market-Women, Rabbit-Sellers, Fiſh-Cryers, Barrow-Women,* and many who would not be ſuſpected, are regularly ſupplied with counterfeit Copper and Silver, with the advantage of nearly 100 per cent. in their favour; and thus it happens, that through theſe various channels, immenſe quantities of baſe Money get into circulation, while an evident diminution of the Mint Coinage is apparent to every common obſerver.

It is impoſſible to reflect on the neceſſity to which all perſons are thus reduced, of receiving and again uttering, Money which is known to be falſe and counterfeit, without lamenting, that by thus familiarizing the mind to fraud and deception, the moral principle is conſiderably weakened, if not deſtroyed.

In the nature of things at preſent, every one muſt receive baſe money, and being thus cheated, the parties injured muſt, knowingly and wilfully, cheat in their turn: and it is much to be feared, that when this ſpecies of fraud becomes familiar to young minds, it may extend to other tranſactions of life:—The barrier being broken down in one part, the principle of common honeſty is infringed upon, and infinite miſchief to the very beſt intereſts of Society, is the reſult, in caſes at firſt unthought of.

To permit, therefore, the exiſtence of a Silver and Copper Coinage, ſuch as is now in circulation, is in fact to tolerate general fraud and deception, to the ultimate loſs of many individuals; for the evil muſt terminate at ſome period, and then thouſands muſt ſuffer; with this aggravation, that the longer it continues, the greater will be the loſs of property.

But the miſchief is not confined to the counterfeiting of Coin, ſimilar to that of the Realm. The avarice and ingenuity of man is conſtantly finding out new ſources of fraud; inſomuch, that in London, and in Birmingham, and its neighbourhood, Louis d'Ors, Half Johannas, French Half Crowns and Shillings, as well as ſeveral coins of Flanders and Germany, and

Dollars of excellent workmanſhip in exact imitation of the Spaniſh Dollars iſſued from the Bank, in 1797, are counterfeited; apparently without ſuſpicion, that under the act of the 14 of Elizabeth, (cap 3,) the offenders are guilty of miſpriſion of High Treaſon.

Nor does the evil end here:—Not content with counterfeiting the Foreign Coins of Europe, the ingenious miſcreants extend their manufacture to thoſe of India: and a Coinage of the Star Pagoda of Arcot has been eſtabliſhed in London for ſome years by one perſon.—Theſe counterfeits, being made wholly of blanched copper, tempered in ſuch a manner as to exhibit, when ſtamped, the cracks in the edges, which are always to be found on the real Pagoda, coſt the maker only Three Half pence each, after being double gilt.—When finiſhed, they are generally ſold to Jews at Five Shillings a dozen, who diſpoſe of them afterwards at 2s. 3s. or even 5s. each; and through this medium, they are introduced by a variety of channels into India, where they are probably mixed with the real Pagodas of the country, and paſs at their full denominated value of Eight Shillings ſterling.

The Sequins of Turkey, another Gold Coin, worth about five or ſix ſhillings, have in like manner been recently counterfeited in London;—Thus the national character is wounded, and the diſgrace of the Britiſh name proclaimed in Aſia, and even in the moſt diſtant regions of India.—Nor can it be ſufficiently lamented that perſons who conſider themſelves as ranking in ſuperior ſtations of life, with ſome pretenſions to honor and integrity, have ſuffered their avarice

rice ſo far to get the better of their honeſty, as to be concerned in this iniquitous traffic.

It has been recently diſcovered that there are at leaſt 120 perſons in the Metropolis and the Country, employed principally in coining and ſelling baſe Money; and this, independent of the numerous horde of Utterers, who chiefly ſupport themſelves by paſſing it at its full value.

It will ſcarcely be credited, that of Criminals of this latter claſs, who have either been detected, proſecuted, or convicted, within the laſt ſeven years, there ſtand upon the Regiſter of the Solicitor to the Mint, no leſs than 608 names!—And yet the miſchief increaſes rapidly. When the Reader is informed, that two perſons can finiſh from £200. to £300. (nominal value), in baſe ſilver in *ſix days*; and that three people, within the ſame period will ſtamp the like amount in Copper; and takes into the calculation the number of known Coiners, the aggregate amount in the courſe of a year will be found to be immenſe.

The cauſes of this enormous evil are, however, eaſily developed.—The principal laws relative to counterfeit Coin having been made a Century ago, the tricks and devices of modern times are not ſufficiently provided againſt: when it is conſidered alſo, that the offence of dealing in baſe Money (which is the main ſpring of the evil) is only puniſhable by a ſlight impriſonment; that ſeveral offences of a ſimilar nature are not puniſhable at all, by any exiſting ſtatute; and that the detection of actual Coiners, ſo as to obtain

tain the proof neceſſary for conviction, required by Law, is, in many inſtances, impracticable; it is not to be wondered at, where the profit is ſo immenſe, with ſo many chances of eſcaping puniſhment, that the coinage of, and traffic in, counterfeit Money has attracted the attention of ſo many unprincipled and avaricious perſons.

THIS enormity, however, may, like others already alluded to, be cured by wiſe legiſlative regulations, aided by proper proviſions for their due execution, under a vigorous and energetic Police.

HAVING thus ſtated many prominent abuſes which appear to ariſe from the imperfections in our Criminal Code, as well as the benefits which an improved ſyſtem would extend to the Country; it now remains to elucidate the further evils ariſing to Society, from the abuſes practiſed in carrying the exiſting ſtatutes into execution.—As the laws now ſtand, no energy enters into the ſyſtem of detection, ſo as to give vigor and effect to that branch of Police which relates to the apprehenſion of perſons charged with offences; and no ſooner does a Magiſtrate commit a hackneyed Thief or Receiver of ſtolen Goods, a Coiner, or Dealer in baſe Money, or a Criminal charged with any other fraud or offence puniſhable by law, than recourſe is immediately had to ſome diſreputable Attorney, whoſe mind is made up and prepared to practiſe every trick and device which can defeat the ends of ſubſtantial juſtice. Deprayed perſons, frequently accomplices, are hired to ſwear an *alibi*; witneſſes are cajoled, threatened,

threatened, or bribed either to mutilate their evidence, or to ſpeak doubtfully on the trial, although they ſwore poſitively before the committing Magiſtrate.

If bribes and perſuaſions will not do, the proſecutors are either intimidated by the expence,* or ſoftened down by appeals to their humanity; and under ſuch circumſtances, they neither employ counſel nor take the neceſſary ſteps to bring forward evidence: the reſult is, that the Bill is either returned *ignoramus* by the Grand Jury; or, if a trial takes place, under all the diſadvantages of a deficient evidence without a counſel for the proſecution, an advocate is heard for the priſoner, availing himſelf of every trifling inaccuracy which may ſcreen his client from the puniſhment of the Law, the hardened villain is acquitted and eſcapes juſtice; while as we before noticed, the novice in crimes, unſkilled in the deficiencies of the Law, and unable, from the want of criminal connections, or that ſupport which the profeſſed thief receives from the Buyers of ſtolen Goods, to procure the aid of counſel to defend him, *is often convicted!*

The Regiſters of the Old Bailey afford a lamentable proof of the evils ariſing from the preſent mode of trying criminals without a public Proſecutor for the

* No hardſhip can be ſo great as that of ſubjecting an individual, under any circumſtance whatſoever, to the expence of a public proſecution, carried on in behalf of the King: Beſides adding, almoſt on every occaſion, to the loſs of the parties, it is productive of infinite miſchief, in defeating the ends of Juſtice.

Crown,

Crown.—In the courſe of ſeven years, previous to the Police Eſtabliſhment, no leſs than 4262 priſoners, who had been actually put upon their trial by the Grand Jury, were let looſe upon the Public by acquittals.

Since that period no material diminution has taken place, except what may be eaſily accounted for by the war; and when to this dreadful Catalogue of Human Depravity, is to be added, the vaſt number of criminals who are periodically diſcharged from the different gaols by proclamation, it is not an unfair deduction, that, (including numbers of cheats, ſwindlers, gamblers, and others, who have never yet been diſcovered or known, for want of an active ſuperintending principle in the conduct of the Police) there are at this time *many thouſand* individuals, male and female, prowling about in this Metropolis, who principally ſupport themſelves by various depredations on the Public.

Nor does the evil reſt here; for even convicted felons, in too many inſtances, find means to eſcape without puniſhment; and to join that phalanx of villains, who are conſtantly engaged in objects of depredation and miſchief.

No ſooner does the puniſhment of the Law attach on a criminal, than falſe humanity becomes his friend.

Pardons are applied for; and it is known that His Majeſty's great goodneſs and love of mercy has been frequently abuſed by the tricks, devices, and frauds,

frauds, too commonly reſorted to, by convicts and agents equally depraved as themſelves, who while they have recourſe to every ſpecies of falſehood and forgery, for the purpoſe of attaining the object in view; at the ſame time plunder the friends and relatives of the priſoner, of their laſt guinea, as the wages of villainy and miſrepreſentation.

By ſuch nefarious practices, it is much to be feared, that many a hardened villain has eluded the puniſhment of the Law, without any previous reference to the committing Magiſtrates, who may be ſuppoſed to have accurately examined into his character and connections; and what is ſtill worſe, without extending to the Community thoſe benefits which might ariſe from important diſcoveries uſeful to Public Juſtice; ſuch as convicted felons are always capable of making, and which, in conjunction with tranſportation, it ſhould ſeem, ought to be one indiſpenſable condition, upon which pardons ſhould be granted to capital convicts.—See poſt *pages* 296, 317.

Instead of ſuch precautions which appear to be abſolutely requiſite, it is to be lamented, that without reflecting that a common thief can ſeldom be reſtrained by military diſcipline, many of the worſt claſs of convicts have received his Majeſty's gracious pardon, on the ſimple condition of going into the Army or Navy; This has been no ſooner granted, than the Royal Mercy has been abuſed, either by deſertion, or by obtaining a diſcharge, in conſequence of ſome real

or

or pretended incapacity, which was previouſly concealed. Relieved in ſo eaſy a manner, from the heavy load of a capital puniſhment, the culprits return again to their old practices; and by this means, puniſhment not only ceaſes to operate as a prevention of crimes, by example, but becomes even an encouragement; while the labour of detection, and the expence of trial and conviction, are fruitleſsly thrown on an injured individual, and loſt to the Public.

But the evil ariſing from the periodical diſcharge of ſo many criminal and depraved people, by proclamations, acquittals, and pardons, is not all the inconvenience which the Public feels from the preſent ſtate of the Police of the Metropolis.

In addition to this, the hulks ſend forth, at ſtated times, a certain number of convicts, who having *no aſylum, no home, no character*, and *no means of ſubſiſtence*, ſeem to have only the alternative of ſtarving, or joining their companions in iniquity; thus adding ſtrength to the body of criminals, by the acceſſion of men, who, polluted and depraved by every human vice, rendered familiar to their minds in thoſe ſeminaries of profligacy and wickedneſs from whence they have come, employ themſelves conſtantly in planning and executing acts of violence and depredation upon the Public; and ſome of them, rendered deſperate from an additional degree of depravity, feel no compunction in adding the crime of murder to that of robbery, as has been too clearly manifeſted by many late inſtances.

FROM what has been thus ſtated, is it not fair to conclude, that the want of ſecurity which the Public experiences with regard to life and property, and the inefficacy of the Police in preventing crimes, are to be attributed principally to the following cauſes?

1. *The imperfections in the Criminal Code; and in many inſtances, its deficiency, with reſpect to the mode of puniſhment; as well as to the want of many other regulations, proviſions, and reſtraints, applicable to the preſent ſtate of Society, for the purpoſe of preventing crimes.*

2. *The want of an active principle, calculated to concentrate and connect the whole Police of the Metropolis and the Nation; and to reduce the general management to ſyſtem and method, by the interpoſition of a ſuperintending agency, compoſed of able, intelligent, and indefatigable men, acting under the direction and controul of his Majeſty's Principal Secretary of State for the Home Department.—On theſe perſons, it is propoſed, ſhould devolve the ſubordinate care and direction of the general Police of the Metropolis; ſo as to obtain, by the introduction of order and arrangement, and by efforts of labour and exertion, a complete Hiſtory of the connections, and purſuits of all or moſt of the criminal and fraudulent perſons who reſort to the Metropolis; (either natives or foreigners;) forming from ſuch materials a general and complete Regiſter of every known offender, and thereby eſtabliſhing a clue for their detection, as often as they are charged with committing*

committing depredations on the Public—with power to reward Officers of Juſtice, and all other perſons whoſe ſervices are found to be uſeful in the diſcovery or detection of delinquents of every deſcription.—To keep a Regiſter of property ſtolen, or procured by ſwindling, or fraudulent tranſactions, in the Metropolis, as well as in other parts of Great Britain:—To eſtabliſh a Correſpondence with the Magiſtrates in Town and Country, ſo as to be able more effectually to watch the motions of all ſuſpected perſons; with a view to quick and immediate detection; and to interpoſe thoſe embarraſſments which a vigilant and active Police may place in the way of every claſs of offenders, ſo as to diminiſh crimes by increaſing the riſque of detection: All this, under circumſtances where a centre-point would be formed, *and the general affairs of the Police conducted with method and regularity:—where Magiſtrates would find aſſiſtance and information; where the great offences againſt the Police, ſuch as the* Coinage of baſe Money, *and* Lottery Inſurances, *would be traced to their ſource; the care and diſpoſal of convicts, according to their different ſentences, be minutely attended to; and the whole Syſtem conducted with that intelligence and benefit to the Country, which muſt ariſe from the attention of men of buſineſs being directed ſolely to theſe objects, diſtinct from all other affairs of State; and their exertions being confined principally to the preſervation of the morals of the People, and the prevention of crimes.*

3. The

3. *The want of an inſtitution of Police Magiſtrates in the Dock Yards; and in all great Commercial and Manufacturing Towns, where there are no Corporations or Funds for the adminiſtration of Public Juſtice.*

4. *The want of a Public Proſecutor for the Crown, in all criminal caſes, for the purpoſe of preventing frauds in the adminiſtration of Juſtice.*

5. *The want of a more correct and regular Syſtem, for the purpoſe of obtaining the fulleſt and moſt authentic information, to avoid deceptions in the obtaining of pardons.*

6. *The deficiency of the Syſtem of the* Hulks.

7. *The want of an improved Syſtem with regard to the arrangement and diſpoſal of Convicts—deſtined for hard labour or for tranſportation.*

8. *The want of national* Penitentiary Houſes, *for the puniſhment and reformation of certain claſſes of Convicts.*

9. *The want of a more ſolemn mode of conducting Executions; whenever ſuch dreadful examples are neceſſary for the furtherance of Public Juſtice.*

The moſt prominent cauſes having been thus generally explained, from which, it is preſumed, ariſe thoſe exiſting and increaſing evils which every good man muſt deplore, it now remains to offer ſuch ſuggeſtions, as ſhall explain and remove them: ſo as to extend to the Public, thoſe bleſſings which ſhall ariſe from improved Laws, adminiſtered with purity under a correct and energetic

energetic Syſtem of Police, applicable to the preſent ſtate of Society; and which ſhall be, in ſome degree, effectual in guarding the Public againſt thoſe increaſing and multifarious injuries and dangers, which are univerſally felt and lamented.

As a ſubject ſo extenſive, involves in it a great variety of detail, of a very intereſting nature, which muſt be neceſſarily diſcuſſed under different heads; its further elucidation, and the nature of the remedies which are propoſed, will be found in the following Chapters.

A TREATISE,

A TREATISE, &c.

CHAP. I.

The Prominent Cauſes of the increaſe of Crimes conſidered; as proceeding from the Vices of the inferior ranks of the People, engendered principally in Public Houſes. And from the bad Education and Idleneſs of the lower order of the Jews.—An eſtimate of the extent of the Depredations ariſing, from this ſource, in the Metropolis and its vicinity.—Reflections and Suggeſtions applicable to this branch of the Subject.

IN developing the cauſes which have ſo multiplied and increaſed thoſe various offences and Public wrongs which form the ſubject of the preſent Work, it may be truly affirmed that, in the firſt inſtance, much is to be imputed *to deficient and inapplicable Laws, and to an ill-regulated Police.*

CRIMES

CRIMES of every deſcription have their origin in the vicious and immoral habits of the people;—in the little attention paid to the education of the inferior orders; and in the want of ſome plan for regulating the morals of this uſeful claſs of the Community.

INNUMERABLE temptations occur in a great Capital to excite, and afterwards criminally to ſupply, imaginary wants and improper gratifications, not known in ſmaller Societies: and againſt which the Laws have provided few remedies, applicable in the way of prevention.

THE improvident, and even the luxurious mode of living which prevails too generally among the lower ranks in the Metropolis, leads to much miſery and to many crimes.

ACCUSTOMED from their earlieſt infancy to indulge themſelves in eating many articles of expenſive food in its ſeaſon*; and poſſeſſing little or no knowledge of that kind of frugality and care which enables well-regulated families to make every thing go as far as poſſible, by a diverſified mode of cookery and good management:—Aſſailed alſo by the numerous temptations held out by fraudulent Lotteries, and places of Public reſort and amuſement; and above all, by the habit of ſpending a great deal of valuable time

* The chief conſumption of oyſters, crabs, lobſters, pickled ſalmon, &c. when firſt in ſeaſon, and when the prices are high, is by the *loweſt* claſſes of people.—The middle ranks, and thoſe immediately under them, abſtain generally from ſuch indulgencies, until the prices are moderate.

as

as well as money unneceſſarily in Public-Houſes; where they are often allured, by low gaming, to ſquander more than they can afford; ſcarcely an inſtance can be found of accommodating the expenditure to the income, even in the beſt of times, with a conſiderable body of the loweſt and more depraved orders of the people inhabiting the Capital: and hence a melancholy concluſion is drawn, warranted by an Eſtimate generally aſſumed to be correct, that including gamblers, ſwindlers, and all claſſes of criminal and depraved perſons, "above twenty thouſand individuals riſe, every "morning, without knowing how, or by what means "they are to be ſupported through the paſſing day; "and in many inſtances even where they are to lodge "on the ſucceeding night."

POVERTY is no where to be found cloathed, in ſo great a degree, with the garb and emblems of the extremeſt miſery and wretchedneſs, as in London.*

* Much of this extreme miſery among the honeſt and virtuous poor is to be attributed to the preſent ſyſtem of the Poor Laws, in limiting the funds raiſed in each Pariſh or Diſtrict, to its own Poor. Thus it happens, that while in opulent Pariſhes the rates are very low, the aſſeſſments on poor Pariſhes are enormous, extending even to the day labourer, who earns his living by the ſweat of his brow; and after all, producing what is by no means equal to the abſolute wants of the diſtreſſed inhabitants, in whoſe humble manſions the Author has witneſſed ſcenes of miſery patiently ſuffered, which are ſhocking to relate.—*Numerous families without bed, bedſtead,* or *bed cloathes,* depreſſed in ſpirits, and pining in want. But as what relates to the Poor and their condition may probably be brought under the review of the Public in a ſeparate Work, the Author abſtains from entering into further particulars.

WERE we to examine the hiſtory of any given number of thoſe who may be denominated wandering vagrants, it would be diſcovered that their diſtreſſes, in too many inſtances, have been occaſioned by extravagance, idleneſs, profligacy, and crimes.

ALLURED and deceived by the opportunities which the pawnbrokers and the old iron ſhops afford, to enable labouring people, when they marry, and firſt enter upon life, to raiſe money upon whatever can be offered as a pledge, or for ſale; the firſt ſtep with many is generally to diſpoſe of wearing-apparel and houſhold goods; and this is frequently done on the ſlighteſt occaſion, rather than forego the uſual gratification of a good dinner or a hot ſupper.—Embaraſſments are the ſpeedy conſequence of this mode of conduct, which is often followed up by idleneſs and inactivity. The alehouſe is then reſorted to as a deſperate remedy, where the lazy and diſſolute will always find aſſociates, who being unwilling to labour, reſort to crimes for the purpoſe of ſupplying an unneceſſary extravagance.

IT is truly pitiable to behold the abject condition of the numerous claſſes of profligate parents, who with their children, are, from invincible and growing habit, conſtantly to be found in the tap-rooms of Public-Houſes; ſpending in two days, as much of their earnings as would ſupport them a week comfortably in their own dwellings; deſtroying their health; waſting their time; and rearing up their children to be proſtitutes and thieves, before they can diſtinguiſh between right and wrong.

IN

In the City of London, and within the Bills of Mortality, there are at preſent 5204 licenſed Public-Houſes,* and it is calculated that the money expended in beer and ſpirits in theſe receptacles of idleneſs and profligacy, by the *labouring people only*, is upwards of *three millions ſterling a year!*†

A moment's reflection will ſhew how much theſe unfortunate habits tend to deſtroy the moral principle, and to engender crimes.

The period is not too remote to be recollected, when it was thought a diſgrace for a woman (excepting on holiday occaſions) to be ſeen in the tap-room of a public-houſe: but of late years the obloquy has loſt its effect: and the public tap-rooms of many ale-houſes are filled with men, women, and children, on all occaſions; where the wages of labour are too often exchanged for indulgencies ruinous to health; and where leſſons of vice and profligacy are imbibed, totally deſtructive of the morals of adults, as well as of the riſing generation.

In tracing the cauſes of the increaſe of public depredation by means of robberies, pilferings, and

* In London — — 825
In Weſtminſter — — 997
In that part of Middleſex which lies within the Bills of Mortality — 2439
In Southwark, and that part of Surry which lies within the Bills of Mortality 943
Total 5204 Public Houſes.

† Vide page 38.

frauds, much muſt be attributed to ill-conducted Public-Houſes, and low Tea Gardens.

The proper regulation of thoſe haunts of idleneſs and vice becomes then the *ground-work of any rational plan of Reform.* Infinite attention ought to be beſtowed in the ſelection of perſons fit to be entruſted with licences; as on this depends the preſervation of the morals of the people, in a greater degree than on any one meaſure propoſed in the courſe of this Work.

Instead of being men of ſober manners and of good moral character, a little enquiry will ſhew that a conſiderable proportion of the preſent Ale-Houſe Keepers in the Metropolis are men of no reſpectability; diſpoſed to promote drunkenneſs, low games, and every ſpecies of vice that can be the means of increaſing their trade; while not a few of them are connected with highwaymen, common thieves, and coiners, venders and utterers of baſe money.

An ill-regulated Public-Houſe is one of the greateſt nuiſances which can exiſt in civil ſociety.—Through this medium, Crimes are increaſed in an eminent degree.—Its poiſon ſpreads far and wide.—It may be truly ſaid to be a ſeminary for rearing up rogues and vagabonds.

It is in ſuch houſes that thieves and fraudulent perſons find an aſylum, and conſult how and where they are to commit depredations on the public.—It is here that apprentices, and boys and girls of tender years are to be found, engaged in ſcenes of lewdneſs and

and debauchery ;—and in fine, it is in ſuch places that almoſt every vice which diſturbs or interrupts the peace and good order of Society, has its origin.*

THE firſt cauſe of this extenſive evil originates in the number of ſuperfluous houſes which have been inadvertently licenſed.

OF theſe there are ſeldom leſs than *one thouſand* which change maſters every year, in the Metropolis alone ; and many of them three or four times over.

THE reſult is, that while ſo many Public Houſes are conſtantly at market, perſons of worthleſs, profligate, and criminal characters become the purchaſers : and this will ever be the caſe, while no limits are ſet to the number in each diſtrict ; and while the preſent *mockery of ſecurity is in practice*, by permitting one Publican to be bound for another, in the ſmall penalty of ten pounds, for the performance of duties, the moſt important and ſacred which are known to exiſt in civil Society ; ſince a breach of them ſaps the foundation of all morals.†

OF

* It has been lately diſcovered, that clubs of apprentice boys are harboured in Public Houſes, for the purpoſe of ſupporting their brethren who run away from their maſters ; and of initiating themſelves early in ſcenes of lewdneſs and drunkenneſs ; the means of indulging in which are generally obtained by pilfering their maſters' property, and diſpoſing of it at the old-iron ſhops.—In this ſituation, from being apprentices to lawful trades, they in general become the apprentices of thieves, who reſort to ſuch houſes to find boys fit for their purpoſe.

† In a Tract, entitled, *Obſervations and Facts, relative to Public Houſes,*

Of how much importance therefore is it for Magiſtrates to eſtabliſh correct ſyſtems for watching over the conduct of Publicans and for regulating Public Houſes?—Every thing that tends to the prevention of crimes; to the comfort and happineſs of the labouring poor; and to the eſſential intereſts of the State, as regards the morals and health of the lower ranks, in checking their prevailing propenſity to drunkenneſs, gaming, and idleneſs;* depends, in a great meaſure, on the vigilance and attention of the Civil Magiſtrates: whoſe powers to do good in this reſpect are extremely ample, and only require to be exerted with attention, mildneſs,

Houſes, ſold by Mr. Dilly, in the Poultry, the evils ariſing from ill-regulated Public Houſes are explained at conſiderable length, and ſeveral remedies propoſed.—In this publication the conſumption of *Ale* and *Porter* annually in the Metropolis and its environs is ſtated to be 1,132,147 barrels=to 36,625,145 gallons, making 158,400,580 pots at 3½d. £2,311,466 15 10

And by another calculation, the average conſumption of Gin and Compounds in Public Houſes, (the diſtilleries being unreſtrained) was about 3,000,000 gallons - 975,000 0 0

£3,286,466 15 10

* If a concluſion may be drawn from the greater degree of ſobriety among the labouring people, evinced by a decreaſe in the number of quarrels and aſſaults, and by the difficulty in obtaining the neceſſaries of life being apparently leſs than in the ſpring of 1795, *notwithſtanding no charities had been diſtributed*, and *bread was conſiderably higher*:—It would ſeem reaſonable to attribute this

mildneſs, and prudence, joined to firmneſs and good judgment.*

In fact, the foundation of all good Police throughout the nation reſts upon thoſe wiſe regulations which the Clergy and the Magiſtrates ſhall carry into execution for the preſervation of morals, and the prevention of Crimes.

It is earneſtly to be hoped, that thoſe who have the charge of Pariſhes will in a more peculiar manner lend their aid, by an immediate attention to the condition of the poor, by regularly viſiting their abodes, and by forwarding proper religious inſtructions in their families:

this favourable change to the high price of gin, during the ſtoppage of the diſtillery.—This baneful liquor being then in a great meaſure *inacceſſible*, the lower ranks had it in their power to apply the money, formerly ſpent in this way, in the purchaſe of proviſions—perhaps to the extent of ſome *hundred thouſand pounds a year* in the Metropolis alone! If this fact is aſſumed, it is impoſſible to reflect without great ſatisfaction on the actual gain, which reſults to the Nation, from the preſervation of the health of perſons whoſe lives are ſhortened by the immoderate uſe of ardent ſpirits.—In the labour of Adults, the benefit to the Nation, ariſing from ſobriety in the maſs of the People, is at leaſt one hundred-fold in length of life, and productive induſtry. It is therefore greatly to be wiſhed that the price of gin could be kept up by high duties.

* The following propoſitions are ſuggeſted, as likely to aid the Magiſtrates conſiderably in their exertions, to reform the Public-Houſes, in caſe they ſhall obtain the ſanction of the Legiſlature.

1. That the number of Public-Houſes aſſigned to each licenſing diviſion ſhall be limited by law; and no new houſes ſhall be licenſed, unleſs there ſhall be an increaſe of inhabitants, (by means of

milies: for certain it is, that if the prevailing and increaſing immorality and profligacy among the lower orders of the people are not checked, very ſerious conſequences are to be dreaded.†

It is alſo much to be wiſhed that the leading and reſpectable perſons of the Jewiſh religion would conſider it as incumbent on them to adopt ſome means of employing, in uſeful and productive labour, the numerous youths of that perſuaſion, who are at preſent rearing up in idleneſs, profligacy, and crimes. If the ſuperſtitious obſervance of inſtitutions, with regard to meat not killed by Jews, and to the Jewiſh ſabbath,

of an acceſſion of buildings or manufactories in the neighbourhood,) equal to 150 individuals, including thoſe employed in public works.

2. That no perſon ſhall be licenſed until he can produce a reſponſible Houſekeeper, who is not a Publican, to enter into a recognizance along with him for his good behaviour, in the ſum of *fifty pounds*;* which ſhall be forfeited if he permits *gaming*, *drunkenneſs*, or any other *irregularities*, to be ſpecified in the recognizance; the form and obligation of which might be *moderuized*, *altered*, and *amended*, to the great benefit of the public.

*. At preſent the legal recognizance is only for 10*l.*—It has continued ſo for upwards of 230 years, ſince the reign of Edward VI. when the ſum then fixed on was, according to the preſent decreaſe of the value of money, much more than the 50*l.* now propoſed.

† The total ignorance of moral and religious duties, among the lower ranks of people in the Metropolis, cannot be more ſtrikingly exemplified, than by the circumſtance that vaſt numbers cohabit together without marriage; from theſe connections a numerous progeny ariſes, reared up (where want of care and diſeaſe does not ſhorten their days) under the example of parents, whoſe conduct exhibits nothing but the vileſt profligacy.

ſhall

ſhall exclude theſe youths from being bound to uſeful employments and mixing with the maſs of the people, by becoming ſervants or apprentices; ſurely it is proper ſome care ſhould be taken that they ſhall not become public nuiſances; an evil that muſt inevitably ariſe from a perſeverance in the ſyſtem which now prevails, in the education and habits of this numerous claſs of people; and which is directly hoſtile to the intereſts of the State, and to the preſervation of morals.

The increaſe therefore of the lower order of the Jews, reared under the influence of ſuch evil examples, and bred to no profeſſion that can render their labour uſeful to the country, conſtitutes another of the chief ſources of that depravity which prevails in the Metropolis; and is to be conſidered as one great cauſe of the increaſe of petty crimes.

For the purpoſe of elucidating, in ſome degree, the dreadful effect of this profligacy and wickedneſs, in the perpetration of Crimes of every ſpecies and denomination, the following Eſtimate has been made up from information derived through a variety of different channels.—It exhibits at one view, the ſuppoſed aggregate amount and value of the various depredations committed in the Metropolis and its environs, in the courſe of a year.

The intelligent reader will perceive at once, that in the nature of things, ſuch a calculation cannot be perfectly accurate; becauſe there are no preciſe data upon which it may be formed; but if it approaches in any degree near the truth, (as the Author is aſſured it does),

does), it will fully anſwer the purpoſe intended; by affording many uſeful and important hints and concluſions favourable to thoſe improvements which are felt to be neceſſary by all; though hitherto underſtood by very few.

It is introduced alſo, (merely as a calculation) for the purpoſe of arreſting the attention of the Public, in a greater degree, and of directing it not only to enquiries ſimilar to thoſe upon which the Author has formed his conjectures; but alſo to the means of procuring thoſe improvements in the Laws, and in the Syſtem of the Police, which have become ſo indiſpenſably neceſſary for the ſecurity of every individual poſſeſſing property in this great Metropolis.

AN ESTIMATE *of the Annual Amount and Value of the Depredations committed on Public and Private Property in the Metropolis and its Vicinity,* IN ONE YEAR. *Specifying the Nature of ſuch Depredations under Six different Heads, viz.*

1. *Small Thefts,* committed in a little way by *menial Servants, Chimney-Sweepers, Duſtmen, Porters, Apprentices, Journeymen, Stable Boys, Itinerant Jews, and others,* from *Dwelling-Houſes, Stables, Out-Houſes, Warehouſes, Shops, Founderies, Workſhops, New Buildings, Public Houſes,* and in ſhort every other place where property is depoſited; which may be ſpecifically eſtimated and ſub-divided as follow:

Articles

	Tons	£
Articles new and old, of iron and ſteel —	5000	100,000
——————— braſs — —	1500	150,000
——————— copper —	1000	120,000
——————— lead — —	2500	50,000
——————— pewter, ſolder, and tin	300	35,000
Pewter pots, ſtolen from 5204 Publicans —	500	*55,000
Small articles of plate, china, glaſs ware, ſadlery, harneſs, and other portable articles of houſe and table furniture, books, tea, ſugar, ſoap, candles, liquors, &c. &c. &c. — — —		100,000
Piece-Goods from ſhops and warehouſes, by ſervants, porters, &c. — — —		50,000
Wearing apparel, bed and table linen, &c. —		40,000
Silk, cotton, and worſted yarn, embezzled by Winders and others in Spitalfields, &c. formerly £20,000. a year, now ſuppoſed to be —		10,000
		£710,000

2. *Theſts upon the River and Quays*, committed in a little way on board ſhips in the River Thames, whilſt diſcharging their cargoes; and afterwards upon the Wharfs, Quays, and Warehouſes, when the ſame are landing, weighing, and ſtoring; by glutmen, lumpers, jobbers, labourers, porters, lightermen, boys called mudlarks, and others employed, or lurking about for plunder.

	£
Raw ſugars, rum, coffee, chocolate, pimento, ginger, cotton, dying woods, and every other article of Weſt Indian produce —	150,000

* The Publicans in their petition to the Houſe of Commons (1796) eſtimated their loſs at £100,000! But there is ſome reaſon to ſuppoſe this was exaggerated.

Brought over	150,000
East-India goods, and merchandize from Africa, the Mediterranean, America, the Baltic, the Continent of Europe, coasting trade, &c. &c. &c. — — —	250,000
Ship stores and tackling, including cordage, sails, tar, pitch, tallow, provisions, &c. taken from above 10,000 different vessels —	100,000
	£500,000

3. *Thefts and Frauds* committed in his Majesty's Dock-Yards and other public repositories, situated on the River Thames; including the plunder, pillage, and frauds, by which public property (exclusive of metals) is embezzled in the said stores, and from ships of war. (Besides the frauds, plunder and pillage, in the Dock-Yards, and from ships of war at Chatham, Portsmouth, Plymouth, &c. at all times enormous, but especially in time of war; when public property is unavoidably most exposed, equal at least to £700,000. a year more, making in all, one million sterling:) at least £300,000

4. *Depredations* committed by means of burglaries, highway robberies, and other more atrocious thefts, viz.

	£
1. Burglaries by Housebreakers, in plate, and other articles — — —	100,000
2. Highway Robberies, in money, watches, bank-notes, &c. — — —	75,000
3. Private stealing and picking of pockets, &c.	25,000
4. Stealing cattle, sheep, poultry, corn, provender, potatoes, &c. &c. — —	20,000
	£220,000

5. *Frauds*

5. *Frauds* by the coinage and fabrication of baſe Money, counterfeited of the ſimilitude of the current gold, ſilver and copper coin of the Realm	£200,000
6. *Frauds* by counterfeiting public ſecurities, powers of attorney, bonds, bills, and notes; by ſwindling, cheating and obtaining money and goods by falſe pretences, &c. &c. &c. —	£170,000

RECAPITULATION.

1. Small Thefts — —	£710,000
2. Thefts upon the Rivers and Quays —	500,000
3. Thefts in the Dock-Yards, &c. on the Thames	300,000
4. Burglaries, Highway-Robberies, &c. —	220,000
5. Coining baſe Money — —	200,000
6. Forging Bills, Swindling, &c. —	170,000
Total *	2,100,000

THE foregoing Eſtimate, (imperfect and uncertain as it may be), exhibits a melancholy picture of the general depravity which prevails; and which is

* This ſum will, no doubt, aſtoniſh the Reader, at firſt view; and may even go very far to ſtagger his belief; but when the vaſt extent of the trade and commerce of London is conſidered, and that in the exports and imports of the Capital alone, there is an annual movement of nearly ſeventy millions of property laden and unladen in the Thames, (as is more fully ſhewn hereafter—See Chapter III.) independent of the great quantity of money, Bank-Notes, and ſtationary or fixed property of a portable nature, as well as moving effects, conveyed in waggons, both which cannot amount to leſs than perhaps the annual ſum of one hundred millions—it will ceaſe to be a matter of ſurpriſe, that under an incorrect Syſtem of Police and deficient laws, the depredations are eſtimated ſo high. It would have equally attracted attention with a view to an improvement in the Police, and of courſe have anſwered the Author's purpoſe full as well to have reduced the eſtimate to *one half the preſent ſum:* but being ſolicitous to approach as nearly to the truth as poſſible, he conſidered himſelf bound to offer it in its preſent form.

heightened

heightened in a conſiderable degree by the reflection, that among the perpetrators of the crimes there particularized, are to be numbered perſons, who from their rank and ſituation in life would ſcarcely be ſuſpected of either committing or conniving at frauds, for the purpoſe of enriching themſelves at the expence of the Nation.

AVARICE is ever an eager, though not always a clear-ſighted paſſion: and when gratified at the price of violating the ſoundeſt principles of honeſty and juſtice, a ſting muſt remain behind, which no affluence can baniſh,—no pecuniary gratification alleviate.

IN contemplating theſe ſtrong features of degraded Humanity, it cannot eſcape the obſervant Reader, how ſmall a part of the annual depredations upon public and private property is to be placed to the account of thoſe Criminals who alone attract notice, from the force and violence they uſe; and to whoſe charge the whole of the inconveniencies felt by the Public, is generally laid, namely, *common thieves and pick-pockets, highway-men, and footpad robbers.*—But for this Eſtimate, it could not have been believed how large a ſhare of the property annually plundered, ſtolen, embezzled, or acquired in a thouſand different ways, by means *unlawful*, *unjuſt*, and *immoral*, in this great Metropolis, is acquired by Criminals of other deſcriptions; whoſe extenſive ravages on property are the more dangerous, in proportion to the ſecrecy with which they are conducted.

CHAP.

CHAP II.

The cauſes and progreſs of ſmall Thefts explained, and traced to the numerous Receivers of ſtolen Goods, under the denomination of Dealers in Rags, Old Iron, and other Metals.—The great increaſe of theſe Dealers of late years.—Their evil tendency, and the abſolute neceſſity of Regulations to prevent the extenſive Miſchiefs ariſing from the Encouragements they hold out to perſons of every age and deſcription, to become Thieves, by the purchaſe of whatever is offered for ſale.—A Remedy ſuggeſted.

IN the preceding Chapter the ſmall thefts committed by perſons not known to belong to the fraternity of Thieves, are eſtimated to amount to the enormous ſum of £710,000. a year!

THIS diſcovery (except what relates to embezzled ſilk, cotton, and worſtead) was originally made through the medium of a conſiderable dealer in Rags and Old iron, and other Metals, who communicated to the Author much intereſting information, confirmed afterwards through other channels, the ſubſtance of which is hereafter detailed: namely,

1. That there exiſts in this Metropolis, (and alſo in all the towns where his Majeſty's Dock-Yards are eſtabliſhed) a claſs of Dealers, of late years become extremely numerous, who keep open ſhops for the purchaſe of *Rags, Old Iron, and other Metals.*

2. That

2. That theſe Dealers are univerſally, almoſt without a ſingle exception, the Receivers of ſtolen goods of every denomination; from a nail, a ſkewer, a key, or a glaſs bottle, up to the moſt vauable article of portable houſhold goods merchandize, plate, or jewels, &c.&c.

3. That they are divided into two claſſes :—*Wholeſale* and *Retail Dealers*. That the Retail Dealers are generally (with ſome exceptions) the immediate purchaſers in the firſt inſtance, from the pilferers or their agents; and as ſoon as they collect a ſufficient quantity of iron, copper, braſs, lead, tin, pewter, or other metals, worthy the notice of a large Dealer, they diſpoſe of the ſame for ready money; by which they are enabled to continue the trade.

4. That the increaſe of theſe old iron, rag, and ſtore ſhops has been aſtoniſhing within the laſt twenty years :—from about *three or four hundred* they have multiplied in that ſhort period, to upwards of *three thouſand*, in the Metropolis alone!

5. That although theſe ſhops (which are now to be ſeen in every bye-ſtreet and lane of the capital) exhibit only a beggarly appearance of old iron to public view, it frequently happens that they have large premiſes behind, where many rich articles of merchandize, but more particularly ſecond-hand metals, compoſed of various houſhold and ſhip's articles, (moſt of which have been pilfered in a little way,) are to be found; and which have been purchaſed by theſe dealers, often by falſe weights, and always under circumſtances where they make an immenſe profit.

6. That the opportunities which theſe old iron ſhops afford to *menial ſervants in private families*, to *apprentices, journeymen, labourers in the founderies, warehouſes, and workſhops, of manufacturers, artiſans, and tradeſmen* of every deſcription, by receiving, and paying down money for every article that

is

is brought them without aſking a ſingle queſtion, have been the means of debauching the morals of a vaſt body of the lower orders of the people, young and old; and of carrying the ſyſtem of pilfering in a ſmall way, to an extent which almoſt exceeds credibility.

7. That, as the leaſt triſle is received, the vigilance of the parties, from whom the articles are ſtolen, is generally eluded; by the prevailing practice of taking only a ſmall quantity of any article at a time.

8. That the articles thus received are generally purchaſed at about one-third the real value, and ſeldom at more than half;—glaſs bottles in particular, are bought at one penny each, and no queſtion aſked:—they are afterwards ſold to dealers in this particular branch, who aſſort and waſh them, and again re-ſell them to inferior wine-dealers at nearly the full value:—this has become, of late, an extenſive line of trade.

9. That further facilities are afforded by the dealers in old iron, in the collection of metals, rags, and other articles purloined and ſtolen in the Country; which are conveyed to town by means of *ſingle-horſe carts*, kept by itinerant Jews, and other doubtful characters; who travel to Portſmouth, Chatham, Woolwich, Deptford, and places in the vicinity of London, for the purpoſe of purchaſing metals from perſons who are in the habit of embezzling the King's ſtores, or from dealers on the ſpot, who are the firſt receivers; from them, *copper-bolts*, *nails*, *ſpikes*, *iron*, *braſs*, *lead*, *pewter*, and other ſhip articles of conſiderable value are procured.—Theſe ſingle-horſe carts have increaſed greatly of late years, and have become very profitable to the proprietors.

10. That ſome of theſe dealers in old metals, notoriouſly keep men employed in knocking the broad Arrow,

or King's mark, out of the copper bolts, nails, and bar iron, whereon it is impreſſed, and alſo in cutting ſuch bar iron into portable lengths, after which it is ſold to the great dealers; who by this means are in ſome inſtances ſuppoſed to ſell the ſame article to the Public Boards *two* or *three* times over.

11. That the trade thus carried on, is exceedingly productive both to the retail and wholeſale dealers; many of whom are become extremely opulent, and carry on buſineſs to the extent of from ten to thirty, and in ſome few inſtances, fifty thouſand a year in old metals alone.

12. That the quantity of new nails taken from the public repoſitories, and from private workſhops, and diſpoſed of at the old iron ſhops exceed all credibility.

13. And finally, that the retail dealers in old iron, with ſome exceptions, are the principal purchaſers of the pewter pots ſtolen from the Publicans, which they inſtantly melt down (if not previouſly done) to elude detection.

THUS it is that the lower ranks of Society are aſſailed on all hands, and in a manner allured to be diſhoneſt, by the ready means of diſpoſing of property, unlawfully acquired, to ſatisfy *imaginary* and too frequently *criminal* wants, excited by the temptations which the amuſements and diſſipations of a great Capital, and the deluſion of the Lottery hold out. It is ſurely a conſideration of great importance as a matter of State Policy, *by what means ſuch an enormous evil is to be prevented?*

ITS rapid growth within the laſt twenty years, and the effect it has upon the morals of menial ſervants and others, who muſt in the nature of things have a certain

certain truſt committed to them, is a ſtrong reaſon why ſome effectual remedy ſhould be adminiſtered as ſpeedily as poſſible.

It ſeems, under all circumſtances, that the regulation of theſe Iron-ſhops, by licence, and by other reſtrictions connected with the public ſecurity, has become a matter of immediate neceſſity; for it is a dreadful thing to reflect that there ſhould exiſt and grow up, in ſo ſhort a period of time, ſuch a body of criminal dealers, who are permitted to exerciſe all the miſchievous part of the functions of Pawnbrokers; enjoying equal benefits, without any of the reſtrictions which the public intereſt has made it neceſſary to extend to this laſt claſs of dealers; who themſelves alſo require further regulations, which will be hereafter diſcuſſed.

But beſides the dealers in *old iron*, it will be neceſſary to extend the regulation propoſed, to dealers in *ſecond-hand wearing apparel*, whether *ſtationary* or *itinerant*; for through this medium alſo, a vaſt deal of bed and table linen, ſheets, wearing apparel, and other articles, pilfered in private families, are diſpoſed of; and money is obtained, without aſking queſtions, with the ſame facility as at the iron ſhops.

To prevent metals from being melted by Receivers of ſtolen goods, and other perſons keeping crucibles and melting veſſels, by which means the moſt infamous frauds are committed, to the evaſion of juſtice, by immediately melting plate, pewter pots, and every kind of metal that can be identified; it may be alſo

neceſſary to regulate, by licence, all *Founders of metal*, and alſo the horſe and truck carts uſed for the purpoſe of conveying old metals from place to place: ſo as, upon the whole, to eſtabliſh a *mild, but complete Syſtem of Prevention*; by limiting the dealers in old metals and ſecond-hand wearing apparel, to the honeſt and fair part of their trade, and by reſtraining them with regard to that which is fraudulent and miſchievous.

At preſent theſe reſpective dealers may truly be ſaid to be complete peſts of Society.—They are not, like Pawnbrokers, reſtrained as to the hours of receiving or delivering goods.—Their dealings are often in the night time, by which means they enjoy every opportunity of encouraging fraud and diſhoneſty.

It is impoſſible to contemplate the conſequences ariſing from the ſeduction of ſo many individuals, young and old, who muſt be implicated in the crimes which theſe abominable receptacles encourage, without wiſhing to ſee ſo complicate and growing a miſchief engage the immediate attention of the Legiſlature, that a remedy may be applied as early as poſſible.*

* This remedy, as it reſpects Receivers of ſtolen Goods, is ſpecifically explained at the cloſe of the Eighth Chapter, which relates entirely to that ſubject, and to which the Reader is particularly referred. Vide pages 187, 188, and 189.

CHAP.

CHAP. III.

The Subject purſued—The wonderful extent and value of floating property laden and unladen in the port of London in the courſe of a year.—The means uſed in perpetrating Small Thefts, and making depredations upon the River Thames.—The ſyſtematic aſſiſtance afforded by Receivers of ſtolen Goods of various denominations, in connection with the plunderers on the River.—The additional opportunities ariſing from the preſent mode of diſcharging veſſels into lighters.—A Remedy propoſed.

THE immenſe plunder and pillage of merchandize and naval ſtores upon the River Thames, has long been felt as a grievance of great magnitude; exceedingly hurtful to the Commerce of the Country, and deeply affecting the intereſt of the Weſt-India Planters, as well as every deſcription of merchants and ſhip-owners, trading to or from the port of London.

THE Subject of this Chapter will therefore be confined to a detail of the means by which theſe robberies are perpetrated, and to the remedies which appear to be beſt adapted to the cure of ſuch an enormous and growing evil: for certain it is that the increaſe has been regular and progreſſive, and that the

eaſy

eaſy manner in which property of this ſort is obtained and diſpoſed of, occaſions an acceſſion of plunderers every year.

THE prevailing practice of diſcharging and delivering the cargoes of ſhips by a claſs of aquatic labourers, known by the name of *Lumpers* and *Scuffle-hunters*, is one principal cauſe of the evil ſo ſeverely felt; but it is not the only cauſe.

A conſiderable proportion of theſe labourers* having formed intimate connections with various purchaſers or Receivers of ſtolen goods, as well as with other aſſociates; they thus acquire conſiderable facility and aſſiſtance in carrying on and in concealing a Syſtem of the moſt ſhameful depredation, in which, from practice and experience, they become adepts; and, ſanctioned as they are by habit and cuſtom, and by being too often ſcreened from detection and puniſhment, by thoſe whoſe immediate duty it is to watch over their nefarious practices, they conſider it as a kind of right which attaches to their ſituation, to plunder wherever an opportunity offers.

To thoſe whoſe habits of life do not lead them into inveſtigations of this kind, the detail which is now to be given, will appear either incredible or

* It is not here meant to criminate the whole of the Lumpers.—It is ſincerely to be hoped, that moſt of the Maſters of the gangs may be pure, and perhaps a proportion of thoſe they employ.

greatly

greatly exaggerated: but whoever conſiders for a moment the aſtoniſhing extent and magnitude of the trade of the Metropolis, and the multitude of veſſels laden and diſcharged in the River Thames, in the courſe of a year, will find upon due enquiry that £500,000, ſtated in the ſecond article of the Eſtimate in the firſt Chapter, as the amount of the annual plunder, including merchandize, ſhips' ſtores, tackling, and proviſions, is by no means over-rated.

In purſuing this inveſtigation, by an attentive conſideration of the ſpecific detail of the Shipping, Navigation and Commerce of the River Thames, the mind is loſt in wonder at the unparalleled and rapid increaſe of the wealth and opulence of the Capital: and while we have juſt cauſe to deplore thoſe enormities which are experienced, it is a matter of conſiderable conſolation that the amount of the floating and moving property upon the River, *(which has trebled within the laſt forty years)*, renders it much eaſier to account for the melancholy Eſtimate, than could have been ſuppoſed at firſt view; more eſpecially when it is conſidered, that upon the aggregate value of ſuch property, which is upwards of Seventy Millions a year, greatly expoſed from the want of proper conveniences for ſhipping and diſcharging goods, the average extent of the plunder does not much exceed *three quarters per cent.* as the following Eſtimate will ſhew.

The

The enſuing Abſtract of the Imports into, and the Exports from the Port of London is made up from the Public Accounts for one year, ending the 5th day of January, 1795 but differs with regard to the value, from theſe accounts; in which the price is eſtimated on data eſtabliſhed many years ago, when the articles of commerce imported and exported were not rated at above half the ſum they now fetch, *excluſive* of duty.

It is therefore to be underſtood that the following Eſtimate is made upon the data of the *preſent value* as nearly as it can be aſcertained. It exhibits a very aſtoniſhing picture of the immenſe opulence and extent of the commerce of the Metropolis; and accounts in a very ſatisfactory manner for the vaſt reſources of the Country, which have been manifeſted in ſo eminent a degree, in the courſe of the preſent and former wars.

Names of the Countries.	Value of Imports into London.	Value of Exports from the Port of London to Foreign Parts.	
		Brit. Manufactures.	For. Merchandize
Ireland	2.209.501 3 4	168.687 18 3	914.352 4 4
Britiſh Weſt Indies	6.072.117 5 0	2.249.043 13 11	579.453 0 0
Conquered Iſlands	1.226.064 13 8	260.970 0 11	110.817 18 0
Brit. American Colonies	307.412 13 0	654.842 19 4	251.551 6 2
Guernſey and Jerſey	91.936 1 2	12.001 13 10	21.016 16 8
Gibraltar	12.947 16 8	83.473 14 11	69.315 2 8
Honduras Bay	14.096 4 2	2.029 18 11	2.550 16 2
South Fiſhery	197.680 8 6	21 6 8	
Aſia, including E. Indies	8.916.950 2 10	3.398.680 1 4	185.190 16 0
Africa	66.013 8 4	90.593 12 9	188.743 16 6
Turkey	641.860 19 2	32.065 12 0	123.770 7 2
Streights	8.389 14 0		
Venice	82.107 16 0	6.203 17 11	16.305 7 2
Italy	1.215.012 15 0	89.980 18 9	340.786 0 8
Spain	1.070.697 18 0	205.096 4 4	265.169 3 4
Portugal	644.610 3 8	182.780 6 2	119.813 12 6
Madeira	7.479 16 8	27.998 6 10	6.886 18 2
Canaries	6.703 19 10	20.116 18 4	377 5 2
France	130 6 8	3.216 5 3	63.625 10 6
Auſtrian Flanders	137.249 5 0	120.413 9 7	887.642 18 10
Holland	1.203.515 3 6	114.458 3 7	1.968.687 3 4
Germany	1.089.307 19 4	1.044.634 18 0	6.176.100 14 8
Pruſſia	196.657 3 2	54.380 14 0	272.719 17 4
Poland	104.978 10 4	7.022 11 10	57.067 2 4
Sweden	262.727 3 4	33.845 5 6	111.457 14 4
Ruſſia	1.269.688 9 6	95.519 8 8	491.243 9 2
Denmark & Norway	166.366 1 0	147.340 5 11	545.509 19 8
Greenland	26.753 11 2		
United States of America	811.511 18 8	2.251.280 12 1	429.248 7 8
Florida	16.239 16 0	38.067 0 3	8.855 0 0
Foreign Weſt Indies	56.240 2 0	1.767 13 10	60 0 0
Prize Goods	1.572.868 8 8		included in the ac. of each country.
£	29.706.476 17 4	11.396.539 13 8	14.208.915 14 6

RECAPITULATION.

The aggregate Value of Goods imported into London in one year - £29.706.476 17 4

Britiſh Merchandize exported - £ 11.396.539 13 8

Foreign Merchandize, ditto - £ 14.208.915 14 6

£ 25.605.455 8 2

Value of Goods imported in upwards of 9000 Coaſting Veſſels, averaged at £ 500 each £ 4.500.000 0 0

Value of Goods exported coaſtways in about 7000 veſſels, at £ 1000 each - - - - - £ 7.000.000 0 0

£ 11.500.000 0 0

Total amount of Property ſhipt and unſhipt in the River Thames in the courſe of a year, eſtimated at - - - - - - - £ 66.811.932 5 9

Beſides the numerous ſmall inland cargoes of coals, merchandize, grain, malt, flour, and other articles laden and diſcharged in the Thames, and the River Lea; and alſo the tackling, apparel, proviſions, and ſtores of above 13.500 ſhips and veſſels, (including their repeated voyages) which lade and unlade in the courſe of a year, eſtimated (in what may be called *moving property*, liable to depredation and plunder) at four millions ſterling more!

The

THE cargoes of the Weſt-India ſhips are the principal objects of attention with the Lumpers and their aſſociates, who are ſuppoſed to plunder from each ſhip not leſs than ten hundred weight of ſugar a day, during the period of the diſcharge; and it is eſtimated by an intelligent writer, that upon Weſt-India produce imported *(communibus annis)* the Merchants, Ship-owners, and Planters at preſent loſe £150,000. and the Revenue £50,000. by pillage and plunder alone. The preſent average importation of ſugar only, amounts to no leſs than one hundred thouſand hogſheads a year!

THESE aquatic labourers are for the moſt part in connection with the journeymen Coopers and Watermen, who are alſo ſuppoſed to ſhare in the plunder. —They generally go on ſhore three times a day, and being *in a body together*, it is difficult, and ſometimes not very ſafe, for a Trinity or Police Officer to attempt to ſearch or to ſecure even one of them.—By the contrivance of a thin ſack ſuſpended by ſtrings from the ſhoulders, and placed under the waiſtcoat, a ſurpriſing quantity of ſugar is carried away; exhibiting to the ſuperficial obſerver only the appearance of the natural protuberance of the belly.—Others who are not provided with ſuch ſacks, fill their hats, pockets, and trowſers with large quantities of raw ſugars; a fact which has been often aſcertained by Officers of Juſtice who have apprehended them *(ſo loaded)*, under the authority of the Bum-boat Act.

THE fraudulent part of theſe *Lumpers* having from long

long practice eſtabliſhed a prompt and ſyſtematic plan of ſale, proceed immediately with their plunder to thoſe who they know will purchaſe without aſking queſtions.—Namely, petty grocers, publicans, and dealers in old iron, and what is called *hand-ſtuff and old ſtores*; the latter claſs being inhabitants of the ſtreets bordering on the river, where they are extremely numerous and increaſing every day; and, being on the ſame footing with iron ſhops, are likewiſe proper objects for ſimilar regulations.*

Besides the depredations which theſe River Plunderers make upon the property of their employers, in the manner already deſcribed, they practice another device, by connecting themſelves with men and boys, known by the name of *Mud-larks*, who prowl about, and watch under the diſcharging ſhips when the tide will permit, and to whom they throw *ſmall parcels of ſugar, coffee*, and other articles of plunder, which are conveyed to the Receivers by theſe *Mud-larks*, who generally have a certain ſhare of the booty.

Besides theſe aſſociates in villainy, ſcullers and other boats are, in like manner, conſtantly hovering about and under the diſcharging ſhips, upon pretence of carrying paſſengers and baggage; into which handkerchiefs of ſugar and coffee, bladders of rum, kegs of tamarinds, and even bags of cotton, ſacks of wheat or flour, and in ſhort every portable article that can be ſafely plundered, are paſſed through the ſcuttles and port-holes of the ſhips; and immediately con-

* Vide Chapter VIII. for a detail of theſe propoſed Regulations.

cealed

cealed by the pretended watermen, who, if purſued by the Trinity or other Officers, generally ſink the goods to avoid the penalties of the Law; but for the moſt part theſe adepts find means to elude the vigilance of the Officers, and to convey the plunder, under the regular Syſtem they have eſtabliſhed, to their friends the Receivers; who being under no legal reſtraint, immediately cover and protect their agents from all hazard of puniſhment.

But there are other modes by which the property of the merchants is ſaid to be embezzled and plundered, even to a greater extent than by the *Lumpers*, the *Mud-larks*, or the *pretended Watermen*.

The depredations alluded to are made by what may be denominated Gentlemen-plunderers, or perſons who keep *timber-yards*, ſmall *hemp* and *ſtore ſhops*, *ſpirit dealers*, and *ſmall grocers*: theſe inſinuate themſelves into the good graces of perſons who are known to have ſome truſt on board of ſhips which are under diſcharge, and keep boats and ſervants for the purpoſe of plundering, on a more enlarged ſcale, by which many of them make fortunes in a few years:—Theſe being more latent, are not ſo generally known, although from the extent of their dealings they are far more pernicious than the inferior claſs of thieves.

The operations of theſe gentry are generally carried on during the night, or at thoſe intervals when the diſcharge of a ſhip is ſuſpended for want of craft; rum and other liquors are drawn off with cranes made on purpoſe, and conveyed into bladders containing from

two

two to ſix gallons each. Theſe bladders are immediately put into the boats which are in attendance, together with quantities of ſugar, coffee, and other portable articles, according to the nature of the cargo; all which are conveyed to an appointed place, where perſons are ſtationed on ſhore to give notice by a particular ſignal or watch-word when the cargo may be ſafely landed.

It would fill a volume to recount the various devices and tricks reſorted to for the purpoſe of obtaining this ſpecies of plunder. Beſides the different claſſes of delinquents which have been named, there are gangs of more audacious offenders, known by the name of River Pirates, who ply upon the Thames during the night, in boats provided for the purpoſe; and forcibly plunder whatever they can obtain from lighters, or upon the quarters or decks of ſhips, either landing or diſcharging, including the tackle or apparel of veſſels not ſufficiently guarded, or where the crews are either aſleep or not of ſufficient ſtrength to reſiſt them.—A gentleman of undoubted veracity, and whoſe habits of life have afforded him many opportunities of knowing the nature and extent of the depredations on property afloat in the River Thames, has obligingly communicated to the Author, the following inſtances which came within his own immediate knowledge.

An American veſſel lying at Eaſt-lane Tier, was boarded in the night, while the Captain and crew were aſleep, by a gang of theſe river pirates, who actually weighed

weighed the ſhip's, anchor and hoiſted it into their boat, with a complete new cable, with which they got clear off.—The Captain hearing a noiſe, dreſſed himſelf, and came upon deck juſt as theſe raſcals were ready to ſet off, and they actually rowed away in his preſence, after telling him they had got his anchor and cable, and bidding him good morning.

ANOTHER inſtance of the ſame kind happened with a veſſel from Jerſey, whoſe bower anchor was weighed, and the cable plundered and carried off in the ſame way.

ALTHOUGH only theſe two inſtances of extraordinary audacity are ſpecified, many others, equally aſtoniſhing, could alſo be adduced.— When veſſels firſt arrive in the River, they are generally very much lumbered, eſpecially thoſe from the Weſt Indies. This is the harveſt of theſe River Pirates, with whom it is no uncommon thing to cut away bags of cotton, cordage, ſpars, oars, &c. from the quarters of veſſels, and to get clear off, even in the day time as well as in the night. And as all the other claſſes of labourers who work on the River are more or leſs aſſociates in the ſame ſpecies of criminality, they connive at the delinquency of each other: and hence it is that, with ſo many opportunities and with ſuch a perfect ſyſtem for the purpoſe of concealing fraud, ſo very few are detected.

MANY of the Lightermen are alſo ſuppoſed to be deeply concerned in this complicated ſyſtem of pillage and plunder, and they too have their tricks and devices

vices for the purpoſe of robbing the Shippers and Importers of their property.

A CANADA Merchant who had been accuſtomed to ſhip quantities of oil annually to the London market, finding (as indeed almoſt every merchant experiences) a conſtant and uniform deficiency in the quantity landed, greatly exceeding what could ariſe from common leakage, which his correſpondents were quite unable to explain; having occaſion to viſit London, was reſolved to ſee his Cargo landed with his own eyes; ſo, as if poſſible, to develope a myſtery heretofore inexplicable, and by which he had annually loſt a conſiderable ſum for ſeveral years. Determined therefore to look ſharp after his property, he was in attendance at the wharf in anxious expectation of a lighter which had been laden with his oil on the preceding day; and which, for reaſons that he could not comprehend, did not get up for many hours after the uſual time.

ON her arrival at the wharf, the proprietor was confounded to find the whole of his caſks ſtowed in the lighter with their bungs downwards. Being convinced that this was the effect of deſign, he began now to diſcover one of the cauſes at leaſt, of the great loſſes he had ſuſtained; he therefore attended the diſcharge of the lighter until the whole of the caſks were removed, when he perceived a great quantity of oil leaked out, and in the hold of the veſſel, which the Lightermen had the effrontery to inſiſt was their perquiſite. The proprietor ordered caſks to be brought

and

and filled no leſs than 9 of them with the oil that had thus leaked out, He then ordered the ceiling of the lighter to be pulled up, and found between her timbers as much as filled 5 caſks more; thus recovering from a ſingle lighter-load of his property, no leſs than 14 caſks of oil, that, but for his attendance, would have been appropriated to the uſe of the lightermen; who after attempting to rob him of ſo valuable a property, complained very bitterly of his ill uſage in taking it from them.

In many caſes where goods are put into lighters it is no uncommon thing to cut the lighters adrift, and when out of the view of the watchmen, immediately to commence their pillage.

One inſtance of this ſort has been mentioned to the Author, from a ſource of undoubted authority; a lighter with tallow, was cut from a ſhip in the Pool, and was next morning diſcovered athwart the tier, near Cherry Garden, with ſix caſks of tallow rolled off her and removed, and two more broke open, and the chief part plundered.

The Lumpers, however, have the largeſt ſhare of the plunder on the River.—Their ſyſtem has been long matured, and they are prepared at all points with iron crows, and hand-vices to draw nails without noiſe, and apparel made with a view to this object; for beſides the bag already deſcribed, they are generally furniſhed with two pair of trowſers, and with frocks made in a particular manner, with large pockets, for the greater convenience of concealing and conveying plunder. It has

has even been aſſerted, that, with ſome exceptions, it is no uncommon practice to obtain, from gangs of Lumpers, a *premium*, merely for the liberty of being permitted to labour *gratuitouſly* in the diſcharge of veſſels having particular cargoes on board.—Wages become no object at all wherever there is a prolific harveſt for plunder.

THE Watermen who aſſiſt theſe lumpers are alſo large ſharers in the plunder they help to remove.—An apprentice in this line, has been mentioned to the Author, as keeping both a miſtreſs and a riding horſe from the profits of his delinquency.

THERE exiſts at preſent a Club of working Lumpers, where about ſixty of theſe plunderers meet regularly, and ſubſcribe a certain ſum for eſtabliſhing a general fund; out of which the penalty of 40*s.* adjudged under the Bum-boat Act, to be paid by every perſon convicted of conveying goods pilfered from veſſels, is regularly diſcharged; by which means the delinquents, inſtead of going to jail, are enabled to return to their former criminal purſuits.*—Some of the members of this club, although apparently common labourers, are ſaid to have their houſes furniſhed in a very ſuperior ſtyle, and to be poſſeſſed of property in the funds to the extent of from £1500. to £2000.

INFERIOR Officers of the Cuſtoms, and particularly that claſs of ſupernumerary tidesmen who are employed, *pro tempore*, when there is hurry of buſineſs, and who, from that circumſtance, are called *Glutmen*,

*Vide page 427.

are

are ſuppoſed to connive, as well as ſome of the ſtationary Officers, at improper practices of theſe various offenders, and alſo to ſhare in the plunder ;* nor is this much a matter of wonder, when it is conſidered that theſe *Glutmen* are generally compoſed of perſons who are without employment, and being alſo without character, recommend themſelves principally from the circumſtance of being able to write.

THESE various and complicated ſyſtems of pillage and plunder are proved to exiſt by the conſtant and unaccountable deficiences which are manifeſt in almoſt every cargo that is diſcharged; but more particularly Weſt-India cargoes, where the ſhip owners have often ſums of money to pay on this account.

THE prevalence of the evil is alſo manifeſt, in a great degree, from the ſeizures that are made not only by the Officers of the Cuſtoms and Exciſe, but alſo, by the Trinity and Police Officers, under the *Act of the 2d. of his preſent Majeſty*, (cap. 28,) *for preventing Thefts and Frauds by perſons navigating bum-boats and other boats on the River Thames*, already ſo frequently alluded to.

BUT the Miſchief is not merely confined to River Plunderers; ſince it is well known that every public

* One thouſand ſix hundred men are employed in the Cuſtom-Houſe of London, the major part of whom are on River duty as watchmen—thirty of theſe inferior Officers are generally put on board each Eaſt-India ſhip, five or ſix on board each Weſt-India-man, and the like proportion on board of other veſſels, according to their ſize; all of whom are generally fed and maintained at the expence of the Owners.

wharf and quay, where goods of any deſcription are laden or landed, is filled with numbers of criminal people, diſcharged by acquitals or by gaol-deliveries: and with others who, having loſt all character for honeſty, can find no maſter who will give them employment.

These (who are diſtinguiſhed by the nick name of *Scuffle-hunters)* prowl about the wharfs, quays, and warehouſes, under pretence of aſking employment as porters and labourers; but their chief object is to pillage and plunder whatever comes in their way, and for this purpoſe they are conſtantly upon the watch.

It rarely happens that a Magiſtrate, in inveſtigating the hiſtory and employment of an idle or ſuſpicious character, or Lottery vagrant, does not find that they have either worked at the water-ſide, or if of a ſuperior caſt, that they have been employed as Cuſtom-Houſe Officers,—meaning thereby, that they were *Glutmen*, as already explained.

The evil is certainly of great magnitude; and when it is ſhewn alſo to extend to the tackle and apparel of the ſhips and veſſels lying in the Thames, as well as to their cargoes; it becomes a matter of important conſideration by what means it is to be remedied.

No doubt can be entertained but the reſtrictions by licence and other regulations, which are propoſed to be extended to the keepers of *old iron*, *rope*, *rag*, and *ſtore ſhops*, who may be truly ſaid to be the manufacturers and nouriſhers of thieves, from the child of tender

tender years to the adult, would go a great way to cure the evil: but there ſeems, in this caſe, to be a collateral Syſtem neceſſary to aid ſuch regulations, which will perhaps depend more on meaſures to be adopted by the merchants and ſhip-owners themſelves, than on any legiſlative regulation.—The moſt obvious of theſe are, the appointing a confidential perſon to lock up the hatches and bulk-heads of all veſſels under diſcharge, in the evening, and to open them again in the morning, ſo that no one might have acceſs to the cargo during the night; and alſo, that a perſon properly authoriſed ſhould attend conſtantly on board, with an officer of juſtice, to ſearch all lumpers, glutmen, and others, as often as they depart from the ſhip. Indeed the moſt effectual way would be to apply to Parliament, for the appointment of proper Inſpectors, who ſhould find good ſecurity, and with their aſſiſtants, for whom they ſhould be reſponſible, attend the delivery of each cargo, and ſecure the hatches every evening. —As the Revenue is now greatly injured by the plunder and pillage which at preſent prevails, Government becomes intereſted, no leſs than the Merchants, in applying a remedy.

But the chief miſchief ariſes from ſo many veſſels with valuable cargoes being compelled to diſcharge in the Pool, and to ſend the goods on ſhore in lighters. —And this is only to be corrected, completely, by the erection of proper Docks and Quays for landing goods, under ſuch circumſtances as would prevent the

neceſſity of any intermediate tranſit from the ſhips to the warehouſes.

At preſent there are no leſs than ſix ſtages of danger where goods are liable to be plundered.

1. In the hold of the veſſel; from the circumſtance of the diſcharge taking place in the River.
2. In the tranſit from the ſhip to the wharfs, in lighters.
3. In landing from the lighters upon the wharfs.
4. In lying expoſed upon the wharfs or quays, waiting for the Revenue Officers.
5. In the tranſit from the wharfs to the warehouſes.
6. In the ſtowing away in the warehouſes.

In all theſe ſtages numbers of delinquents are conſtantly upon the watch to avail themſelves of every opportunity whereby they can acquire booty.

The grand remedy therefore would certainly be in the formation of Docks, and in the buildings of Quays or Wharfs, and Warehouſes, properly incloſed; where goods could be immediately conveyed from the ſhips, into the repoſitories of the Merchants.

Since the Author publiſhed the firſt Edition of this Work, he has, with great ſatisfaction, obſerved a riſing ſpirit of improvement with regard to the Port of London. Should this ſpirit produce the completion of any of the great deſigns that have been meditated, ſuch as ſhall, on mature conſideration, be beſt adapted to the object in view, immenſe and incalculable advantages will reſult from the meaſure.

ASTONISHING in point of magnitude and extent as the trade of the Port of London is at preſent, far, very far, beyond that of any other Port in the world, improvements of this nature would raiſe it infinitely higher. The convenience to be afforded to the general trade of Europe and America, by means of a warehouſing Syſtem, giving facilities without expence, would render this City a general Entrepôt for a large proportion of the Commerce of the world.

Every thing connected with the ſtate of Europe appears favourable for the accompliſhment of this extent of commercial aggrandizement; and affords an additional incentive to promote the projected improvements: without which, advantages ſo highly beneficial to the Public, will be irrecoverably loſt.

THE introduction and eſtabliſhment of *ſecurity, facility, and œconomy* in the tranſit of merchandize, is one of the firſt objects of importance, in a free commercial State; and the deſign of the Docks, when accompliſhed, will be the means, and perhaps the only effectual means, of obtaining theſe objects.

WHEN the amazing amount of the eſtimated plunder is conſidered, which, by this and other arrangements, will be prevented, the expence is not worthy a moment's heſitation. But when to this are added alſo the benefits, which muſt reſult from a bonding Syſtem and a *Free Port*, making LONDON the grand Depôt for the commerce of the world: no pecuniary ſacrifices *can* be too great to accompliſh a plan of ſuch importance

importance, not only to the Metropolis, but alſo to the whole Nation.

It is needleſs to inſiſt at length on the peculiar advantage which would be obtained by the State from the increaſe of Revenue—from the ſuppreſſion of ſmuggling as well as plunder; and from that ſyſtem of œconomy and ſaving in ſalaries which would reſult from the dicharge of the *legion* of ſubordinate officers employed at preſent, often miſchievouſly, under pretence of watching ſhips; whoſe labour might then be rendered more productive to the Country, and certainly leſs injurious to their morals, by being employed in purſuits of honeſt induſtry.

Nothing, (it muſt be repeated,) can poſſibly convey to the mind a more exalted idea of the proud height to which the commerce of the city of London has arrived, than the eſtimates of its imports and exports, already inſerted in this Chapter.

Thirteen thouſand five hundred veſſels, (beſides the numerous River-Craft) arriving and ſailing from a ſingle port in the courſe of a year, and bringing and carrying away property to the extent of between *ſixty* and *ſeventy millions* ſterling, which produces a groſs revenue of *ſix millions* a year, in the Cuſtoms, independent of the immenſe impoſts of Exciſe, cannot fail to eſtabliſh a very high idea of the great opulence of the Metropolis; and of the unparalleled reſources which can move and keep afloat ſuch a vaſt commercial Syſtem—which amounted only to one third of its preſent extent in the year 1753, and is now equal to three fifth parts of the whole trade of England.

The

THE acceſſion of wealth, thus rapidly flowing into the Capital, through the medium of trade and commerce, muſt, in the nature of things, produce an increaſe of crimes. And the great object for conſideration is, "*while we encourage and uſe every proper means* "*to advance the former: how the latter is to be decreaſed* "*or kept within due bounds.*"

THIS can only be done by eſtabliſhing a correct Syſtem of Police, aided by that ſpecies of ſuperintendance which ſhall produce intelligence, and excite vigilance, in a department now become of the higheſt importance, not only, to the Metropolis, but to the whole Nation.

THE prevention, in a great meaſure, of pillage and plunder in the River Thames, is by no means impracticable:—it only requires exertion and perſeverance in purſuing the means recommended in this Work; and when it is conſidered, that beſides the protection of ſo vaſt a property as muſt be annually ſaved by a proper Syſtem, ſeveral thouſands now engaged in theſe nefarious practices, will be compelled to become honeſt, and to truſt to the liberal wages ariſing from labour for their ſupport, in lieu of indulging themſelves in profligacy and idleneſs, crimes always ariſing from the eaſe and facility by which money is unlawfully obtained;—it becomes a matter of the very firſt importance, not only to the commerce of the Country; but alſo the beſt intereſts of the State, in the preſervation of the morals of the People, that ſome effectual meaſures ſhould be adopted as early as poſſible.

CHAP.

CHAP. IV.

Reflections on the Cauſes of the prevailing Abuſes, Frauds, Plunder, and Pillage, in the Navy, Victualling and Ordnance Departments, in Ships of War and Tranſports, and in the Dock-Yards and other Public Repoſitories.—A Summary View of the Laws at preſent applicable to theſe Objects.—Their Deficiencies explained, with Obſervations on the Means of improving them.—The exiſting Abuſes analized.—Remedies propoſed and explained.

UNDER the preſſure of thoſe accumulated wrongs, which conſtitute the extenſive frauds, embezzlements, pillage, and plunder, known and acknowledged to exiſt in the Dock-Yards and other public Repoſitories, it is not eaſy, at firſt view, to aſſign a reaſon for that apparent ſupineneſs, on the part of men of known honor and integrity, who have heretofore preſided, and who now preſide at the Public Boards, in not uſing the means neceſſary to remedy ſo great an evil.

THIS may poſſibly be accounted for, by the extreme difficulty which men, conſtantly occupied in a laborious buſineſs, find in purſuing enquiries, or forming arrangements, out of their particular ſphere; more eſpecially when ſuch arangements require thoſe powers of buſineſs, and that ſpecies of legal and general information

information, which do not uſually attach to men whoſe education and habits of life have run in a different channel.

UNDER ſuch circumſtances, it is ſcarcely to be wondered at, that greater efforts have not been uſed, (for great efforts are unqueſtionably neceſſary), to correct thoſe abuſes, which have long exiſted, and which have been progreſſively increaſing; by means of which not only the property of the Public ſuffers a vaſt annual diminution by frauds and embezzlements; but the foundation of all morals is ſapped; and the moſt baneful practices extend even to men in the upper and middle ranks of Society; who are too ſeldom reſtrained by any correct principle of rectitude in tranſactions, where the intereſt of Government only is concerned; either in the ſupplying, or afterwards in the taking charge of the cuſtody of Public Stores.

WHEN the object in view is to acquire money, the power of example, ſanctioned by uſage and cuſtom, will reconcile men by degrees, to enormities and frauds which at firſt could not have been endured.—Acting under this influence, it too often happens that a diſtinction is made, as regards moral rectitude, in the minds of many individuals, between *the property of the Nation*, and *private property*.—While the moſt ſcrupulous attention to the rules of honour prevails in the latter caſe, principles, the moſt relaxed, are yielded to in the former.

AND thus it is, that in ſuch ſituations, inferior agents

agents alſo, induced by example, become inſenſibly reconciled to every ſpecies of fraud, embezzlement, and peculation.

It is no inconſiderable ſource of the evil, that large gratuities are given, under the colour of fees, to thoſe who can aſſiſt in promoting the views of the fraudulent, or in guarding them againſt detection.—What was at firſt conſidered as the wages of turpitude, at length aſſumes the form, and is viewed in the light of a fair perquiſite of office.

In this manner abuſes multiply, and the ingenuity of man is ever fertile in finding ſome palliative.—Cuſtom and example ſanction the greateſt enormities; which at length become fortified by immemorial and progreſſive uſage: it is no wonder, therefore, that the ſuperior Officers find it an Herculean labour to cleanſe the Augean ſtable.

A HOST of intereſted individuals oppoſes them. The taſk is irkſome and ungracious.—The reſearch involves in it matter of deep concern, affecting the peace, comfort, and happineſs of old ſervants of the Crown or the Public, and their families; who have not perhaps been ſufficiently rewarded for their ſervices; and who, but for ſuch perquiſites, could not have acquired property, or even ſupported themſelves with decency.

It is an invidious taſk to make enquiries, or to impoſe regulations which may ultimately affect the intereſt or the character of dependants, who have heretofore perhaps been regarded as objects of partiality or affection:—

affection :—Thoſe whoſe duty it is to ſuperintend the departments, knowing their own purity, are unwilling to believe that the ſame principle of rectitude does not regulate the conduct of others in inferior ſituations: and matters, of apparently greater importance, conſtantly forcing themſelves upon their attention, the conſideration of ſuch abuſes is generally poſtponed: While thoſe who detect or complain of their exiſtence, ſeldom meet with much encouragement; unleſs ſome ſpecific act of criminality is ſtated, and then it is referred, as a matter of courſe, to the proper law officers.

THESE circumſtances, however, only prove the neceſſity of ſome other and more effectual agency to remove *an evil*, which, (if the aſſertions of thoſe whoſe official ſituations give them acceſs to the very beſt information as to its extent and enormity, are correct,) *is of the greateſt magnitude*, and calls aloud for immediate attention.

IT is calculated, by perſons well informed on the ſubject, that the frauds upon the Public, including the embezzlements, pillage, and plunder of the public ſtores at Portſmouth alone, amount nearly to *One Million ſterling a year during war*, and to half that ſum *in time of peace.*

INCREDIBLE as this may ſeem at the firſt bluſh, it will not, upon reflection, aided by a minute and accurate knowledge of circumſtances, appear to be an exaggerated eſtimate.

BUT

BUT whether it ſhall be preciſely accurate or not is of the leſs conſequence, ſince it ſtands admitted as an incontrovertible fact, *that the evil is enormous*, and that the loſs to the Public, ariſing from the exiſting abuſes, is increaſing every year.

A REMEDY therefore ought to be adminiſtered:—and it becomes the peculiar duty of Magiſtrates, who may have had opportunities collaterally to develope theſe abuſes, in the detection of offenders diſpoſing of Public Property, not only to bring them to juſtice, but alſo to ſuggeſt what ſhall occur as the beſt means of prevention.

To underſtand how this is to be accompliſhed, it will be neceſſary to examine the nature and effect of the exiſting Laws made for the protection of his Majeſty's Naval and Military Stores.

The Acts of the 31ſt of Elizabeth, (cap. 4.) and the 22d of Charles II. (cap. 5.) made it felony, without benefit of Clergy, to ſteal or embezzle any of his Majeſty's Military or Naval Stores or Proviſions, above the value of Twenty Shillings.

By the 9 and 10 of William III. (cap. 41.) the Receivers of embezzled ſtores, or ſuch as ſhould have the ſame in their cuſtody, are ſubject to a penalty of £200.

From this period, till the 1ſt of George the Firſt, the attention of the Legiſlature does not ſeem to have been directed to this object; when by the ſtatute, 1ſt Geo. I. ſtat. 2. cap. 25, the principal Officers or Commiſſioners of the Navy were authorized to iſſue warrants to ſearch for Public Property ſtolen or embezzled, and to puniſh the Offenders by fine or impriſonment.

A ſucceeding

A ſucceeding act, (9 Geo. I. cap. 8.) empowered the Judges to mitigate the fine of £200. impoſed on perſons having in their poſſeſſion public ſtores, and to puniſh the offenders corporally, by cauſing them to be publicly whipped, or kept at hard labour for ſix months in the Houſe of Correction; which certainly was a great improvement.

By the act 17 Geo. II. c. 40. juriſdiction was given to the Judges of Aſſize, and the General Quarter Seſſions, to try the Offenders, and puniſh them by a fine not exceeding £200. impriſonment for three months, and other corporal puniſhment.

The Laws on this ſubject were further amended by the 9th of his preſent Majeſty, cap. 35; by which the *Treaſurer, Comptroller, Surveyor, Clerk of the Acts*, or any Commiſſioner of the Navy, are empowered to act as Juſtices, in cauſing Offenders to be apprehended and proſecuted. Theſe powers were given with a view to eſtabliſh a greater degree of energy in detections: but experience has ſhewn that the purpoſe has not been anſwered.

The laſt act which relates to the protection of the Public Stores, was made the 12th year of his preſent Majeſty's reign (cap. 24.) and related ſolely to burning ſhips, warehouſes, and naval, military, or victualling ſtores, in any dominions of the Crown; which offence is made felony without benefit of Clergy.

A VERY ſuperficial view of the above Laws will demonſtrate their inſufficiency to the object of *Prevention*. And even if they were complete, the taſk impoſed on the public officers, who are on every occaſion to act as Juſtices, has proved from experience to be a meaſure ill calculated to attain the object in view, namely,

namely, the detection of offenders;—otherwiſe the evil would not have increaſed.

Should the ſyſtem of regulating the dealers in Old Metals, and ſecond-hand Naval-Stores, and Hand-Stuff, already ſuggeſted, and hereafter more particularly inſiſted on, *(ſee Chap.* VIII.) be adopted, and become a general law; or ſhould it be extended only to places within ten miles of every Dock-Yard, it would have a moſt powerful operation in preventing many of the abuſes which are now practiſed; and it would further the ſame good purpoſe if the Bum-boat Act* were extended to Sheerneſs, Chatham, Portſmouth, and Plymouth, with ſuch alterations and amendments as might apply to local circumſtances.

If alſo, in order to give vigor and energy to the execution of theſe exiſting or propoſed Laws, a Police-Office, with two able, intelligent, and active Magiſtrates of tried virtue and integrity, were to be eſtabliſhed at each of the Dock-yards, with proper boats and officers under their direction; the multitude of perſons who now ſupport themſelves by plunder would be compelled to become honeſt, while the ſaving to the Nation would exceed all calculation.

Having ſaid thus much, it may now be proper to enter into ſome detail of the moſt prominent Abuſes; in order to elucidate the exiſting Evils, as well as the propoſed Remedy.

* See page 65.

THESE Abuſes are multifarious, and are perpetrated through the medium of a vaſt variety of agencies, which naturally divide themſelves into two diſtinct branches.

THE firſt relates to frauds committed by the connivance and aſſiſtance of Clerks, Store-keepers, and inferior Officers in the Dock-yards, and other repoſitories, and in ſhips of war and tranſports; *in receiving and delivering Naval, Victualling, and Ordnance, ſtores;—in ſurveys;—in returns of unſerviceable ſtores;—in* what is called *ſolving off ſtores;—in fraudulent certificates;—in the ſale of old ſtores;* and innumerable other devices; by which a number of individuals are enriched at the Public expence; and a ſyſtem of plunder is ſupported by fraudulent documents and vouchers of articles which have no exiſtence but upon paper.

THE ſecond branch relates to the actual pillage of *new and old Cordage, Bolts of Canvas, Sails, Bunting, Twine of all ſorts, Fearnought and Kerſey, Leather and Hides, old and new Copper, Locks, Hinges and Bolts, Copper Bolts and Nails in immenſe quantities, Bar-Iron, old Iron, Lead and Solder, Ship's-Plank, Oars, Timber of ſmall ſizes, Blocks, Quarterſtuff, Candles, Tallow, Oil, Paint, Pitch, Tar, Turpentine, Varniſh, Roſin, Beer and Water Casks, Iron Hoops, Biſcuit Bags, Beer, Bread, Rum, Oil, Vinegar, Butter, Cheeſe, Beef, Pork, &c.*— All theſe articles ſuffer a vaſt annual dimunition, by means of that plunder which has become habitual to a number of the inferior ſervants of the Crown, who have

have in their reſpective ſituations, acceſs to ſuch ſtores.*

THIS ſpecies of plunder is much encouraged by the difficulty of detection: Vaſt quantities are conſtantly provided, and the ſtore-houſes are generally full; it happens therefore as a matter of courſe, that the articles which were recently depoſited are iſſued firſt; and hence many valuable ſtores, it is ſaid, have remained untouched and unſeen for forty or fifty years, until a number of articles periſh or become unſerviceable from length of time.—An annual inventory, rendered practicable by more extenſive ſtore-houſes, would remove this obvious inconvenience.

ALL Stores being delivered under the authority of warrants ſigned by the Commiſſioners and proper officers, the clerks, or in their abſence the foreman of the warehouſes where the articles ſtated in the warrants are depoſited, deliver the ſtores; and, if opportunities offer, large additional quantities are alſo ſent out, by the connivance of the inferior officers; ſometimes ſtores are even delivered three or four times over, under colour of the ſame warrant, without diſcovery.

A SIMILAR Syſtem prevails with regard to ſtores ſent to the public repoſitories from diſmantled ſhips of war and tranſports.

* It is by no means to be inferred from what is here ſtated, that there are not, both among the furniſhers and contractors for Public Stores, as well as the Officers and Clerks employed in the departments here alluded to, many individuals of great honour and integrity.—It is to be hoped, the fraudulent are the ſmalleſt, in point of number, or that they will ſoon be ſo.

MANY

MANY veſſels in the coaſting trade, and even ſhips of foreign Nations, it is ſaid, touch at Portſmouth and Plymouth, merely for the purpoſe of purchaſing *cheap ſtores*:—and it is well known, that many dealers in naval ſtores in the neighbourhood of the Dock-Yards are chiefly ſupplied in this way.

THE plan which prevails at preſent with regard to the ſale of old ſtores, not only proves a kind of ſafeguard to theſe fraudulent dealers; but is alſo in itſelf ſubject to great abuſes, from the delivery of larger quantities than are actually included in the public ſales, by which the parties concerned pocket conſiderable ſums of money.

THE artificers in the Dock-Yards, availing themſelves of their perquiſite of Chips, not only commit great frauds, by often cutting up uſeful timber, and waſting time in doing ſo; but alſo in frequently concealing, within their bundles of chips, copper bolts, and other valuable articles, which are removed by their wives and children, and afterwards ſold to itinerant Jews, or to the dealers in old iron and ſtores, who are always to be found in abundance wherever the Dock-Yards are ſituated.*

THE

* It ſeems evident that the abolition of the perquiſite of Chips would be a great improvement, and prove the means of correcting many groſs abuſes which at preſent prevail. It is eſtimated that 3000 ſhip-wrights are employed in the ſeveral Dock-Yards at the wages of 2s. 1d. with the privilege of one bundle of chips each day, which though not worth more than 6d. to each ſhip-wright, actually

 coſts

THE Naval, Victualling, and Ordnance Stores pillaged in the Dock-Yards and other public repoſitories, and alſo from ſhips of war in the River Thames, are eſtimated in the firſt Chapter at £300,000 a year.

THE vicinity of the Metropolis;—the aſſiſtance afforded by old iron and ſtore ſhops on the ſpot;—by carts employed in this trade alone, conſtantly going and coming from and to the Capital;—by the advantage of an eaſy and ſafe conveyance for ponderous and heavy articles, in lighters and other craft paſſing up

coſts Government 1s. 6d. becauſe good and valuable timber is often cut down to make theſe chips.—The following eſtimate will elucidate what has been ſtated: and ſhew the benefits which Government would probably derive from the abolition of this perquiſite, even if the wages ſhould be raiſed, which are perhaps too low at preſent.

3000 men, working 300 days in a year, entitled to 900,000 bundles of chips at 1s. 6d. —	£67,500
Time loſt to Government in making up theſe chips, equal to 6d. per day — —	22,500
Articles purloined and ſtolen, by being concealed within theſe bundles, and by women and children, who reſort to the yards on pretence of carrying them away, ſuppoſed — —	50,000
	£140,000
Deduct 6d. a day additional wages in lieu of the perquiſite of chips; which, it is underſtood, the ſhipwrights would conſider as an ample remuneration — — —	22,500
Preſumed gain by this arrangement	£117,500

and

and down the River; and the extenſive chain of criminal connection, which a courſe of many years has formed, joined to the eaſe with which frauds are committed, have combined to render this nefarious traffic a very ſerious evil.

Among the multitude of perſons concerned in it, ſome are ſaid to keep men conſtantly employed in untwiſting the cordage, for the purpoſe of removing the King's mark, or coloured ſtran, which is introduced into it as a check againſt fraud; and others (as has been already noticed) are, in like manner, employed in knocking the Broad Arrow out of copper bolts, nails, bar iron, and other articles, on which it is impreſſed, ſo as to elude detection.

It is ſcarcely to be credited, to what an enormous extent the ſale of the cordage, ſail cloth, and other Naval articles thus plundered, is carried, in ſupplying coaſting veſſels and ſmaller craft upon the River Thames, at a cheap rate.*

In addition to the remedies, already propoſed, by the extenſion of the *Bum Boat Act*, and the eſtabliſhment of *Police Offices* at Woolwich, Chatham, Portſmouth, and Plymouth, which muſt be conſidered as preliminaries abſolutely neceſſary to be adopted and

* It has been mentioned in the preceding Chapter, that 9000 coaſting veſſels, and alſo 4500 traders to foreign parts, enter and clear in the Cuſtom-houſe of London, in the courſe of a year, independent of ſmall craft in the River. This offers an inexhauſtible reſource for the ſale of cheap cordage, ſail-cloth, and every other material.

enforced; it would be expedient to ſtrengthen the exiſting Statutes, by introducing the following regulations, under a legiſlative ſanction.

1. That the mere poſſeſſion of any Public Stores by any perſon employed under the Crown, in ſhips, dock-yards, or in public repoſitories, ſhall be concluſive evidence of embezzlement.—*The puniſhment, Tranſportation, or labour in public works.*

2. The poſſeſſion of Stores having the King's mark, in the cuſtody or premiſes of any other perſon, to be evidence of receiving ſuch ſtores, knowing them to be ſtolen.—*The puniſhment, Tranſportation, or labour in public works.*

3. The defacing any of the King's marks, or removing the ſame, or forging or counterfeiting the marks in canvas, to be puniſhable by *Tranſportation, or labour in public works.*

4. That a power be given to Magiſtrates, to grant warrants to peace-officers to ſearch for King's Stores; on oath made of their being depoſited in any ſpecific houſe or place, to be ſtated in the information.

5. Rewards to be granted for apprehending all perſons guilty of ſtealing or receiving the King's Stores; to be paid according to the diſcretion of the Judge who tries the offence; and in no caſe to exceed £40.—nor to be under £10.

6. That certain rules be adopted, relative to the ſale of old Stores, ſo as to prevent the purchaſe of ſuch Stores from being made a cover in the hands of Receivers of ſtolen goods, for protecting ſtores fraudulently obtained.

7. That it be made a capital felony to alter, eraſe, or fabricate any document, vouchers, books, accounts, or any writing, with an intent to defraud his Majeſty, or to procure a quietus to any perſon having accounts to adjuſt with the Navy, Victualling, Tranſport, Ordnance, or Sick and Hurt Offices.

To

To render the Syſtem complete, and to guard the Public againſt the frauds which now take place in the receipt and delivery of Stores, and in Surveys, the uſe of written checks might be introduced into the different Dock-Yards, upon nearly the ſame plan as already prevails in the Exciſe; and as the Lords Commiſſioners of the Admiralty have full authority over their own ſervants, ſuch regulations will require no new law.

Above all, and as the firſt ſtep to the propoſed reform, it ſeems indiſpenſably neceſſary to place all the officers, artiſans, and ſervants in the Naval Departments, above the reach of thoſe temptations which conſtantly aſſail them; by ſuch a liberal increaſe of Salary, or wages, as would enable them to live comfortably according to their reſpective ſtations in life: and ſhield them againſt the temptation of yielding to any propoſition, for the purpoſe of obtaining money at the expence of their honour or integrity.

The abolition of all perquiſites, fees, or gratuities would, of courſe, follow the liberal increaſe of ſalaries; and would operate powerfully in promoting that purity of conduct, which ought to be the leading feature in the character of every perſon in whom any truſt, either public or private, is repoſed.

Nothing can be upon a footing more hoſtile to this purity of conduct, than the prevailing practice of diſpoſing of clerkſhips in the Dock-Yards for a premium.

It is ſaid to be no uncommon thing to pay £300 for a ſituation, where the ſalary does not exceed £30

or

or £40 a year. It may fairly be aſked in what manner a perſon ſo ſituated is to reimburſe himſelf? The concluſion is obvious, and the reſult has been already explained; which may perhaps be ſtill further elucidated by ſtating the following fact.

An Officer of juſtice, having diſcovered ſome inſtances of pillage and peculation going forward, in the courſe of the removal of copper and other articles from a diſmantled ſhip of war, complained to the Store-keeper in the Dock-Yard, whoſe province it was to have received thoſe articles into his charge, which were conveyed elſewhere.—He replied thus—

"D—n it, mind your own buſineſs—Such "things have always been done, and will con- "tinue in ſpite of you or me;—It will, at "any rate, laſt our time."

The object and views of the Author of theſe pages, are ſomewhat different from thoſe of this *truſty ſervant* of the Crown; the Suggeſtions, now offered, lead to meaſures, which, he hopes, will by degrees be the means of introducing ſuch regulations into the Navy, Victualling, and Ordnance Departments, as will, by rendering the reſources of the Country much more productive, eſtabliſh that kind of permanency which will not only *laſt our own time*, but extend to many generations; while the ſame regulations, by preſerving the morals of the people, will increaſe the happineſs and the ſecurity of all ranks in the Community.

CHAP.

CHAP. V.

General Reflections arising from the perpetration of the higher and more atrocious crimes of Burglary, High-way Robbery, &c.—These crimes more peculiar to England than to Holland or Flanders, &c.—The Reasons explained.—A general View of the various classes of Criminals engaged in Robberies and Burglaries, and of those discharged from Prisons and the Hulks.—Their miserable situation as Outcasts of Society, without the means of Support.—The necessity of some Antidote previous to the return of Peace —The means used at present by Thieves in accomplishing their nefarious Purposes.—Observations on the stealing Cattle, Sheep, Corn, &c.—Receivers of Stolen Goods shewn to be the Nourishers of every description of thieves.—Remedies suggested, by means of Detection and Prevention.

IT is impossible to reflect upon the outrages and acts of violence continually committed, more particularly in and near the Metropolis, by lawless ravagers of property, and destroyers of lives, in disturbing the peaceful mansion, *the Castle of every Englishman*, and also in abridging the liberty of travelling upon the Public Highways, without asking—*Why are these enormities suffered, in a Country where the Criminal Laws are supposed to have arrived at a greater degree of perfection than in any other?*

THIS

THIS is an important enquiry, intereſting in the higheſt degree, to every member of the Body Politic.

IF, in purſuing ſuch an enquiry, the ſituation of Holland, Flanders, and ſeveral of the Northern States on the Continent, be examined, it will be found that this terrific evil has there ſcarce an exiſtence: and, that the precaution of bolting doors and windows during the night, is even ſeldom uſed; although, in theſe Countries, from the opulence of many of the inhabitants, there are great temptations to plunder property.

THIS ſecurity does not proceed from *ſeverer puniſhments*, for in very few Countries are they more ſanguinary than in England.—It is to be attributed to a more correct and energetic ſyſtem of Police, joined to an early and general attention to the employment, education, and morals of the lower orders of the people; a habit of induſtry and ſobriety is thus acquired, which, univerſally imbibed in early life, "grows with their growth, and ſtrengthens with their ſtrength."

IDLENESS is a never-failing road to criminality. It originates generally in the inattention and the bad example of profligate parents.—And when it has unfortunately taken hold of the human mind, unneceſſary wants and improper gratifications, not known or thought of by perſons in a courſe of induſtry, are conſtantly generated: hence it is, that crimes are reſorted to, and every kind of violence, hoſtile to the laws, and to peace and good order, is perpetrated.

THE criminal and unfortunate individuals, who compoſe

compoſe the diſmal catalogue of Highwaymen, Foot-pad-Robbers, Burglars, Pick-Pockets, and common Thieves, in and about this Metropolis, may be divided into the three following claſſes:

1. Young men of ſome education, who having acquired idle habits by abandoning buſineſs, or by being bred to no profeſſion, and having been ſeduced by this idleneſs to indulge in gambling and ſcenes of debauchery and diſſipation, at length impoveriſhed and unable to purchaſe their accuſtomed gratifications, have recourſe to the highway to ſupply immediate wants.

2. Tradeſmen and others, who having ruined their fortunes and buſineſs by gaming and diſſipation, ſometimes as a deſperate remedy, go upon the road.

But theſe two claſſes are extremely few in number, and bear no proportion to the lower and more depraved part of the fraternity of thieves, who purſue the trade ſyſtematically; who conduct their depredations under ſuch circumſtances of caution, as to render detection extremely difficult; and whoſe knowledge of all the weak parts of the Criminal Law is generally ſo complete, as to enable them to elude juſtice, and obtain acquittals, when detected and put upon their trial.—*Namely*—

3. 1ſt. Servants, Hoſtlers, Stable and Poſt-Boys out of place, who, preferring what they conſider as idleneſs, have ſtudied the profeſſion of Thieving.—2d. Perſons, who being impriſoned for debts, aſſaults, or petty offences, have learned habits of idleneſs and profligacy in goals.—3d. Idle and diſorderly mechanics and labourers, who having on this account loſt the confidence of their maſters or employers, reſort to thieving, as a means of ſupport; from all whom the notorious and hackneyed thieves generally ſelect the moſt truſty and daring to act as their aſſociates.—4th. Criminals

minals tried and acquitted of offences charged againſt them, of which claſs there have been a vaſt number let looſe upon Society within theſe laſt ten years.*—5th. Convicts diſcharged from Priſons and the Hulks,† after ſuffering the ſentence of the Law: too often inſtructed by one another in all the arts and devices which attach to the moſt extreme degree of human depravity, and in the perfect knowledge of the means of perpretating Crimes, and of eluding Juſtice.

To form ſome judgment of the number of perſons in this great Metropolis, who compoſe at leaſt a part of the Criminal Phalanx engaged in depredations and acts of violence, it is only neceſſary to have recourſe to the following Statement of the number of

* Diſcharged from Newgate in 1786	575	1791 - 584
1787	611	1792 - 804
1788	542	1793 - 702
1789	614	1794 - 644 §
1790	532	1795 - 578 §
	2874	3312
		2874
	Total Priſoners	6186 §

§ *Beſides diſcharges from the Army and Navy.*

† Since the firſt inſtitution of the Hulks in 1776, there have been diſcharged from Woolwich, Portſmouth, and Langſton Harbour, *two thouſand five hundred and thirty Convicts.*

Viz. 1. By Expiration of Puniſhment	—	1610
2. By Pardons	— — —	790
3. By Eſcapes	— —	130
	Total	2530

priſoners

priſoners diſcharged, within the laſt four years, from the eight different Gaols in the Metropolis, and within the Bills of Mortality.

1. Diſcharged by proclamation and gaol-deliveries; having been committed in conſequence of being charged with various offences, for which bills were not found by the Grand Jury, or where the proſecutors did not appear to maintain and ſupport the charges - - 5592
2. Diſcharged by acquittals, in the different Courts; (frequently from having availed themſelves of the defects of the Law,—from frauds in keeping back evidence, and other devices) - 2962
3. Convicts diſcharged from the different gaols, after ſuffering the puniſhment of impriſonment, &c. inflicted on them for the ſeveral offences 2184
4. Convicts diſcharged and eſcaped from the Hulks at Woolwich, Portſmouth, and Langſton 896

Total 11,934

HUMANITY ſhudders at the contemplation of this intereſting part of the diſcuſſion, when it is conſidered, who theſe our miſerable fellow-mortals are! and what is to be expected from the extreme depravity which attaches to the chief part of them!

AND here a prominent feature of the imperfect ſtate of the Police of the Metropolis and the Country is too evident to eſcape notice.

Without friends, without character, and without the means of ſubſiſtence, what are theſe unhappy mortals to do?—They are no ſooner known or ſuſpected, than they are avoided.—No perſon will employ them, even

even if they were diſpoſed to return to the paths of honeſty; unleſs they make uſe of fraud and deception, by concealing that they have been the inhabitants of a *Priſon*, or of the *Hulks*.

At large upon the world, without food or raiment, and with the conſtant calls of nature upon them for both, without a home or any aſylum to ſhelter them from the inclemency of the weather, *what is to become of them?*

The Police of the Country has provided no place of induſtry, in which thoſe who were diſpoſed to reform might find ſubſiſtence in return for labour; which, in their preſent ſituation, becomes uſeleſs to them, becauſe no perſon will purchaſe it by employing them.* Under all theſe circumſtances it is to be feared, indeed it is known, that many Convicts, from dire neceſſity, return to their old courſes.—And thus, through the medium of theſe miſerable outcaſts of Society, crimes are increaſed and become a regular trade, becauſe many of them can make no other election.

It is indeed true, that during the war, many Convicts, and idle and diſorderly perſons go into the Army and Navy: but ſtill a vaſt number remain behind, who

* That man will deſerve a ſtatue to his memory who ſhall deviſe and carry into effect a plan for the employment of *Diſcharged Priſoners and Convicts*, who may be deſirous of labouring for their ſubſiſtence in an honeſt way.—It is only neceſſary for ſome men of weight and influence to make the attempt, in order to inſure the aſſiſtance of the opulent and humane in ſo good and neceſſary a Work.

cannot

cannot be accepted on account of ruptures, fits, or ſome other diſability or infirmity; which, although they incapacitate them from ſerving his Majeſty, do not prevent them from committing crimes.

As we are aware that the reſource afforded by the preſent war, gives employment, for a time only, to many of theſe miſchievous members of the Community; how neceſſary is it to be provided with antidotes, previous to the return of peace; when, to the multitude of thieves now at large, there will be added numbers of the ſame claſs, who may be diſcharged from the Navy and Army?—If ſome plan of employment is not ſpeedily deviſed, to which all perſons of this deſcription may reſort, who cannot otherwiſe ſubſiſt themſelves in an honeſt way; and if the Police of the Metropolis is not greatly improved, by the introduction of more energy, and a greater degree of Syſtem and Method in its adminiſtration; it is much to be feared, that no exiſting power will be able to keep them within bounds.

It is in vain to ſay the Laws are ſufficient.—They are indeed voluminous enough.—One half of them would do, properly conſolidated, modernized, and adapted to the prevention of exiſting evils, with ſuch regulations as would enſure their due execution *in every part of the Capital.*

The means theſe depredators at preſent uſe in accompliſhing their nefarious purpoſes are complicated and various; and of late years have become as much diverſified as it is poſſible for the ingenuity of men to deviſe, who frequently join good natural abilities to all the artifices of the finiſhed villain.

It is no uncommon thing for the more daring and ſtrong-minded to form themſelves into gangs or ſocieties; to the excluſion of thoſe of their fraternity whoſe hearts are either like to fail them, or who are ſuppoſed not to be ſufficiently firm, ſo as to ſecure their accomplices againſt the hazard of diſcovery in caſe of detection.

Robbery and theft, as well in houſes as on the roads, have long been reduced to a regular Syſtem. Opportunities are watched, and intelligence procured, with a degree of vigilance ſimilar to that which marks the conduct of a ſkilful General, eager to obtain an advantage over an enemy.

Houses, intended to be entered during the night, are previouſly reconnoitred and examined for days preceding. If one or more of the ſervants are not already aſſociated with the gang, the moſt artful means are uſed to obtain their aſſiſtance; and when every previous arrangement is made, the mere operation of robbing a houſe becomes a matter of little difficulty.

By the connivance and aſſiſtance of immediate, or former ſervants, they are led to the places where the moſt valuable, as well as the moſt portable articles are depoſited, and the object is ſpeedily attained.

In this manner do the principal Burglars and Houſe-breakers proceed: which ſhews how cautiouſly every perſon ſhould be in the choice of both male and female ſervants; ſince the latter as well as the former are not ſeldom accomplices in very atrocious robberies.

THE ſame *generalſhip* is manifeſted in the nocturnal expeditions of theſe criminal aſſociates upon the highways.

A PERFECT knowledge is obtained every evening of the different routes and ſituations of the patroles: —they are narrowly watched, and their vigilance (wherever they are vigilant) is in too many inſtances defeated.

INFINITE pains are beſtowed in procuring intelligence of perſons travelling upon the road with money, bank-notes, or other valuable effects; and when diſcovered, the moſt maſterly plans are laid to way-lay and rob them of their property: Nor have the meaſures purſued by thoſe atrocious villains the Footpads exhibited leſs ſkill in the plans adopted; while their outrages are too often marked with thoſe acts of cruelty and barbarity which juſtly render them objects of peculiar terror.

THE ſame adroitneſs alſo marks the conduct of thoſe who turn their attention chiefly to picking of pockets and other ſmaller robberies.

IT would almoſt fill a volume to detail the various artifices which are reſorted to, in carrying on this ſpecies of thieving; by which even the moſt cautious, and thoſe who are generally upon their guard, are not exempted from the ravages of theſe inferior peſts of Society.

IN addition to the injuries or loſſes ariſing from burglaries, highway-robberies, and leſſer thefts, it is

to

to be lamented that extenſive and increaſing depredations are made upon cattle and ſheep, and alſo upon flour, corn, potatoes, provender, and poultry; ſtolen from the drovers, millers, corn-factors, and farmers in the vicinity of the Metropolis.

It cannot be too often repeated that the great facility experienced, in the immediate diſpoſal of every article obtained by diſhoneſty, is one of the chief encouragements to all the acts of outrage and depredation enumerated in the courſe of this Work.

It frequently happens that the Burglars, the Highwaymen, and Foot-pad robbers, make their contracts with the Receivers, on the evening before the plunder is obtained; ſo as to ſecure a ready admittance immediately afterwards, and before day-break, for the purpoſe of effectual concealment by melting plate, obliterating marks, and ſecuring all other articles ſo as to place them out of the reach of diſcovery. This has long been reduced to a regular ſyſtem which is underſtood and followed as a trade.

Nor do thoſe Thieves who ſteal cattle and ſheep experience more difficulty in finding purchaſers immediately for whatever they can obtain:—they too, generally, make a previous bargain with the Receivers, who are ready at an appointed hour to conceal the animals, to kill them immediately, and to deſtroy the ſkins for the purpoſe of eluding and preventing detection.

It ſometimes happens alſo, that the perſons who perpetrate theſe robberies are journeymen-butchers, by

by trade; who kill whatever they ſteal, and often afterwards ſell their plunder in the Public Markets.

THE articles of corn, flour, potatoes, provender, and poultry, are generally ſtolen from millers, wharfingers, and farmers, for the moſt part by, or with the connivance of, their own ſervants; and brought to London on the top of teams or waggons, which make a practice of travelling, during the night, ſo as to arrive in the market by day-break.

THESE articles are generally diſpoſed of to hoſtlers and ſervants at watering-houſes, upon the roads in the ſuburbs of the Metropolis: and this, as well as the ſtealing of cattle and ſheep, has of late years, become a very ſerious evil.

ONE of the moſt obvious means of Prevention is the impoſing ſuch Reſtraints as ſhall render it extremely difficult to ſell to *Receivers*, and equally hazardous for them to purchaſe Stolen Goods. At preſent the temptation is great, as theſe nouriſhers and ſupporters of thieves generally purchaſe at leſs than half, and ſometimes not above one-third, of the real value.

IF, by wiſe regulations, it were poſſible to embarraſs and diſturb the extenſive trade carried on by the *concealed Receivers*, who are the particular claſs having connection with the profeſſed thieves, a very great check would be given to public depredations.

IN ſuggeſting Remedies, this of all others appears, at firſt view, to be the moſt difficult; becauſe of the apparent impoſſibility of regulating any claſs of Deal-

lers who have no ſhop or viſible trade, and who tranſact all their buſineſs under concealment:—but ſtill the object is to be obtained by a combination of different legiſlative regulations, carried into execution by a vigilant and well regulated Police.

THE detail, however, of ſuch meaſures coming more properly under another head, will, of courſe, be diſcuſſed in a ſubſequent Chapter,* in which will be compriſed whatever relates to the different claſſes of Receivers of Stolen Goods; at preſent the following Hints may ſuffice.

A REGISTER of lodging houſes and lodgers in every pariſh, liberty, hamlet, and precinct, where the rent does not exceed a certain ſum (ſuppoſe ten ſhillings) weekly, would prove one great means of embaraſſment to Thieves of every claſs; and of courſe would tend, with other regulations, to the prevention of Crimes.

NIGHT-COACHES alſo promote, in an eminent degree, the perpetration of burglaries and other felonies: Bribed by a high reward, many hackney coachmen eagerly enter into the pay of nocturnal depredators, and wait in the neighbourhood until the robbery be completed, and then draw up, at the moment the watchmen are going their rounds, or off their ſtands, for the purpoſe of conveying the plunder to the houſe of the Receiver, who is generally waiting the iſſue of the enterpriſe. Three fourths of the preſent Hackney Coachmen, in London, are ſaid to be *Flaſhmen* deſigned to aſſiſt thieves.

* Chap. VIII.

IT

It being certain that a vaſt deal of miſchief is done which could not be effected, were it not for the aſſiſtance which night-coaches afford to Thieves of every deſcription, it would ſeem, upon the whole, advantageous to the Public, that they ſhould not be permitted to take fares after twelve o'clock at night; or, if this is impracticable, that the coach-hire for night ſervice ſhould be advanced, on condition that all coachmen going upon the ſtands after twelve o'clock, ſhould be licenſed by the Magiſtrates of the diviſion. By this means the night-coachmen, by being more ſelect, would not be ſo open to improper influence; and they might even become uſeful to Public Juſtice in giving informations, and alſo in detecting Burglars, and other Thieves.

Watchmen and Patroles, inſtead of being, as now, comparatively of little uſe, from their *age*, *infirmity*, *inability*, *inattention*, or *corrupt practices*, might, almoſt at the preſent expence, by a proper ſelection, and a more correct mode of diſcipline, by means of ſuperintendants appointed by the Magiſtrates of each diſtrict to regulate their conduct, and keep them to their duty, be rendered of great utility in preventing Crimes, and in detecting Offenders.*

At

* The depredations which are committed almoſt every evening in Cheapſide, and the adjacent ſtreets leading into it, afford ſtrong proofs of the neceſſity of an improved ſyſtem with regard to watchmen and Patroles.

Allured to that particular part of the Metropolis, from the extenſive and valuable property in *piece goods* and other portable arti-

AT preſent the Syſtem of the nightly watch is without energy, disjointed, and governed by almoſt as many different Acts of Parliament, as their are Pariſhes, Hamlets, Liberties, and Precincts within the Bills of Mortality; and where the payment is as various, running from 8½*d.* up to 2*s.* a night.

THE Act of the 14th of George IIId. (*cap.* 90.) entitled, *An Act for the better Regulation of the Nightly Watch within the City and Liberty of Weſtminſter, and parts adjacent*, contains many excellent Regulations, but they do not extend to the eaſtern part of the Metropolis; and for want of an active and ſuperintending agency, ſuperior to beadles, it is believed and felt that they are not, (even within the diſtrict included in the Act,) correctly carried into execution: and that no ſmall portion of thoſe very men who are paid for protecting

cles which are conſtantly removing to and from the different ſhops and warehouſes:—a multitude of thieves and pickpockets, exhibiting often in their dreſs and exterior, the appearance of gentlemen and men of buſineſs, aſſemble every evening in gangs, watching at the corners of every ſtreet, ready to *buſtle* and *rob*, or to *trip up the heels* of the *warehouſe-porters and the ſervants of ſhopkeepers carrying goods*; or at the doors of warehouſes, at duſk and at the time they are locked, to be ready to ſeize looſe parcels when unperceived; by all which means, aided by a number of other tricks and fraudulent pretences, they are but too ſucceſsful in obtaining conſiderable booty. In ſhort, there is no device or artifice to which theſe vigilant plunderers do not reſort: of which an example appeared in a recent inſtance, where almoſt in the twinkling of an eye, while the ſervant of an eminent ſilk-dyer had croſſed a narrow ſtreet, his horſe and cart, containing raw ſilk to the value of

twelve

protecting the public, are not only inſtruments of oppreſſion in many inſtances, by extorting money moſt unwarrantably; but are frequently acceſſaries in aiding, abetting, or concealing the commiſſion of crimes, which it is their duty to detect and ſuppreſs.

If to the Syſtem already propoſed, of regulating *Lodging-houſes*, *Dealers in Old Metals*, *Rags*, *Ship's Stores*, *Second-hand Wearing-Apparel*, *and Perſons uſing Crucibles*, were added, Regulations obliging *Publicans*, *Pawnbrokers*, *Watch-makers*, *Buyers of Gold and Silver*, *Working and other Silverſmiths*, *Dealers in old and ſecond-hand Furniture*, *Brokers in ſecond-hand Goods*, *Dealers in old Building Materials*, *Dealers in Dead Horſes and other Animals*, *and Livery Stable Keepers letting Horſes for hire*, to make a return of their names and places of abode to the Magiſtrates of the diſtrict where they

twelve hundred pounds, were driven clear off. Many of theſe atrocious villains, are alſo conſtantly in waiting at the inns, diſguiſed in different ways, perſonating *travellers*, *coach-office clerks*, *porters and coachmen*, for the purpoſe of plundering every thing that is portable; which, with the aſſiſtance of two or three aſſociates if neceſſary, is carried to a coach called for the purpoſe, and immediately conveyed to the receiver.

The moſt adroit thieves in this line are generally *convicts from the hulks*, *or returned tranſports*, who under pretence of having ſome oſtenſible buſineſs, (while they carry on the trade of thieving) generally open a *chandler's ſhop*, ſet up a *green-ſtall*, or get into a *public-houſe*: ſome of theſe old offenders are known alſo to keep livery-ſtables for thieves, and horſes for the uſe of highwaymen; thereby forming a connected chain by which theſe criminal people extend and facilitate their trade; *nouriſhing*, *accommodating*, and ſupporting one another.

reſide

reſide; and ſubjecting them to a penalty if they concealed any ſtolen goods, or horſes, after the ſame were deſcribed in hand-bills or advertiſements, or any horſe let to a highwayman, after ſuch highwayman was in like manner advertiſed; much miſchief and many evil practices, as well as robberies and burglaries, would be prevented.

If, moreover, a proper body of honeſt, able, and active Officers and Patroles were attached to each Public Office, and a ſufficient fund was eſtabliſhed to defray the expences of following up informations for the detection of criminal people, and of liberally rewarding thoſe who are active and uſeful in apprehending criminals, or in making diſcoveries, tending either to the recovery of property ſtolen, or to the detection of the offenders, little doubt need be entertained, under the guidance of a ſuperintending and vigilant Police, aided by zealous and active Magiſtrates, that ſuch a Syſtem would ſoon be eſtabliſhed, as would go very far towards the prevention of many attrocious crimes; the exiſtence and increaſe of which have long been a reproach to the Criminal Juriſprudence, as well as the Police of the Country.

CHAP.

CHAP. VI.

The Frauds ariſing from the manufacture and circulation of baſe Money:—The Cauſes of its enormous increaſe of late years.—The different kinds of falſe Coin detailed:—The Proceſs in fabricating each ſpecies explained:—The immenſe Profits ariſing therefrom:—The extenſive Trade in ſending baſe Coin to the Country.—Its univerſal Circulation in the Metropolis.—The great Grievance ariſing from it to Brewers, Diſtillers, Grocers, and Retail Dealers, in particular, as well as the labouring Poor in general.—The principal Channels through which it is uttered in the Country and in the Metropolis.—Counterfeit foreign Money extremely productive to the dealers.—A ſummary View of the Cauſes of the miſchief: the Defects in the preſent Laws explained:—A Remedy propoſed.

THE frauds committed by the fabrication of baſe Money, and by the nefarious practices, in the introduction of almoſt every ſpecies of counterfeit Coin into the circulation of the Country, are next to be diſcuſſed.

THE great outlines of this enormous evil having been ſtated in the *Introduction*, it now remains to elucidate that part of the ſubject which is connected with *ſpecific detail*.

ONE of the greateſt ſources of theſe multiplied and increaſing frauds is to be traced to the various ingenious improvements which have taken place of late years,

years, at Birmingham, in mixing metals, and in ſtamping and *colouring* ornamental buttons.

THE ſame ingenious proceſs is ſo eaſily applied to the coinage and colouring of falſe money, and alſo to the mixing of the metals of which it is compoſed, that it is not to be wondered at, that the avarice of man, urged by the proſpect of immenſe profit, has occaſioned that vaſt increaſe of counterfeit money of every deſcription, with which the Country is at preſent deluged.

THE falſe coinages which have been introduced into circulation, or ſold as articles of commerce of late years, are *Guineas and Half Guincas, Crowns and Half-Crowns, Shillings, Sixpences, Half-pence, and Farthings,* of the ſimilitude of the coin of the realm: of foreign coin, *Half Johannas, Louis-d'ors, French Half Crowns, Shillings and Sixpences,* 30 *Sol pieces, Pruſſian Silver coin, with other continental coins:* and alſo *Sequins of Turkey, and Pagodas of India;* and, of late, *Dollars* in great quantities, of the ſimilitude of thoſe firſt circulated by the Bank, in Spring, 1797.

So dexterous and ſkilful have Coiners now become, that by mixing a certain proportion of pure gold with a compound of baſe metal, they can fabricate guineas that ſhall be full weight, and of ſuch perfect workmanſhip as to elude a diſcovery, except by perſons of ſkill; while the intrinſic value does not exceed thirteen or fourteen ſhillings, and in ſome inſtances not above eight or nine. Of this coinage conſiderable quantities were circulated ſome years ſince, bearing the impreſſion of George the Second: and another

another coinage of counterfeit guineas of the year 1793, bearing the impreſſion of his preſent Majeſty, has been for ſome years in circulation, finiſhed in a maſterly manner, and nearly full weight, although the intrinſic value is not above eight ſhillings: half guineas are alſo in circulation of the ſame coinage. But as the fabrication of ſuch coin requires a greater degree of ſkill and ingenuity than generally prevails, and alſo a greater capital than moſt coiners are able to command, it is to be hoped it has gone to no great extent; for amidſt all the abuſes which have prevailed of late years, it is unqueſtionably true that the guineas and half guineas which have been counterfeited in a ſtyle to elude detection, have borne no proportion in point of extent to the coinage of baſe *Silver*. Of this latter there are *five* different kinds at preſent counterfeited; and which we ſhall proceed to enumerate.

The Firſt of theſe are denominated FLATS, from the circumſtance of this ſpecies of money being cut out of flatted plates, compoſed of a mixture of ſilver and blanched copper. The proportion of ſilver runs from one fourth to one third, and in ſome inſtances even one half: the metals are mixed by a chemical preparation, and afterwards rolled by flatting mills, into the thickneſs of *ſhillings*, *half-crowns*, or *crowns*, according to the deſire of the parties who bring the copper and ſilver, which laſt is generally ſtolen plate. There is only at preſent one rolling mill in London, in a well-known ſituation, where all the dealers and coiners of this ſpecies of baſe money reſort, for the purpoſe of having

having theſe plates prepared; from which, when finiſhed, *blanks* or round pieces are cut out, of the ſizes of the money meant to be counterfeited.

THE artiſans who ſtamp or coin theſe blanks into baſe money are ſeldom intereſted themſelves. They generally work as mechanics for the large dealers who employ a capital in the trade;—and who furniſh the plates, and pay about eight per cent. for the coinage, being at the rate of one penny for each ſhilling, and two-pence-half-penny for each half-crown.

THIS operation conſiſts firſt in turning the blanks in a lathe;—then ſtamping them, by means of a preſs, with dies with the exact impreſſion of the coin intended to be imitated:—they are afterwards rubbed with ſand-paper and cork; then put into aqua-fortis to bring the ſilver to the ſurface; then rubbed with common ſalt; then with cream of tartar; then warmed in a ſhovel or ſimilar machine before the fire; and laſt of all rubbed with *blacking*, to give the money the appearance of having been in circulation.

ALL theſe operations are ſo quickly performed, that two perſons (a man and his wife for inſtance, can completely finiſh to the nominal amount of fifty pounds in ſhillings and half-crowns in two days, by which they will earn each two guineas a day.

A SHILLING of this ſpecies, which exhibits nearly the appearance of what has been uſually called a Birmingham ſhilling, is intrinſically worth from *two-pence to four pence*; and crowns and half-crowns are in the ſame proportion. The quantity made of this ſort

ſort of counterfeit coinage is very conſiderable: it requires leſs ingenuity than any other methods of coining, though at the ſame time it is the moſt expenſive mode, and of courſe the leaſt profitable to the Dealer; who for the moſt part diſpoſes of it to the utterers, vulgarly called *Smaſhers*, at from 28s. to 40s. for a guinea, according to the quality; while theſe *Smaſhers* generally manage to utter it again at the full import value.

The Second Species of counterfeit Silver money paſſes among *the dealers by the denomination of* PLATED GOODS; from the circumſtance of the ſhillings and half-crowns being made of copper of a reduced ſize, and afterwards plated with ſilver, ſo extended as to form a rim round the edge. This coin is afterwards ſtamped with dies ſo as to reſemble the real coin; and, from the circumſtance of the ſurface being pure ſilver, is not eaſily diſcovered except by ringing the money on a table; but as this ſpecies of baſe money requires a knowledge of *plating* as well as a great deal of ingenuity, it is of courſe confined to few hands. It is however extremely profitable to thoſe who carry it on, as it can generally be uttered, without detection, at its full import value.

The third Species of baſe Silver-money is called PLAIN GOODS, and is totally confined to ſhillings. Theſe are made of copper blanks turned in a lathe, of the exact ſize of a Birmingham ſhilling, afterwards ſilvered over by a particular operation uſed in colouring metal buttons; they are then rubbed over with cream

of

of tartar and blacking, after which they are fit for circulation.

THESE ſhillings do not coſt the makers above one half-penny each: they are ſold very low to the *Smaſhers* or *Utterers*, who paſs them were they can, at the full nominal value; and when the ſilver wears off, which is very ſoon the caſe, they are ſold to the Jews as bad ſhillings, who generally reſell them at a ſmall profit to cuſtomers, by whom they are recoloured, and thus ſoon brought again into circulation. The profit is immenſe, owing to the trifling value of the materials; but the circulation, on account of the danger of diſcovery, is not yet very extenſive. It is however to be remarked, that it is a ſpecies of coinage recently introduced.

The Fourth Claſs of counterfeit ſilver-money is known by the name of CASTINGS or CAST GOODS. This ſpecies of work requires great ſkill and ingenuity, and is therefore confined to few hands; for none but excellent artiſts can attempt it, with any proſpect of great ſucceſs.

THE proceſs is to melt blanched copper, and to caſt it in moulds, having the impreſſion, and being of the ſize of a *crown*, a *half-crown*, a *ſhilling*, or a *ſixpence*, as the caſe may be; after being removed from the moulds, the money thus formed is cleaned off, and afterwards neatly ſilvered over by an operation ſimilar to that which takes place in the manufacture of buttons.

THE counterfeit money made in imitation of ſhillings

lings by this proceſs, is generally caſt ſo as to have a *crooked appearance ;* and the deception is ſo admirable, that although intrinſically not worth *one half-penny*, by exhibiting the appearance of a *thick crooked ſhilling*, they enter into circulation without ſuſpicion, and are ſeldom refuſed while the ſurface exhibits no part of the copper ; and even after this the itinerant Jews will purchaſe them at three-pence each though ſix times their intrinſic value, well knowing that they can again be recoloured at the expence of half a farthing, ſo as to paſs without difficulty for their nominal value of twelve-pence.

THE profit therefore in every view, whether to the original maker, or to the ſubſequent purchaſers after having loſt their colour, is *immenſe*.

IN fabricating this ſpecies of baſe money, the workmen are always more ſecure than where preſſes and dies are uſed ; becauſe upon the leaſt alarm, and before any officer of juſtice can have admiſſion, the counterfeits are thrown into the crucible; the moulds are deſtroyed ; and nothing is to be found that can convict, or even criminate, the offender: on this account the preſent makers of caſt money have reigned long, and were they careful and frugal, they might have become extremely rich ; but prudence rarely falls to the lot of men who live by acts of criminality.

THE *Fifth and laſt Species* of baſe coin made in imitation of ſilver money of the realm is called FIGS or FIG THINGS. It is a very inferior ſort of counterfeit money, of which compoſition however the chief part

part of the ſixpences now in circulation are made. The proportion of ſilver is not, generally ſpeaking, of the value of one farthing in half a crown; although there are certainly ſome exceptions, as counterfeit ſixpences have been lately diſcovered, ſome with a mixture, and ſome wholly ſilver: but even theſe did not yield the makers leſs than from 50 to 80 per cent. while the profit on the former is not leſs than from five hundred to one thouſand per cent. and ſometimes more.

It is impoſſible to eſtimate the amount of this baſe money which has entered into the circulation of the Country during the laſt twenty years; but it muſt be immenſe, ſince one of the principal Coiners in the *flat way* who has lately left off buſineſs, and made ſome important diſcoveries, acknowledged to the Author, that he had coined to the extent of *two hundred thouſand pounds* ſterling in counterfeit *half-crowns*, and other baſe ſilver-money, in a period of ſeven years. This is the leſs ſurpriſing, as two perſons can ſtamp and finiſh to the amount of from 200l. to 300l. a week.*.

* A *Liquid Teſt* has been lately diſcovered by Mr. Alston, an eminent Manufacturer, in Birmingham, of great worth and reſpectability, which cannot fail to be of the greateſt uſe in detecting every ſpecies of counterfeit Gold and Silver money, whether *plated* or *waſhed*. This diſcovery is mentioned with pleaſure by the Author, as it is likely to be productive of much benefit to the Public, in protecting the fair dealers againſt the frauds daily practiſed upon them, in the circulation of baſe-money.—The diſcovery is inſtantaneous by a ſingle touch, and the expence of the Liquid and Apparatus is trifling.

Of the Copper Money made in imitation of the current coin of the realm, there are many different ſorts ſold at various prices, according to the ſize and weight; but in general they may be divided into two kinds, namely, the ſtamped and the plain half-pence, of both which kind immenſe quantities have been made in London; and alſo at Birmingham, Wedgbury, Bilſton, and Wolverhampton, &c.*

The plain halfpence are generally made at Birmingham; and from their thickneſs, afford a wonderful deception. They are ſold, however, by the coiners to the large dealers at about a farthing each, or 100 per cent. profit in the tale or aggregate number. Theſe dealers are not the *utterers*; but ſell them again by retail in *pieces*, or *five-ſhilling papers*, at the rate of from 28s. to 31s. for a guinea; not only to the Smaſhers, but alſo to perſons in different trades, as well in the Metropolis as in the Country Towns, who paſs them in the courſe of their buſineſs at the full import value.

Farthings are alſo made in conſiderable quantities, chiefly in London, but ſo very thin that the profit upon this ſpecies of coinage is much greater than on the half-pence, though theſe counterfeits are not now, as formerly, made of baſe adulterated metal. The

* A ſpecies of counterfeit half-pence made *wholly of lead*, has been lately circulated in conſiderable quantities, coloured in ſuch a manner as even to deceive the beſt judges. They are generally of the Reign of George II. and have the exact appearance of old Mint half-pence.

copper

copper of which they are made is generally pure. The advantage lies in the weight alone, where the *coiners*, *ſellers*, and *utterers* do not obtain leſs than 250 per cent. A well known coiner has been ſaid to finiſh from ſixty to eighty pounds ſterling a week. Of half-pence, two or three perſons can ſtamp and finiſh to the nominal amount of at leaſt two hundred pounds in ſix days.

When it is conſidered that there are not leſs than between forty and fifty coinages or private mints, almoſt conſtantly employed in London and in different country towns, in ſtamping and fabricating baſe ſilver and copper money, the evil may truly be ſaid to have arrived at an enormous height. It is indeed true that theſe people have been a good deal interrupted and embaraſſed of late, by detections and convictions; but while the laws are ſo inapplicable to the new tricks and devices they have reſorted to, theſe convictions are only *a drop in the bucket*; and indeed it is no unuſual thing for the wife and family of a culprit, or convicted *ſeller* of *baſe money* to carry on the buſineſs, and to ſupport him luxuriouſly in Newgate, until the expiration of the *year* and *day's* impriſonment, which is generally the puniſhment inflicted for this ſpecies of offence. *(See poſt* 432 *n.)*

It has been already ſtated, *(Page* 19) that trading in base money has now become as regular and ſyſtematic as any fair branch of trade:—

Certain it is that immenſe quantities are regularly ſent from London to the Camps during the ſummer

mer ſeaſon ; and to perſons at the ſea-ports and manufacturing towns, who again ſell in retail to the different tradeſmen and others who paſs them at the full *import* value.

In this nefarious traffic a number of the lower order of the Jews in London aſſiſt the dealers in an eminent degree, particularly in the circulation of bad half-pence.

It has not been an unuſual thing for ſeveral of theſe dealers to hold a kind of market every morning, where from forty to fifty Jew boys are regularly ſupplied with counterfeit half-pence; which they diſpoſe of in the courſe of the day in different ſtreets and lanes of the Metropolis, for *bad ſhillings*, at about 3d. each. Care is always taken that the perſon who cries bad ſhillings ſhall have a companion near him who carries the half-pence, and takes charge of the purchaſed ſhillings which (are not cut): ſo as to delude the detection of the Officers of the Police, in the event of being ſearched.

The bad ſhillings thus purchaſed, are received in payment by the employers of the boys, for the bad half-pence ſupplied them, at the rate of four ſhillings a dozen; and are generally re-ſold to *Smaſhers*, at a profit of two ſhillings a dozen; who ſpeedily re-colour them, and introduce them again into circulation, at their full nominal value.

The boys will generally clear from five to ſeven ſhillings a day, by this fraudulent buſineſs; which they

almoſt uniformly ſpend, during the evening, in riot and debauchery; returning pennyleſs in the morning to their old trade.

THUS it is that the frauds upon the Public multiply beyond all poſſible conception, while the tradeſman, who, unwarily at leaſt if not improperly, ſells his counterfeit ſhillings to Jew boys at three-pence each, little ſuſpects that it is for the purpoſe of being returned upon him again at the rate of twelve-pence; or 300 per cent profit to the purchaſers and utterers.

BUT theſe are not the only criminal devices which the coiners and dealers, as well as the utterers of baſe money, have recourſe to, for anſwering their iniquitous purpoſes.

COUNTERFEIT French crowns, half-crowns, and ſhillings, of excellent workmanſhip, have been lately introduced with a view to elude the puniſhment of the law.

FRAUDULENT die ſinkers are to be found both in the Metropolis and in Birmingham, who are excellent artiſts; able and willing to copy the exact ſimilitude of any coin, from the Britiſh guinea to the ſequin of Turkey, or to the Star Pagoda of Arcot. The delinquents have therefore every opportunity and aſſiſtance they can wiſh for; while their accurate knowledge of the deficiency of the laws, and where the point of danger lies, joined to the extreme difficulty of detection, operates as a great encouragement to this ſpecies of treaſon, felony, and fraud; and affords the moſt forcible reaſon why theſe peſts of ſociety have ſo increaſed and multiplied of late years.

AN

An opinion prevails, founded on information obtained through the medium of the moſt intelligent of theſe coiners and dealers, that of the counterfeit money now in circulation, not above one third part is of the ſpecies of *Flats* or *compoſition money*; which has been mentioned as the moſt intrinſically valuable of counterfeit ſilver, and contains from one fourth to one third ſilver; the remainder being blanched copper.—The other two thirds of the counterfeit money being *caſt* or *waſhed*, and intrinſically worth little or nothing, the impoſition upon the public is obvious. Taking the whole upon an average, the amount of the injury muſt be conſiderably within ten per cent. of a total loſs upon the maſs of the baſe ſilver money now in circulation; which, if a concluſion may be drawn from what paſſes under the review of any perſon who has occaſion to receive ſilver in exchange, muſt conſiderably exceed *one million ſterling!* To this we have the miſerable proſpect of an acceſſion every year, until ſome effectual ſteps ſhall be taken to remedy the evil.

Of the Copper Coinage, the quantity of counterfeits now in circulation may be truly ſaid to equal three fourth parts of the whole, independent of the daily acceſſion; and nothing is more certain than that a very great proportion of the actual counterfeits paſs as mint palf-pence, from their ſize and appearance, although they have yielded the coiners a large profit.

In ſhort, nothing can be on a worſe footing than both the ſilver and copper coinage of this kingdom at the preſent period; for at no time can any perſon mi-

nutely examine either the one coin or the other, which may come into his poſſeſſion, without finding a conſiderable proportion counterfeit.

WHAT therefore muſt be the ſituation of the retail dealers, the brewers, diſtillers, and many other claſſes of induſtrious traders, who in the courſe of their buſineſs, are compelled to receive ſuch money as is in circulation?*

THE burden is not only grievous beyond expreſſion, to thoſe who have no alternative but to take ſuch baſe money in payment; but extends indirectly to *the Poor:* in as much as the diminiſhed value of ſuch coin, ariſing from its reduced or baſe quality, taken in connection with the quantities thrown into circulation, tends to enhance the price of the firſt articles of neceſſity.

THE labourer, the handicraftſman, and the working manufacturer, being generally paid their weekly wages, partly in copper money of the preſent depreciated value;—it is obvious that they muſt obtain leſs than they would otherwiſe receive, were the coin of a higher

* It is ſincerely to be regretted that any objections ſhould have ariſen relative to the adoption of a Copper coinage, ſimilar to the beautiful and maſterly ſpecimens which were fabricated in the year 1790, and tendered to Government by that excellent Artiſt, and uſeful and valuable Man—Mr. BOLTON, of Birmingham. Such a Coinage, while the expence, at that time when Copper was low, would have been very moderate, muſt have remedied completely many of thoſe evils which have proved ſuch a weight upon the Commerce of the Country both before and ſince that period.

ſtandard;

ſtandard; for the retail dealers who furniſh the poor with food, muſt ſhield themſelves, at leaſt in part, againſt the unavoidable loſſes ariſing from baſe money, by advancing the prices of their various commodities.

Nor are ſuch advances made upon a principle which cannot be defended; ſince it is evident that the relative value *even of the Mint copper coin* to gold or ſilver, is nearly *twice its intrinſic value*; and while ſuch copper money cannot be paid into the receipt of His Majeſty's Exchequer, or received in payment by the officers of the revenue, the burden and loſs of a diminiſhed coin fall entirely upon the traders, (who are compelled to receive ſuch money), and upon the labourers and mechanics through whoſe medium it is chiefly circulated.

While the diſproportion thus ſtated between the denominative value of copper and ſilver money is ſo very great, it is evident that the legal coinage of copper muſt produce an immenſe profit; as *one pound* of copper eſtimated at 15 *pence** will make as many half-pence, of the legal coinage, as paſs for *two ſhillings*.

This fact plainly ſhews the vaſt temptation which is held out to thoſe who carry on the counterfeit coinage, where the profit from the coiner to the dealers, and from theſe dealers to the utterers, at the full denominative value, muſt be in many inſtances from two to three hundred per cent. When to this circumſtance is added the ſecurity which the deficiencies in the pre-

* A few years ago ſheet-copper was as low as 11½d. a pound, and will probably be again at the ſame price on the return of Peace. Indeed it has lately been even lower.

ſent

ſent laws hold out, the whole operates as a kind of bounty to theſe fraudulent people, who cannot reſiſt the proſecution of a trade where the profit is ſo immenſe, and where a coinage equally *pure* and *heavy* as the mint ſtandard would even be extremely productive.

In every view the evil ariſing from baſe money of every denomination appears to be of the greateſt magnitude—while its extent will ſcarce be credited by any but thoſe who have turned their attention very minutely to the ſubject.

The trade of dealing in baſe money acquires its greateſt vigour towards the end of March; for then the Lotteries are over, when *Swindlers*, *Gamblers*, *Pretended Dealers in Horſes*, *Travellers with E. O. Tables*, and *Hawkers* and *Pedlars* go into the country, carrying with them conſiderable quantities of counterfeit ſilver and copper coin; by which they are enabled, in a great degree, to extend the circulation, by cheating and defrauding ignorant country people.

In the ſpring ſeaſon too, the dealers in baſe money begin to make up their orders for the different country towns; and it is ſuppoſed, upon good grounds, that there is now ſcarce a place of any conſequence all over the kingdom where they have not their correſpondents; it is alſo a fact well eſtabliſhed, that theſe correſpondents come regularly to the *Metropolis*, and alſo go to Birmingham once or twice a year for the purpoſe of purchaſing baſe money.

It very ſeldom happens, on account of the great demand, (eſpecially of late years) that the dealers have ever any conſiderable ſtock on hand. The baſe money is no ſooner finiſhed, than it is packed up and ſent to cuſtomers in town and country; and with ſuch rapidity has it been fabricated, on occaſions of preſſing emergency, that a ſingle dealer has been known to procure from the coiners who worked for him, from £300. to £500. for country orders, in the courſe of the week!

The lower ranks among the Iriſh, and the Jews, are the chief ſupporters of the trade of circulating baſe money in London;—there is ſaid to be ſcarce an Iriſh labourer who does not exchange his week's wages for baſe money; taking a mixture of ſhillings, ſixpences, and copper.

The Jews principally confine themſelves to the coinage and circulation of copper; while the Iriſh women are the chief utterers and colourers of baſe ſilver. A vaſt number of theſe low females have acquired the miſchievous art of colouring the bad ſhillings and ſixpences, which they purchaſe from the employers of Jew-boys, who cry *bad ſhillings*.

It is ſomewhat ſingular that among the Jews, although many caſes occur where they appear to be coiners of copper money and dealers to a great extent, yet ſcarce an inſtance can be adduced of their having any concern in the coinage or in the colouring of baſe ſilver; neither are they extenſive dealers in any other baſe money than copper.

The

THE Jews, however, deal largely in foreign coin, counterfeited in this country; having been the chief means by which *Louis d'Ors*, *Half Johannas*, as well as various ſilver coins, made of baſe metal, have been ſent out of this country. It is through the ſame channel that the Sequins of Turkey are circulated; as alſo the Pagodas of India.*

IN contemplating and in developing the cauſes of the vaſt accumulation and increaſe of baſe money, which has thus deluged the country of late years, the evil will be found to proceed chiefly from the want of *a new coinage:—of laws, applicable to the new tricks and devices practiſed by the coiners:—of proper rewards for the detection and apprehenſion of Offenders;—and of a ſufficient fund to enſure the prompt execution of the law; by a vigorous and energetic Police*, directed not only to the detection and puniſhment of offenders, but alſo to the means of prevention.

THE vigour and energy requiſite to the ſuppreſſion of crimes of every kind, but particularly that of the coinage and circulation of baſe money, depend much on the zeal and activity of the Magiſtrate: and on the affording an adequate pecuniary reſource, to enable him to reward men who may undertake to riſk their perſons in the company of deſperate and daring offenders, in order to obtain that ſpecies of evidence which will produce a conviction. Without ſuch pecuniary reſource, the law, as well as the exertions of

* See ante, page 21.

the

the Magiſtrate, becomes a dead letter: and his efforts for the purpoſe of promoting the ends of public juſtice, are crippled and loſt to the community.

In ſuppreſſing great evils, ſtrong and adequate powers muſt be applied, and nothing can give force and activity to theſe powers, but the ability to reward liberally all perſons engaged in the public ſervice, either as police officers, or as temporary agents for the purpoſe of detecting atrocious offenders. The following ideas are therefore ſuggeſted with a view to the important ſubject at preſent under diſcuſſion.

The coinage laws (except thoſe relating to copper money) which contain the moſt important regulations in the way of prevention, having being made a century ago, it is not to be wondered at, in conſequence of the regular progreſs of the evil, and the new tricks and devices reſorted to, in that period, that many obvious amendments have become neceſſary. A conſolidation of the whole laws from the 25th of Edward the Third, to the 14th of his preſent Majeſty, would, perhaps, be the moſt deſirable object; as it would afford a better opportunity of correcting every deficiency, and of rendering this branch of the criminal code, *conciſe*, *clear*, *explicit*,—applicable to the exiſting evils, and to the means of prevention.

For the purpoſe, however, of more fully elucidating this propoſition, it will be neceſſary to ſtate the exiſting laws, and what are conſidered as the moſt apparent deficiencies therein.

WE will begin by giving a ſhort *Summary* of the exiſting Laws.

25. Edw. III. *ſtat.* 5, *cap.* 2. 1 Mary, *ſtat.* 2, *c.* 6, 1 & 2 Ph. & Mary, *cap.* 11. 5 Eliz. *cap.* 11. 14 Eliz. *cap.* 3. 18 Eliz. *cap.* 1.	Theſe acts make counterfeiting the gold and ſilver coin of the realm—counterfeiting foreign money, current within the realm—knowingly bringing falſe money into the realm counterfeit to the money of England; or bringing in *any* falſe and counterfeit money, current within the realm; in order to utter the ſame here;—diminiſhing or lightening any current (gold or ſilver) coin—*High Treaſon.*—Counterfeiting foreign money, not current in the kingdom.—*Miſpriſion of Treaſon.*
7 Will. III. *cap.* 3.—8 & 9 Will. III. *cap.* 26. (made perpetual by 7 Anne, *c.* 25) — 9 & 10 Will. III. *c.* 21.	Theſe Acts contain a detail of the principal offences and puniſhments, upon which proſecutions are founded at preſent.
7th of Queen Anne. *cap.* 24.	Allows 400l. a year for proſecuting Offenders; increaſed by 15 Geo. II. *c.* 28. § 10, to 600l.
15th and 16th of George II. *cap.* 28.	Amends ſome of the above laws, and eſtabliſhes new regulations relative to the Copper Coinage.
11th George III. *cap.* 40.	Makes further regulations reſpecting the Copper Coinage; which, however, have not been at all effectual.

WE

We next proceed to ſtate the deficiencies of theſe Laws.

1. Proſecutions are at preſent limited to commence within three months. This may often defeat juſtice, as offences committed in the Country frequently cannot be tried in leſs than four, five, and in ſome caſes nearly ſix months. ☞ *The limitation to* 12 *months would remove the difficulty.*

2. The words *Milled Money* ſeemed neceſſary, in the minds of the makers of the act of 8 and 9 William III. *cap.* 26. to form the deſcription of coin ſimilar to the current Coin of the Realm; and that Act declares it to be felony to take, receive, pay, or put off *counterfeit milled Money.*—A conſiderable portion of counterfeit Coin is *caſt* and *not milled.* ☞ *The words* counterfeit Money, Milled *or* not Milled, *would remove the ambiguity.*

3. No proviſion is made in any Act againſt, and conſequently no puniſhment is inflicted on the offence of *buying baſe money to recolour it*—this is a modern device.

4. Neither does it appear that any proviſion is clearly made, or puniſhment inflicted, for the offence of *uttering baſe ſilver Money in exchange*, as well as in payment: except under *ſtat.* 8 and 9 Will. III. *cap.* 26, where the expreſſion of *counterfeited milled money* is uſed, the ambiguity of which has already been noticed. The words in the *ſtat.* 15 Geo. II. *c.* 28. are, "any perſon who ſhall utter or tender in payment," and it ſeems that the word *utter* cannot be detached from the ſubſequent words, "in payment."

5. No exiſting law gives any power to Magiſtrates, upon information on oath, to ſearch for, or ſeize counterfeit Coin in the cuſtody or poſſeſſion of *known Dealers* or *reputed Utterers*; although theſe Dealers and Utterers are now the perſons (and not the actual Coiners) who keep the baſe Money; neither is there any power to ſeize baſe Money conveying

conveying in coaches or waggons going into the country. Under this ſhelter the Dealers are enabled to hold markets for ſale in their houſes, where they frequently keep large ſtocks; and baſe money is alſo ſent into the Country without the leaſt hazard of detection or ſeizure.

6. No power is directly given by any exiſting law, even upon the moſt pointed information, to ſearch the houſes or workſhops of coiners *in the night time*. Hence it is that *detection* becomes ſo difficult, and the evil increaſes, becauſe the law in ſome meaſure ſhields the offenders from diſcovery. Since in Lottery offences (which are certainly greatly inferior in their enormity to Coining) a power is granted to break open houſes in the night time, ſurely no reaſon can be aſſigned why treaſonable offences, in Coining baſe Money, ſhould not in this reſpect be on the ſame footing. Unleſs a poſitive power is given to ſearch in the night, and ſuddenly to force open doors or windows, it will be impoſſible to detect the Makers of Caſt Money.

7. The laws peculiarly relating to the *Copper Coinage*, although more modern, have alſo been found to be extremely defective, and totally inadequate to their object.

The Act of the 11th of his preſent Majeſty, *cap.* 40 indeed, makes it felony to ſell Copper Money of the ſimilitude *of the current Money of the Realm* at a leſs value than the denomination doth import; but the benefit of Clergy not being taken away, and no ſpecific puniſhment being mentioned, the Offenders are generally ſubjected only to a year's impriſonment, which proves no check whatever, as their families carry on buſineſs in the mean time; and if they ſell *plain Half-pence*, or what are called *Iriſh Harps*, or mix them with *ſtamped Half-pence*, ſimilar to the current Coin of the Realm, ſo that the ſtamped Coin does not exceed the value of what the denomination imports, it is doubtful whether the proſecution will not fail.

8. The

8. The act above-mentioned gives a power to Magiſtrates to iſſue their warrants to ſearch for tools and implements uſed in the *Copper Coinage* (with regard to Silver or Gold Coinage no ſuch power is given); but, what is very ſingular, *no puniſhment whatever can be inflicted by any exiſting law* on the owner or proprietor of ſuch tools for making Copper Money, nor upon the perſon in whoſe houſe they are found; and if when ſuch ſearch is made, there ſhall be found only *plain* Half-pence, or *Iriſh Harps*, or *evaſive Half-pence* or *Farthings varying in the Stamp* in any degree from the current Coin of the Realm, ſo as not to be of the exact ſimilitude, (a practice which prevails very much of late) the act in queſtion is defeated; inaſmuch as the crime of felony does not attach to offences ſhort of Coining *Copper Money of the ſimilitude of the current coin of the Realm.* The Coinage of baſe copper therefore goes on with impunity; becauſe it is the careleſsneſs of the parties themſelves if ever they permit the law to reach them.

9. The laws now in being give no power to ſeize Counterfeit Half-pence; either in the hands of the Dealers who keep a kind of open market at their own houſes every morning to ſupply Jew Boys, who cry bad Shillings, or in thoſe of many others in various trades, who become the channels of circulation to a vaſt extent without riſk or inconvenience. Neither does the ſtatute law authorize the apprehenſion of Jew Boys, who go out every morning loaded with counterfeit Copper, which they exchange for bad Shillings, to be afterwards coloured anew and again put into circulation.

10. It muſt here be repeated that the great cauſe of the defect in the execution of the Laws againſt Coiners, is the want of a proper fund for Proſecutions and Rewards, and other expences for detecting Offenders.—The acts 7 Anne, *cap.* 24, and 15 George II. *c.* 28. allow £600. for profecuting

ing only; which has never ſince been increaſed by any parliamentary grant, for above half a century; although the offences, as well as the expence of detection and proſecutions, have increaſed, at leaſt, ſix fold.

10. The reward of £40. given under the Acts 6 and 7 Will. III. *c.* 17; 15 Geo. II. *c.* 28, is conſtrued to be limited only to the Conviction of actual Coiners and Clippers of Gold and Silver; and is not allowed to extend to colouring and finiſhing, as well as a number of other offences connected with *making*, *counterfeiting*, and *uttering baſe* Money: —the reward for Copper Coin is by the ſaid Act of 15 Geo. II. *c.* 28, limited to £10. and is by no means a ſufficient encouragement to Officers to do their Duty. *It would be a great improvement if a liberal ſum were allowed annually by Parliament for detections, proſecutions, and rewards; to be paid on the report of the Judges who try the offenders, according to the merit and trouble of the apprehenders, proſecutors, and witneſſes; whether there is a conviction or not.*

11. The laws, as they now ſtand, are ſilent regarding Provincial Copper Coin, or what are called *Tokens*, repreſenting a Half-penny. If a new coinage of Copper Money is not reſolved on by Government, it might perhaps be uſeful to legalize *Tokens* or *Provincial Coins* on three conditions. ☞ 1. *That the Copper of which they are made ſhall be pure.* —2. *That this Coin ſhall be at leaſt* 50 *per cent heavier than the preſent Mint Coinage.*—3. *That the parties circulating ſuch Coin be reſponſible to the holders for the value in Gold or Silver, when demanded: and ſhall ſtamp their names and an obligation to that purpoſe on the Coins, Tokens, or Medals ſo iſſued by them.*——It may alſo be neceſſary that ſuch perſons, iſſuing Tokens or Medals, ſhould take out a Licence for that purpoſe from the principal Officers of the Mint, as an authority for ſuch Coinage; giving ſecurity at the ſame time to obſerve the above Conditions.

12. The

12. The laws reſpecting foreign Coin are extremely defective, and productive at preſent of many frauds upon the public. The Act of the 14th of Elizabeth, *cap.* 3, which declared it to be miſpriſion of treaſon to counterfeit foreign Money, not current in the realm, has not been put in force for many years.—Counterfeit Dollars, French Shillings and Half Crowns, as well as other foreign Coins, are made of baſe Metal, and mixed with Counterfeit Britiſh Coin, and legalized Dollars, to the injury of the public. And foreign Coin is counterfeited for exportation, to the diſgrace of the National Character. *Prohibitions and Reſtraints, under Legiſlative Authority, have become abſolutely neceſſary to prevent this evil; which does not at preſent ſeem puniſhable by any exiſting law.*

13. The puniſhment inflicted on the different offences ſpecified in the Coinage Laws, do not ſeem to be in proportion to the degree of enormity, in ſome inſtances; while in others, from being too ſevere, the law is not always put in execution. The ſale of baſe Money (for inſtance) under the value it imports, is only puniſhable by a year's impriſonment; although in point of fact, it is well known, that the Sellers are the *Employers of the Coiners;* that with them this high offence originates, and but for them it would not have been committed: while the actual Coiners, who work for theſe Dealers merely as Journeymen, ſubject themſelves to the puniſhment of Death.

14. The miſchievous agents of the Dealers in baſe Money, *the perſons who keep flatting mills, and other machinery, for preparing, and rolling their metals, for being coined into baſe Money,* are not at preſent within the reach of puniſhment by any exiſting law. Although by preparing the metal for the ſubſequent proceſs of ſtamping, they are in fact parties concerned, without whoſe aid the Coinage could not be carried on.—The chief difficulty is in puniſhing perſons for producing an article which may be turned into coach

and

and harneſs ornaments, buttons, and many purpoſes as well as baſe Money.—Perhaps a licence to ſuch perſons as flatten mixed metals, with ſecurity from them " that they ſhall " not work for Coiners under a ſevere penalty," might prove ſome check.——Or why, indeed, might not ſome proviſions, ſimilar to thoſe of the Act, 8 and 9 William III. *c.* 26, (againſt perſons blanching copper for ſale, or mixing blanched copper with ſilver, or buying, ſelling, or offering to ſale blanched copper, alone, or mixed with ſilver,) be extended to the whole tribe of dangerous manufacturers, whoſe trade and abilities are ſo liable to be perverted to bad uſes?

WHATEVER might be the effect of theſe amendments in the Mint laws, and neceſſary as they appear to be, it is ſtill to be feared that until a new coinage of ſilver and copper money ſhall take place, no legiſlative reſtrictions, regulations, or puniſhments, can produce an effectual cure to this enormous evil; although from the many deficiencies which have been detailed, it is evident a great deal of good may be done immediately in this way.

THE coinage of new money is a great State queſtion, which may require a fuller conſideration; but no doubt can be entertained of the indiſpenſable neceſſity of ſuch a meaſure, with regard to ſilver and copper coin, as ſoon as circumſtances will admit.

IF to a new coinage of *ſhillings* and *ſixpences*, ſhould be added an extenſive coinage of ſilver money of the value of *three pence*, according to ancient uſage, it would prove a great convenience to the public, and remedy ſome of the abuſes and evils which ariſe from the vaſt quantity of baſe copper now in circulation.

THE

THE Nation might alſo, in a new point of view, derive conſiderable advantages from increaſing the weight of the copper coin, ſo as to bring it as near as poſſible to the *intrinſic* value of the metal of which it is compoſed.*

AN arrangement of this ſort would not only be the means of effectually preventing counterfeits; but the copper, being a native article produced in the country, might, through the medium of *coined money*, become a profitable branch of commerce with foreign nations; where even an extenſive circulation might be inſured, in conſequence of the *intrinſic* and *denominative* value being the ſame, or nearly ſo.——

THIS is exemplified in the policy of Sweden, where the copper dollar being ſo heavy as to anſwer to ſixpence ſterling, has long been exported; and forms a conſiderable, and even a profitable branch of commerce to that nation.

IN Ruſſia the *Three Copee Piece* is very nearly of the weight of ſix Engliſh half-pence, yet its current value is only a ſmall fraction above one penny ſterling; —and thus by iſſuing no copper coin where the *denominative* is not in proportion to the *intrinſic* value, every claſs of dealers who vend the neceſſaries of life

* The Author has great ſatisfaction, in ſtating to the Reader, that ſince the Publication of the laſt Edition, this hint has been adopted by Government; and that that admirable, and moſt reſpectable Artiſt, Mr. BOLTON, of Birmingham, has contracted for a beautiful and maſterly Coinage of *Copper pence*, each weighing a full ounce; by which means, counterfeits of this ſpecies of money will, it is hoped, be prevented.

are ſhielded againſt loſs; and every unnatural riſe in the price of proviſions for the ſubſiſtence of the poor is of courſe prevented.

THIS principle ſeems to have been admitted by the Legiſlature; for when the ſubject of Copper Money was under the conſideration of the Houſe of Commons, at a period not very remote, the Journals ſhew that an opinion then prevailed, "*that the moſt effectual means* "*to ſecure the Copper Coin from being counterfeited, was* "*that the denominative value of ſuch Coin ſhould bear as* "*near a proportion as poſſible to the intrinſic* value of "the metal of which it was formed*."

IT is earneſtly to be hoped that the regulations propoſed will be adopted; and followed up, by a new coinage of ſilver and copper money, ſo as to ſhield the honeſt part of the Community againſt a ſyſtem of fraud, rapid beyond all example in its growth, and unparalleled as to its extent†.

CERTAIN it is, that baſe Money contributes more to the ſupport as well as to the *increaſe* of the number of thoſe miſchievous and abandoned members of the Community, who exiſt *wholly* by different kinds of fraud, than any other device which they purſue, to

* Journal, Houſe of Commons, Vol. xviii,—page 178.

† It has been ſuggeſted (ſee the *St. James's Chronicle* of *Saturday, Auguſt* 27, 1796) that a coinage of *ſeven-ſhilling* pieces of *gold* would be of great utility: to be diſtinguiſhed from half guineas by a crown being placed on the King's head.—This diſtinction might be preſerved, more ſtrikingly, by marking the characters 7s. in a circle on the reverſe.

enable

enable them to live in their preſent ſtate of idleneſs and debauchery, and to indulge in luxury and extravagance.

THE increaſe is certainly aſtoniſhing, ſince it is known, that in London and the Country there are 54 actual coiners, and 56 large Dealers, beſides, at leaſt, 10 Die-ſinkers,* whoſe *names*, *characters*, and *purſuits* are at preſent perfectly known. But theſe bear no proportion to the horde of ſmaller Dealers and Utterers of baſe Money in the Metropolis, and in moſt of the commercial and manufacturing Towns in the Kingdom. Their numbers muſt amount to ſeveral thouſands. From being at preſent nuiſances in Society, in the conſtant habit of defrauding the Public, they might be rendered (through the application of the remedies propoſed) uſeful members of the State; by exchanging a life of idleneſs and crimes, for a courſe of uſeful labour and induſtry.

* Vide page 114.

CHAP. VII.

Reaſons aſſigned why forgeries and frauds muſt prevail in a certain degree, wherever the interchange of property is extenſive.—A conſiderable check already given to the higher claſs of Forgeries, by ſhutting out all hopes of the Royal Mercy:—Petty Forgeries have however increaſed:—The Reaſons aſſigned.—The qualifications of a Cheat, Swindler, and Gambler explained.—This miſchievous claſs of men extremely numerous in the Metropolis.—The Common and Statute Law applicable to offences of this nature explained:—The great anxiety of the Legiſlature to ſuppreſs the evils of Gaming:—The Miſery and Wretchedneſs entailed on many reſpectable Families from this fatal propenſity:—Often ariſing from the fooliſh vanity of mixing in what is ſtiled, Genteel Company; where Faro is introduced.—Games of Chance, though ſtigmatized by the Legiſlature, encouraged by high-ſounding names, whoſe houſes are opened for purpoſes odious and unlawful:—The Civil Magiſtrate called upon by his public duty, as well as by the feelings of humanity, to ſuppreſs ſuch miſchiefs.—The danger ariſing from ſuch ſeminaries—No probability of any conſiderations of their illegality, or inhumanity, operating as a check, without the efforts of the Magiſtracy.—The evil tendency of ſuch examples to ſervants in faſhionable Families, who carry theſe vices into vulgar life; and many of whom,

as

as well as perſons of ſuperior education, become Sharpers, Cheats, and Swindlers, from the habits they acquire.—The different claſſes of Cheats and Swindlers, and the various tricks and devices they purſue, to enable them to live in idleneſs, by their wits.—Sharpers, Cheats, and Swindlers, divided into twenty-one different Claſſes—1ſt. Sharpers who become Pawnbrokers.—2d. Sharpers who obtain Licences as Hawkers and Pedlars.—3d. Swindlers who open ſhops as Auctioneers.—4th. Swindlers who pretend to diſcount Bills. 5th. Cheats who ſet up Gaming Houſes.—6th. Lottery Inſurers of the higher claſs.—7th. Sharpers and Swindlers who ſet up Fraudulent Lottery Offices.—8th. Itinerant Jews.—9th. Cheats who ſell by falſe Weights and Meaſures.—10th. Swindlers who defraud Tradeſmen of Goods.—11th. Cheats who take Genteel Lodgings with falſe Names, &c.—12th. Cheats who perſonate former Maſters to defraud their Tradeſmen.—13th. Cheats who perſonate Footmen, and order Goods from Tradeſmen.—14th. Cheats and Sharpers who deceive Perſons from the Country.—15th. Cheats and Sharpers who trick Shopmen and Boys out of Parcels.—16th. Sharpers who attend Inns to pick up Parcels by various tricks and devices.—17th. Cheats who go from door to door, begging on falſe Pretences.—18th. Sharpers ſelling ſmuggled Goods; known by the name of Duffers.—19th, Female Sharpers, who attend Court and Public Places.—20th. Female Bankers who lend money to Barrow-Women at

6d. a

6d. a day for Five Shillings.—21ſt. Cheats who pretend to tell Fortune.—Various Remedies ſuggeſted.

IN a great Metropolis, like London, where trade and commerce have arrived at ſuch an aſtoniſhing height, and where from the extenſive tranſactions in the Funds, and the opulence of the People, the interchange of property is ſo expanded, it ceaſes to be a matter of wonder that forgeries and frauds ſhould prevail, in a certain degree:—the queſtion of difficulty is, *why the Laws and the means of prevention, have not kept pace with the progreſſive advancement of the Country; ſo as to check and keep within bounds thoſe fraudulent practices?*

FORGERIES of the higher claſs, ſo dangerous in a commercial country, have by the wiſe policy of the Executive Government, in ſhutting out all hopes of the extenſion of the Royal Mercy to the guilty, received a moſt ſevere check; beneficial in the higheſt degree to the country, and clearly manifeſted by the records of the Old Bailey, where trials for offences of this nature certainly do not increaſe in number.

BUT it is to be lamented, that, with regard to petty forgeries and frauds, this is by no means the caſe, for they ſeem to multiply and advance with the opulence and luxury of the country: and to branch out into innumerable different ſhades, varying as the faſhions of the year, and as the reſources for the perpetration of this ſpecies of fraud change their aſpect.

WHEN

WHEN thoſe depraved people who (to uſe a vulgar phraſe) *live entirely by their wits*—find that any one of the tricks which they have practiſed for a certain length of time become ſtale, (ſuch as *pricking the belt for a wager*, or *dropping the ring*,) they abandon them; and have recourſe to other devices more novel, for the purpoſe of cheating and defrauding the unwary.

ONE of the moſt prevailing of theſe, at the preſent moment, is the fraud practiſed upon ſhop keepers, tradeſmen, publicans, and others, by the circulation of forged copper-plate notes and bills for ſmall ſums, of £5. and £10. the latter purporting to be drawn, by bankers in the manufacturing and ſea-port towns, on different banking-houſes in London.

THIS ſpecies of forgery has been recently carried on to a conſiderable extent; ſuggeſted no doubt by the confidence which is eſtabliſhed from the extenſive circulation of country bankers' notes and bills, now made payable in London; by which the deception is, in ſome degree, covered, and detection rendered more difficult.

THE great qualifications, or leading and indiſpenſable attributes of a *Sharper*, a *Cheat*, a *Swindler*, or a *Gambler*, are, to poſſeſs a genteel exterior, a demeanor apparently artleſs, and a good addreſs.

LIKE the more violent depredators upon the public, this claſs (who are extremely numerous) generally proceed upon a regular ſyſtem, and ſtudy as a *trade* all thoſe infamous tricks and devices by which the thoughtleſs

leſs, the ignorant, and the honeſt are defrauded of their property.

THE common law has defined the offence of cheating—to be *a deceitful practice in defrauding, or endeavouring to defraud, another of his known right, by means of ſome artful device, contrary to the plain rules of common honeſty.*

THE Statute of the 33d of Henry the Eighth, *cap.* 1. entered into a more ſpecific explanation of what might conſtitute ſuch an offence, and fixed the mode of puniſhment; by declaring "*that if any perſon ſhall falſely* "*or deceitfully obtain, or get into his hands or poſſeſſion,* "*any money, goods, &c. of any other perſon,* by colour "or means of any falſe privy token, or counterfeit "letter, *&c.—he ſhall, on conviction, be puniſhed by* "*impriſonment, the pillory, or whipping—ſaving to the* "*party aggrieved the ſame power of recovering the pro-* "*perty as he might have had at Common Law, &c.*"

FROM this remote period, until the 30th of George the Second, the Legiſlature does not appear to have ſeen the neceſſity of enacting any new Law, applicable to this ſpecies of offence.

IN the progreſs however of Society and Commerce, joined to the conſequent influx of riches, producing luxury and extravagance, a larger field opened for cheats and ſharpers of every deſcription; inſomuch, that the evil became ſo great, and the exiſting Laws were found ſo inſufficient, as to render it neceſſary to provide a legiſlative remedy.

IN

In applying this remedy, it ſeems that the great increaſe of a new ſpecies of cheating, practiſed by perſons known in modern times by the name of *Swindlers*, had ſuggeſted the propriety of defining the offence, in a manner more applicable to the advanced ſtate of Commerce and Society, and of rendering the puniſhment more ſevere. By the act of 30 Geo. II. *cap.* 24. it is declared, "*that all perſons obtaining money, goods, wares, or merchandize,* by falſe pretences, *ſhall be deemed offenders againſt the Law and the public peace; and the Court, before whom any ſuch offender ſhall be tried, ſhall, on conviction, order them to be put in the pillory, or publicly whipped, or tranſported for ſeven years.*"

Thus ſtand the Laws at preſent with regard to Swindlers.* They ought certainly to embrace a wider field, ſo as to reach thoſe artifices by which ſharpers, and perſons of depraved minds, obtain money from the ignorant and unwary, by aſſuming falſe

* There appears to be a deficiency in the Act of 30th George the Second, cap. 24. in omitting to add *Bank Notes* after the word *Money*, and alſo *Horſes, Cattle, Sheep, or other Animals*, after goods, wares, and merchandize; ſince, (as has been already noticed, ante page 10,) it has been held that Bank Notes are not Money, nor are horſes, cattle, &c. conſidered as goods, wares, or merchandize, according to the legal conſtruction of any exiſting Statute.—An amendment of the Law with regard to theſe and other objects is the more neceſſary, as *Bank Notes* and *Horſes* are, perhaps, more the objects of ſwindling, than any other ſpecies of property.

characters,

characters, taking genteel lodgings, and cheating innocent tradeſmen, who loſe large ſums annually by ſuch depredations.

GAMING is the ſource from which have ſprung up all that race of cheats, ſwindlers, and ſharpers, whoſe nefarious practices it is the object of the Author to develope in this Chapter.

SUCH has been the anxiety of the Legiſlature to ſuppreſs this evil, that ſo early as the reign of Queen Anne, this abandoned and miſchievous race of men ſeem to have attracted its notice in a very particular degree; for the act of the 9th year of that reign (*cap.* 14. §§. 6, 7,) after reciting, "*that divers lewd and diſ-*
"*ſolute perſons live at great expences, having no viſible*
"*eſtate, profeſſion, or calling, to maintain themſelves;*
"*but ſupport theſe expences by Gaming only;*
" Enacts *that any two Juſtices may cauſe to be brought*
"*before them, all perſons within their limits whom they*
"*ſhall have juſt cauſe to ſuſpect to have no viſible eſtate,*
"*profeſſion, or calling, to maintain themſelves by; but do*
"*for the moſt part ſupport themſelves by Gaming; and if*
"*ſuch perſons ſhall not make it appear to ſuch Juſtices*
"*that the principal part of their expences is not main-*
"*tained by gaming, they are to be bound to their good be-*
"*haviour for a twelvemonth; and in default of ſufficient*
"*ſecurity, to be committed to priſon, until they can find*
"*the ſame; and if ſecurity ſhall be given, it will be for-*
"*feited on their playing or betting at any one time, for*
"*more than the value of twenty ſhillings.*"

IF,

If, in conformity to the *ſpirit* of this wiſe ſtatute, ſharpers of every denomination who ſupport themſelves, by a variety of cheating and ſwindling practices, without having any viſible means of living, were in like manner to be called upon to find ſecurity for their good behaviour, in all caſes where they cannot ſhew they have the means of ſubſiſting themſelves honeſtly, the number of theſe Peſts of Society, under an active and zealous Magiſtracy, would ſoon be diminiſhed, if not totally annihilated.

By the 12th of George the Second, (*cap.* 28. §2,3) "*the Games of Faro, Hazard, &c. are declared to be* "*Lotteries, ſubjecting the perſons who keep them to a* "*penalty of two hundred pounds, and thoſe who play to* "*fifty pounds.*"—*One* witneſs is only neceſſary to prove the offence before any Juſtice of the Peace; *and the Juſtice forfeits ten pounds if he neglects to do his duty under the Act*:—and under this Act, which is connected with the ſtatute 8th of George I. cap. 2, it ſeems that "*the keeper of a Faro Table may be proſecuted even for* "*a penalty of five hundred pounds.*"

Notwithstanding theſe ſalutary laws, to the diſgrace of the police of the Metropolis, houſes are opened, ſome under the ſanction of high-ſounding names, others under the protection of a partnerſhip explained in the *Advertiſement* prefixed to this Work* where an indiſcriminate mixture of all ranks is to be found, from the *finiſhed ſharper* to the *raw inexperienced youth*. And where all thoſe evils exiſt, in full force, which it was the object of the Legiſlature to remove.

When

*See p. xv. &c.

WHEN a vice, ruinous to the morals and to the fortunes of the younger part of the Community who move in the middle and higher ranks of life is ſuffered to be purſued in direct oppoſition to a *poſitive ſtatute*; —ſurely, blame muſt attach ſomewhere!

THE idle vanity of being introduced into what is generally, but erroneouſly, termed genteel ſociety, where a faſhionable name anounces an intention of ſeeing company, has been productive of more *domeſtic miſery* and more *real diſtreſs*, *poverty*, and *wretchedneſs* to *families* in this great City (who but for their folly might have been eaſy and comfortable,) than many volumes could detail.

A MISTAKEN ſenſe of what conſtitutes human happineſs, fatally leads the maſs of the People who have the means of moving in any degree above the middle ranks of life, into circles where Faro Tables and other games at hazard are introduced in private families:— Where the leaſt recommendation (and Sharpers ſpare no pains to obtain recommendations) is a paſſport to all who can exhibit a genteel exterior; and where the young and the inexperienced are initiated in every propenſity tending to debaſe the human character; while they are taught to view with contempt every acquirement, connected with the duties which lead to domeſtic happineſs, or to thoſe qualifications which can render either ſex reſpectable in the world.

To the horde of ſharpers at preſent upon the town, theſe pernicious places of rendezvous furniſh a moſt productive harveſt.

MANY

MANY of this claſs, ruined perhaps themſelves in early life in ſeminaries of the ſame deſcription, to which they fooliſhly reſorted, when vanity predominated over prudence and diſcretion, have no alternative but to follow the ſame miſchievous trade, and to prey upon the ignorant, the inexperienced, and the unwary, until they alſo ſee the fatal deluſion when it is too late.*

WHEN ſuch infamous practices are encouraged and ſanctioned by high-ſounding names,—when ſharpers and black-legs find an eaſy introduction into the houſes of perſons of faſhion, who aſſemble in multitudes together, for the purpoſe of playing at thoſe moſt odious and deteſtable games of hazard, which the Legiſlature has ſtigmatiſed with ſuch marks of reprobation, it is time for the Civil Magiſtrate to ſtep forward:—It is time for him to feel, that, in doing that duty which the Laws of his Country impoſe on him, he is perhaps ſaving hundreds of families from ruin and deſtruction; and preſerving to the infants of thoughtleſs and deluded parents that property which is their birth-right: but which, for want of an energetic Police in enforcing the Laws made for their protection, is now too frequently ſquandered: and the mind is tortured with the ſad reflection, that with the loſs of fortune, all opportunities (in conſequence of idle habits) are alſo loſt, of fitting the unfortunate ſufferer for any reputable purſuit in life, by which an honeſt livelihood could be obtained.

* A moſt lamentable proof of this, was exhibited in the unhappy caſe of Mr. WESTON, not long ſince executed for a forgery on the Bank.

IN

In this ſituation, the tranſition from the plain gameſter to the fraudulent one, and from that to every other ſpecies of criminality, is eaſily conceived: and it is by no means an unfair concluſion, that this has been the fate of not a few who have been early introduced into theſe haunts of idleneſs and vice; and who, but for ſuch an education, might have become uſeful members of the State.

The accumulated evils, ariſing from this ſource, are ſaid to have been ſuffered to continue, from a prevailing idea, that Perſons of Rank and their immediate aſſociates were beyond the reach of being controlled, by laws made for the maſs of the People; and that nothing but capital offences could attach to perſons of this condition in life.

If theſe evils were, in fact, merely confined to Perſons of rank and fortune, and did not extend beyond that barrier where no general injury could accrue to Society, there might be a ſhadow of excuſe (and it would be but a ſhadow) for not hazarding an attack upon the amuſements of the Great, where the energy of the executive Government to controul their œconomy may be doubtful: but ſurely in the preſent caſe, where the miſchief ſpreads *broad* and *wide*, no good Magiſtrate can or ought to be afraid to do his duty, becauſe perſons in high life may dare to ſanction and promote offences of a nature the moſt miſchievous to Society at large, as well as to the peace, comfort, and happineſs of families.

If the exertions of the Magiſtracy are to be ſuſpended until the Higher Ranks ſee the frivolity, the ſhameful profligacy and the horrid waſte of uſeful time, as well as the cruel deſtruction of decent and reſpectable families in that point of view which will operate as an antidote to the evil, it is much to be feared that it muſt, under ſuch circumſtances, become incurable.

But there are other inducements, more nearly allied to the occurences in humble life. which renders it in a particular degree incumbent on Magiſtrates to make trial, at leaſt, whether there is not ſufficient energy in the law to control the hurtful vices of the higher, as well as the middling, and inferior ranks of the People: The examples of the great and opulent, operate moſt powerfully among the tribe of *menial ſervants* they employ; and theſe carry with them into the lower ranks that ſpirit of gambling and diſſipation which they have practiſed in the courſe of their ſervitude; thus producing conſequences of a moſt alarming nature to the general intereſt of the Community. Aided by ſuch examples, conſiderable numbers of perſons attached to purſuits of this kind, become Swindlers, Sharpers, and Cheats, of an inferior claſs; in the ſame manner as thoſe of ſuperior talents and education, are driven from a ſpirit of gambling, or from profligacy, to become outcaſts of ſociety. The various tricks and devices of all theſe to obtain the means of living in idleneſs, and upon the induſtry and property of others, it may now be neceſſary to explain.

I. *Sharpers*

I. *Sharpers who obtain Licences to become Pawnbrokers,** and bring diſgrace upon the reputable part of the trade, by every ſpecies of fraud which can add to the diſtreſſes of thoſe who are compelled to raiſe money in this way; for which purpoſe there are abundance of opportunities.—Swindling Pawnbrokers, of this Claſs, are uniformly receivers of ſtolen goods; and under the cover of their licence do much miſchief to the Public. The evil ariſing from them might, in a great meaſure, be prevented by placing the power of granting licences in the hands of the Magiſtrates of the diviſion, upon the footing of Public Houſes; and rendering it neceſſary for all perſons to obtain a Certificate of character, before they can obtain ſuch licence; and alſo to enter into recognizance for good behaviour.†

II. *Sharpers*

	Perſons	£.
*Number of Pawnbrokers within the Bills of Mortality, paying a licence of £10. a year.	213	2130
In the Country, paying £5. a year.	431	2155
Total.	644	4285

† A regulation of this kind is of great importance; as the property of the pooreſt and moſt diſtreſſed part of the community, to the amount of nearly one million ſterling, is conſtantly in the hands of Pawnbrokers in the Metropolis alone! and although it is of the utmoſt conſequence that they, above all others, ſhould be *honeſt, correct* and even *humane* characters, (and it is to be hoped many of them are of that deſcription,) yet certain it is that any perſon, even the moſt notorious rogue or vagabond, who can raiſe ten pound

II. *Sharpers and Swindlers who obtain Licences to be Hawkers and Pedlars*; under the cover of which every ſpecies of villainy is practiſed upon the country people, as well as upon the unwary in the Metropolis, and all the great towns in the kingdom.—The artifices by which they ſucceed, are various, as for example;—By fraudulent raffles, where plated goods are exhibited as ſilver, and where the chances are exceedingly againſt the adventurers;—By ſelling and uttering baſe money, and frequently forged Bank Notes, which makes one of the moſt profitable branches of their trade;—By dealing in ſmuggled goods, thereby promoting the ſale of articles injurious to the Revenue, beſides cheating the ignorant with regard to the value;—By purchaſing ſtolen goods for country ſale, by which diſcoveries are prevented, and aſſiſtance afforded to common thieves and ſtationary receivers;—By purchaſing ſtolen horſes in one part of the country and diſpoſing of them in another, in the courſe of their journies; in accompliſhing which, ſo as to elude detection, they have great opportunities;—By gambling with E O Tables at Fairs and Horſe-races.

A NUMBER of other devices might be pointed out, which render this claſs of men great nuiſances in Society; and ſhew the neceſſity of either ſuppreſſing

pounds to pay for a licence, may at preſent ſet up the trade of Pawnbroker; and it is even ſaid that ſome have got licences who have actually been on board the Hulks!—a thing unavoidable under the preſent circumſtances.

them totally, (for in fact they are now no convenience whatever to the Public;) or of limiting the licences only to men of good character; to be granted by the Magiſtrates on their entering into a recognizance in a certain ſum, with one ſurety for good behaviour; by which the honeſt part would be retained, to the excluſion of the fraudulent.

III. *Swindlers who take out Licences as Auctioneers*, and open ſhops in different parts of the Metropolis, with perſons at the doors, uſually denominated *Barkers*, inviting ſtrangers to walk in.—In theſe places various articles of ſilver plate and houſehold goods are expoſed to ſale, made up on a ſlight principle, and of little intrinſic value; aſſociates, generally denominated *Puffers*, are in waiting to bid up the article to a ſum greatly beyond its value, when, upon the firſt bidding of the ſtranger, it is knocked down to him, and the money inſtantly demanded; the goods, however, on being carried home and examined, are generally found to be very different in reality, from what their appearance exhibited, and upon a cloſe examination the fraud is diſcovered.

NEITHER the common Law, nor the Act of the 30th George II. cap. 24, ſeem to be ſufficiently *broad* and explanatory to include this ſpecies of offence; and hence it is, that this mode of ſelling goods continues with impunity, and ſeems to increaſe.—It is not, however, meant here to inſinuate that all petty auctions are fraudulent.—It is to be hoped there may be ſome exceptions, although, probably, they are not numerous. A licence from the Magiſtrates of the diſtrict obliging the

the parties to find ſecurity, would, in a great meaſure, regulate this kind of buſineſs, in a proper manner.

IV. *Swindlers who raiſe money, by pretending to be Diſcounters of Bills, and Money Brokers*; Theſe chiefly prey upon young men of property, who have loſt their money at play, or ſpent it in expenſive amuſements, and are obliged to raiſe more upon any terms, until their rents or incomes become payable; or who have fortunes in proſpect, as being heirs apparent to eſtates, but who require aſſiſtance in the mean time.

AVAILING themſelves of the credit, or the ultimate reſponſibility, of ſuch thoughtleſs and giddy young men, in the eager purſuit of criminal pleaſures, and under the influence of thoſe allurements which the Faro Tables, and other places of faſhionable reſort hold out—theſe Swindlers ſeldom fail to obtain from them ſpecialties and obligations for large ſums; upon the credit of which they are enabled, perhaps, at uſurious intereſt, to borrow money, or diſcount bills; and thus ſupply their unfortunate cuſtomers upon the moſt extravagant terms.

ANOTHER claſs, having ſome capital, advance money upon bonds, title-deeds, and other ſpecialties, or upon the bond of the parties having eſtates in reverſion: by theſe and other devices too tedious to detail, large ſums of money are, moſt unwarrantably and illegally, wreſted from the diſſipated and thoughtleſs; and miſery and diſtreſs are thus entailed upon them, as long as they live; or they are driven, by utter ruin, to acts of deſperation or to crimes.

A LAW ſeems abſolutely neceſſary to be pointed at this particular miſchief, which is certainly an increaſing evil.—Humanity pleads for it; and *Policy* points out the neceſſity of ſome effectual guard againſt thoſe miſeries which it generates; and which could not exiſt in ſo great a degree, were it not for the opportunities held out by theſe blood-ſuckers, in affording money to the young and inexperienced, to be expended in ſcenes of gambling and debauchery.

V. *Cheats who ſet up Gaming Houſes, in different parts of the Metropolis;* where ſharpers aſſemble, and where inexperienced young men are allured for the moſt miſchievous purpoſes; after loſing what property they have about them, the deluded and unfortunate Gentlemen are furniſhed (if known to be men of fortune) by the maſter of the houſe, and his aſſociates the ſharpers, or the waiters, with loans; merely for the purpoſe of increaſing their misfortunes, and cheating them of perhaps the whole of their property.*

SUCH abominable villains ought certainly to be held in the greateſt deteſtation; and the vigilance and exertions of the Magiſtracy cannot be better employed than in watching narrowly theſe Peſts of Society, and in putting the Law in ſtrict execution againſt them.

THE TWO NEXT CLASSES, with ſome exceptions, are compoſed of perſons, in general very depraved or diſtreſſed: the depredations committed on the Public by their means are ſo ruinous and extenſive as to require a conſideration peculiarly minute: in order to guard the ignorant and unwary, as

* See Advertiſement, p. xv.

much

much as poſſible, againſt the fatal effects of that fraud and deluſion, which, if not ſoon checked, bid fair to deſtroy all remains of honeſty and diſcretion.—Theſe Claſſes conſiſt of

VI. *Sharpers, who take Lottery Inſurances*, where gambling, among the higher and middling ranks, is carried on, to an extent which exceeds all credibility; producing conſequences to many private families, otherwiſe of great worth and reſpectability, of the moſt diſtreſſing nature; and implicating, in this miſery, the innocent and amiable branches of ſuch families, whoſe ſufferings, ariſing from this ſource, while they claim the tear of pity, would require many volumes to recount; but ſilence and ſhame throw a veil over the calamity: and, cheriſhed by the hopes of retrieving former loſſes, or acquiring property, in an eaſy way, the evil goes on, and ſeems to increaſe, in ſpite of every guard which the Legiſlature has repeatedly endeavoured to eſtabliſh.

VII. *The Keepers of unlicenſed Inſurance Offices, during the drawing of the Engliſh and Iriſh Lotteries;* many of whom, during the intervals of ſuch Lotteries, have recently invented and ſet up private Lotteries, or Wheels, called by the nick-name of *Little Go's*, containing Blanks and Prizes, which are drawn for the purpoſe of eſtabliſhing *a ground for Inſurance;* the fever in the minds of the lower order of the people is thus kept up, in ſome meaſure, all the year round, and produces uncalculable miſchiefs; the rage and ſpirit of gambling becoming ſo rooted from habit, that no domeſtic diſtreſs, no conſideration, connected either with the frauds that are practiſed, or the number of chances

chances that are againſt them, will operate as a check upon their minds.

In ſpite of the high price of proviſions, and of the care and attention of the Legiſlature in eſtabliſhing ſevere checks and puniſhments for the purpoſe of preventing the evil of Lottery Inſurances, theſe criminal agents feel no want of cuſtomers; their houſes and offices are not only extremely numerous all over the Metropolis, but in general *high-rented;* exhibiting the appearance of conſiderable expence, and barricadoed in ſuch a manner, with iron doors and other contrivances, as in many inſtances to defy the arm of the Law to reach them.

In tracing all the circumſtances of this intereſting buſineſs, with a view to the diſcovery of the cauſe of the great encouragement which theſe Lottery Inſurers receive, it appears that a conſiderable proportion of their emolument is derived from *menial Servants* in general, all over the Metropolis; but particularly from the pampered male and female domeſtics in the houſes of men of faſhion and fortune; who are ſaid, almoſt without a ſingle exception, to be in the conſtant habit of inſuring in the Engliſh and Iriſh Lotteries.

This claſs of *menials*, being in many inſtances cloathed as well as fed by their maſters, have not the ſame calls upon them as labourers and mechanics, who muſt appropriate at leaſt a part of their earnings to the purpoſe of obtaining both food and raiment.

With a ſpirit of gambling, rendered more ardent then prevails in vulgar life, from the example of their

their ſuperiors, and from their idle and diſſipated habits, theſe ſervants enter keenly into the Lottery buſineſs; and when ill luck attends them, it is but too well known that many are led, ſtep by ſtep, to that point where they loſe ſight of all moral principle; impelled by a deſire to recover what they have loſt, they are induced to raiſe money for that purpoſe, by ſelling or pawning the property of their maſters, wherever it can be pilfered in a little way, without detection; till at length this ſpecies of peculation, by being rendered familiar to their minds, generally terminates in more atrocious crimes.

Upon a ſuppoſition that one hundred thouſand families* in the Metropolis keep two ſervants upon an average, and that one ſervant [illegible] only to the extent of twenty five [illegible] each, in the Engliſh, and the ſame in the Iriſh Lottery, the aggregate of the whole will amount to Half a Million Sterling.

Astonishing as [illegible] may appear at firſt view, it is believed that [illegible] the Lottery [illegible] calculation [illegible] this are [illegible]

* It is [illegible] ſtate of the [illegible] to contain [illegible] ſcription, [illegible] and [illegible]

middle ranks of life, as wellas from the numerous claſſes of labourers and artiſans who have caught the mania; it ceaſes to be a matter of wonder, that ſo many Sharpers, Swindlers,and Cheats, find encouragement in this particular department.

If Servants in general, who are under the controul of maſters, were prevented from following this abominable ſpecies of gambling; and if other expedients were adopted, which will be hereaſter detailed, a large proportion of the preſent race of rogues and vagabonds who follow this infamous trade, would be compelled to become honeſt; and the poor would be ſhielded from the deluſion which impels them to reſort to this deceitful and fraudulent expedient; at the expence ſometimes of pledging every article of houſehold goods, as well as the laſt rag of their own, and their children's wearing apparel, not leaving even a ſingle change of raiment!

This view of a very prominent and alarming evil, known to exiſt, from a variety of facts well eſtabliſhed, and evinced, among others, by the pawnbrokers' ſhops overflowing with the goods of the labouring poor, during the drawing of the two Lotteries, ought to create a ſtrong deſire on the part of all maſters of families, to exert their utmoſt endeavours to check this deſtructive propenſity; and to prevent, as far as poſſible, theſe diſtreſſes and miſchiefs which every perſon of humanity muſt deplore; the miſery and loſs of property which ſprings from this deluſive ſource of iniquity,

quity, is certainly very far beyond any idea that can be formed of it by the common obſerver.*

A GENERAL Aſſociation, or perhaps an act of Parliament, eſtabliſhing proper regulations, applicable

* In conſequence of a very accurate enquiry which has been made, and of information derived from different ſources, it appears that fraudulent Lottery Inſurances have not diminiſhed. The Offices are numerous all over the Metropolis, and are ſuppoſed to exceed four hundred of all deſcriptions; to many of which there are perſons attached, called *Morocco Men*, who go about from houſe to houſe among their former cuſtomers, and attend in the back parlours of Public Houſes, where they are met by cuſtomers who make inſurances. It is calculated that at theſe offices (excluſive of what is done at the *licenſed* offices) premiums for inſurance are received to the amount of *eight hundred thouſand pounds*, during the Iriſh Lottery, and above *one million* during the Engliſh; upon which it is calculated that they make from 15 to 25 per cent. profit.—This infamous confederacy was eſtimated, during the Engliſh Lottery of the year 1796, to ſupport about 2000 agents and clerks, and nearly 7500 Morocco Men, including a conſiderable number of hired *armed Ruffians* and *Bludgeon-Men*: theſe were paid by a general aſſociation of the principal Proprietors of theſe fraudulent Eſtabliſhments; who regularly met in Committee, in a well-known public-houſe in Oxford Market, twice or thrice a week, during the drawing of the Lottery; for the purpoſe of concerting meaſures to defeat the exertions of the Magiſtrates, by alarming and terrifying, and even forcibly reſiſting, the Officers of Juſtice in all inſtances where they could not be bribed by pecuniary gratuities;—to effect which laſt purpoſe, neither money nor pains were ſpared; and the wretched agents of theſe unprincipled miſcreants were, in many caſes, prepared to commit murder, had attempts been made to execute the Warrants of Magiſtrates; as can be proved by inconteſtable evidence.—It is much to be feared that too much ſucceſs attended theſe corrupt and fraudulent proceedings, in violation and defiance of the Laws of the Kingdom.

to

to this and other objects, with regard to menial ſervants, would be of great utility.

If a Legiſlative regulation could alſo be eſtabliſhed, extending certain reſtrictions to the members of the different *Friendly Societies* ſituated within the Bills of Mortality, with regard to fraudulent Lottery Inſurances, above *ſeventy thouſand families* would be relieved from the conſequences of this inſinuating evil; which has been ſo fatal to the happineſs and comfort of a vaſt number of tradeſmen and artiſans, as well as inferior claſſes of labourers.*

Such prohibitions and reſtraints would have a wonderful effect in leſſening the profits of the lottery-office keepers; which, perhaps, is the very beſt mode of ſuppreſſing the evil.—At preſent, the temptation to follow theſe fraudulent practices is ſo great, from the productive nature of the buſineſs, that unleſs ſome new expedient be reſorted to, no well-grounded hope can be entertained of leſſening the evil in any material degree.

In addition, therefore, to what has already been ſuggeſted on the ſubject, other expedients have occurred to the Author; and ſome have been ſuggeſted by perſons well informed on this ſubject.

* The regulation propoſed, is this—that every member belonging to a Friendly Society ſhould be *excluded* or *expelled*, and deprived of all future benefits from the funds of that Society, on proof of his having inſured in any Lottery whatſoever, contrary to law; —and that this rule ſhould be general, wherever the Acts of Parliament, relative to friendly Societies, have taken effect.

The

THE Lottery in itſelf, if the poorer claſſes could be exempted from its miſchiefs, is certainly a fair reſource of Revenue; by taxing the vices or follies of the People, in a country where ſuch a conſiderable proportion of the higher and middling ranks are poſſeſſed of large properties in money, and may be induced, through this medium to contribute to the aſſiſtance of the State, what would (probably to the ſame extent) be otherwiſe ſquandered and diſſipated, in idle amuſements.

IT is a means alſo of benefit to the Nation, by drawing conſiderable ſums of money annually from foreign Countries, which are laid out in the purchaſe of tickets.

IN many reſpects therefore, it might be deſirable to preſerve this ſource of Revenue if it can be confined to the purchaſe of Tickets, and to perſons of ſuch opulence, as upon the abolition of the Lottery could not probably be reſtrained from ſquandering their money in another way, from which the State would derive no benefit.

THE Lottery, on the plan upon which it is at preſent conducted, is certainly an evil of the utmoſt magnitude, and perhaps one of the greateſt nurſeries of crimes that ever exiſted in any country.—At the cloſe of the Engliſh Lottery drawn in 1796, the Civil Power was trampled upon and put to defiance in a moſt alarming and ſhameful manner, diſgraceful to the police of the Metropolis. The means uſed for this purpoſe

poſe have been already fully detailed; *ante page* 153 *in the note.*

THE profits of theſe Cheats and Swindlers were ſaid to be immenſe beyond all former example, during the Lottery drawn in the ſpring both of 1796 and 1797; and of courſe, the Poor were never in a greater degree plundered.

AT no period is there ever ſo much occaſion for the exertions of the Magiſtracy, as during the drawing of the Engliſh and Iriſh Lotteries: but it is to be feared that even by this energy, oppoſed as it always undoubtedly will be, by a Syſtem as well of corruption as of force unexampled in former times, no proper check can be given, until by new Legiſlative regulations, ſome more effectual remedy is applied.

THE following expedients with the aſſiſtance of a ſuperintending, energetic, and well regulated Police, it is to be hoped, might be the means of greatly abridging this enormous evil, and of ſecuring to Government the ſame annual revenue, which is at preſent obtained, or nearly ſo.

1. That the numbers of the Tickets to be placed in the Lottery Wheels ſhall not be *running numbers*, as heretofore uſed; but ſhall be *intermediate* and *broken*; thereby preventing inſurances from being made on ſpecific numbers, from the impoſſibility of its being known, to any but the *holders of tickets, or the Commiſſioners*, what particular ticket at any time remains in the wheel.*

*Vide *Appendix* for another plan of preventing fraudulent Inſurances, for which the Author is indebted to a Gentleman of great reſpectability and intelligence.

That

2. That all perſons taking out licences to ſell Lottery Tickets, ſhall (inſtead of the bond with two ſureties for one thouſand pounds, now entered into under the act of the 22d George 3. cap. 47,) enter into a bond, with two ſureties alſo, for £5000.—which ſum ſhall be forfeited, on due proof that any perſon, ſo licenſed, ſhall have been, directly or indirectly, concerned in taking inſurances contrary to law; or in ſetting up, or being connected in the profit or loſs ariſing from any illegal inſurance-office; or in employing itinerant Clerks, (called Morocco Men,) to take inſurances on account of perſons ſo licenced.

3. That beſides the above-mentioned bond, all licenſed Lottery Office Keepers ſhall, previous to the drawing of each Lottery, make oath before a Magiſtrate, that they will not, in the courſe of the enſuing Lottery, be concerned either directly or indirectly, in ſetting up any illegal offices for the ſale of tickets, or inſurance of numbers, contrary to law: Which affidavit ſhall be recorded, and a certificate thereof ſhall be indorſed on the licence, without which it ſhall not be valid. And that the affidavit may be produced in evidence, againſt perſons convicted of illegally inſuring; who ſhall in that event be liable to the puniſhment attached to perjury, and of courſe, to the ignominy of the pillory and impriſonment.

4. That all peace-officers, conſtables, headboroughs, or others, lawfully authorized to execute the warrants of Magiſtrates, who ſhall receive any gratuity, or ſum of money from illegal Lottery Inſurers, or from any perſon or perſons, in conſideration of any expected ſervices in ſcreening ſuch offenders from detection or puniſhment, ſhall, on conviction, be rendered infamous, and incapable of ever ſerving any public office; and be puniſhed by fine, impriſonment, or the pillory, as the Court, before whom the offence is tried, ſhall ſee proper.

5. That

5. That all perſons who ſhall be convicted of *paying money* on any contract for the benefit ariſing from the drawing of any Lottery Ticket, inſured upon any contingency (not being in poſſeſſion of the original ticket, or a legal ſhare thereof) ſhall forfeit £20. for every offence, to be levied by diſtreſs, &c.

6. That an abſtract of the penalties inflicted by law on perſons inſuring, or taking illegal inſurances in the Lottery, ſhall be read every Sunday, in all churches, chapels, meeting-houſes, and other places of public worſhip, during the drawing of the Iriſh and Engliſh Lotteries reſpectively; with a ſhort exhortation, warning the people of the conſequences of offending againſt the law: And that a copy of the ſame ſhall be paſted up in different parts of Guildhall, and conſtantly replaced during the drawing of the Lottery; and alſo at all the licenſed Lottery Offices within the Metropolis.

7. That a reward, not exceeding £50. be paid to any perſon employed as a clerk or ſervant in any illegal Lottery Office, who ſhall be the means of convicting the actual or principal proprietor or proprietors of the ſaid office, who ſhall not appear themſelves in the management; alſo a ſum, not exceeding £40. on conviction of a known and acting proprietor; and a ſum not exceeding £10. on conviction of any clerk or manager, not being partners.

8. That the puniſhment to be inflicted on offenders ſhall be fine, impriſonment, or the pillory; according to the atrocity of the offence, in the diſcretion of the Court before which ſuch offenders ſhall be tried.

We next come to conſider;

VIII. *A Claſs of Cheats of the Society of Jews, who are to be found in every ſtreet, lane, and alley in and near the Metropolis, under the pretence of purchaſing old clothes*

clothes, and metals of different ſorts; Their chief buſineſs really is to prowl about the houſes and ſtables of men of rank and fortune, for the purpoſe of holding out temptations to the ſervants to pilfer and ſteal ſmall articles, not likely to be miſſed, which theſe Jews purchaſe at about one third of the real value.—It is ſuppoſed that upwards of two thouſand of theſe depraved people are employed in diurnal journeys of this kind; by which, through the medium of bad money, and other fraudulent dealings, many of them acquire property, and then become Receivers of ſtolen Goods.

It is eſtimated that there are about twenty thouſand Jews in the city of London, beſides, perhaps, about five or ſix thouſand more in the great provincial and ſea-port towns; (where there are at leaſt twenty ſynagogues, beſides ſix in the Metropolis;) Theſe exiſt chiefly by their wits, as the ſuperſtitious adherence to a particular *mode of living*, and to their *Sabbath*, prevents them (as has already been noticed) from placing out their children as ſervants, or apprentices, or binding their ſons to mechanical employments, or indeed to any uſeful art, by which they can aſſiſt in increaſing the national property—inſtead of which they diminiſh it, by living upon the induſtry of others, and by eſtabliſhing a ſyſtem of miſchievous intercourſe all over the country, the better to carry on their fraudulent deſigns in the circulation of baſe money,—the ſale of ſtolen goods, and in the purchaſe of metals of various kinds; as well as other articles pilfered from the Dock-Yards, and ſtolen in the provincial towns, which they bring

bring to the Metropolis to elude detection, — and *vice verſâ*.

EDUCATED in idleneſs from their earlieſt infancy, they acquire every debauched and vicious principle which can fit them for the moſt complicated arts of fraud and deception; to which they ſeldom fail to add the crime of perjury, whenever it can be of uſe, in ſhielding themſelves or their aſſociates from the puniſhment of the law.—From the orange boy, and the retailer of ſeals, razors, glaſs, and other wares, in the public ſtreets, to the ſhop-keeper, dealer in wearing apparel, or in ſilver and gold, the ſame principles of conduct too generally prevail.

The itinerants utter baſe money to enable them, by ſelling cheap, to diſpoſe of their goods; while thoſe that are ſtationary, with very few exceptions, receive and purchaſe, at an under-price, whatever is brought them, without aſking queſtions.

THE miſchiefs which muſt reſult from the increaſe of this depraved race, ariſing from the natural courſe of population, are ſo obvious, that a remedy cannot be too ſoon applied; and little doubt can be entertained of obtaining the aſſiſtance of the whole body of the Jews of the higher claſs, for this purpoſe; ſince they cannot but view with horror and diſtreſs the deplorable condition and growing depravity of ſo large a proportion of the lower ranks of their own Society. Thoſe belonging to the Dutch Synagogues, from their want of reſource for honeſt employment, are in a peculiar manner, rendered objects not only of commiſeration, but of ſerious attention on the part of the Legiſlature.

IX. *Cheats*

IX. *Cheats who ſell proviſions and other articles, by means of falſe weights and meaſures.* Nothing requires the aſſiſtance of the Legiſlature in a greater degree than this evil; to ſhield the Poor againſt the numerous tricks thus practiſed upon them, by low and inferior ſhop-keepers and itinerants.

The ancient Syſtem of regulating this uſeful branch of Police by the Juries of the Court-Leet, having been found ineffectual, and in many reſpects inapplicable to the preſent ſtate of Society, an act paſſed the 35th of his preſent Majeſty, (*cap.* 102,) to remedy the inconvenience with regard to fraudulent weights; but great difficulties have occurred on account of the expence of carrying it into execution, and ſome amendments have been found neceſſary.

It ſeems that the moſt ſimple and obvious, as well as the moſt prompt, method of remedying the evil, would be to extend to the Magiſtrates the ſame juriſdiction, and eſtabliſh the ſame rules with regard to proving both Weights and Meaſures, as at preſent prevail with reſpect to *Bread;* allowing the expence of removing the weights, and the labour of the perſons employed, to be defrayed out of the county-rate; upon an order of any two Magiſtrates of the diviſion or diſtrict where the weights were tried.

From this plan, if purſued as ſteadily as that which already prevails in regulating Bakers, incalculable benefits would reſult to the lower ranks of people at a very ſmall expence.

X. *Cheats and Swindlers who aſſociate together, and enter into a conſpiracy for the purpoſe of defrauding Tradeſmen of their goods.*—One of theſe ſharpers generally aſſumes the character of a Merchant;—hires a genteel houſe, with a counting houſe, and every appearance of buſineſs.—One or two aſſociates take upon them the appearance of Clerks, while others occaſionally wear a livery: and ſometimes a carriage is ſet up, in which the ladies of the party viſit the ſhops, in the ſtile of perſons of faſhion, ordering goods to their apartments.—Thus circumſtanced, goods are obtained on credit, which are immediately pawned or ſold, and the produce uſed as a means of deception to obtain more, and procure recommendations, by offering to pay ready money,—or diſcount bills.

When confidence is once eſtabliſhed in this way, notes and bills are fabricated by theſe conſpirators, as if remitted from the country, or from foreign parts; and application is made to their newly acquired friends, the tradeſmen, to aſſiſt in diſcounting them.—Sometimes money and bills upon one another are lodged at the bankers for the purpoſe of extending their credit, by referring to ſome reſpectable name for a character.

After circulating notes to a conſiderable amount, and completing their ſyſtem of fraud by poſſeſſing as much of the property of others as is poſſible, without riſk of detection, they move off; aſſume new characters; and when the bills and notes are due, the parties are not to be found.

OFFENCES of this ſort, where an actual conſpiracy cannot be proved, which is generally very difficult, are not eaſily puniſhed; and it ſeems of importance that frauds and impoſitions of this ſort, and others of the ſame nature, where the confidence of tradeſmen and manufacturers is abuſed by miſrepreſentation and falſehood, ſhould be defined, ſo as to render it difficult for the parties to eſcape puniſhment.

XI. *Cheats who take genteel Lodgings, dreſs elegantly, aſſume falſe names:*—pretend to be related to perſons of credit and faſhion—produce letters familiarly written to prove an intimacy,—enter into converſation, and ſhew theſe letters to tradeſmen and others, upon whom they have a deſign—get into their good graces, purchaſe wearing apparel and other articles, and diſappear with the booty.

THIS ſpecies of offence would be very difficult to reach by any exiſting Law, and yet it is practiſed in various ſhapes in the Metropolis, whereby tradeſmen are defrauded to a very conſiderable extent.—Some legiſlative guards would certainly be very deſirable to define and puniſh theſe offences alſo.

XII. *Cheats, who have been formerly in the ſervice of Milliners, Mantua-Makers, Taylors, and other Traders, who have occaſion to ſend to ſhop-keepers and warehouſemen for goods;*—Theſe, after being diſcharged from their ſervice, getting into the company of ſharpers and thieves, while out of place, teach them how to perſonate their former employers; in whoſe

names they too frequently ſucceed in obtaining conſiderable quantities of goods before the fraud is diſcovered.

It would certainly be a good rule at no time to deliver goods upon a verbal meſſage; and it would be uſeful if all perſons diſcharging ſervants, would give notice of it to every tradeſman with whom they deal.

XIII. *Cheats who perſonate Gentlemen's footmen*; Theſe order goods to be ſent to a genteel lodging, where the aſſociate is waiting, who draws upon ſome banker in a diſtant part of the town for the money; or, if the check is refuſed, a country bank-note (the gentleman juſt being arrived in town) is offered to be changed, which, although a forgery, often ſucceeds: if this ſhould alſo fail, this miſchievous claſs of people, from habit and cloſe attention to the means of deception, are ſeldom at a loſs in finding out ſome other expedient; and before the fraud is diſcovered, the parties are off; and the maſter transformed into the livery-ſervant, to practiſe in his turn the ſame trick upon ſome other perſon.

XIV. *Cheats who aſſociate ſyſtematically together, for the purpoſe of finding out and making a prey of every perſon from the country, or any ignorant perſon who is ſuppoſed to have money, or who has come to London for the purpoſe of ſelling goods.*—It is uſual in ſuch caſes for one of them to aſſume the character of a young Squire, juſt come to his eſtate; to appear careleſs and prodigal, and to ſhew hand-fulls of bank-notes, all of which are falſe and fabricated for the purpoſe.

ANOTHER perſonates the guardian of the 'Squire, while a part of the aſſociates pretend to ſit down to play, and having won money of the young ſpendthrift, who appears extremely ignorant and profuſe, the ſtranger's avarice gets the better of his prudence, and he is induced at length to try his luck:—the reſult is that he is ſoon left without a penny.

XV. *Cheats who prowl about in all the ſtreets and lanes of the trading part of the Metropolis, where ſhopmen and boys are carrying parcels:* Theſe, by means of various ſtratagems, find out where the parcels are going, and regulating their meaſures accordingly, ſeldom fail by ſome trick or other, (ſuch as giving the lad a ſhilling to run and call a coach,) to get hold of the property.—Porters and young men from the country ſhould be particularly cautious never to quit any property intruſted to their care, until delivered (not at the door) but within the houſe to which it is directed.

XVI. *Cheats who attend Inns, at the time that coaches and waggons are loading or unloading.* Theſe by perſonating *porters* with aprons and knots, or *clerks* with pens ſtuck in their wigs or hair, and by having recourſe to a variety of ſtratagems, according to the peculiar circumſtances of the caſe, aided by their having previouſly noticed the addreſs of ſeveral of the parcels, ſeldom fail of ſucceſs, in the general hurry and confuſion which prevail at ſuch places. This proves how neceſſary it is at all times to have one or two intelligent officers of juſtice, who know the faces of thieves, in attendance, while goods are receiving and delivering.

XVII. *Cheats*

XVII. *Cheats who go from door to door collecting money; under pretence of ſoliciting for a charitable eſtabliſhment*, for the benefit of poor children, and other purpoſes. But the money, inſtead of being ſo applied, is generally ſpent in eating and drinking; and the moſt infamous impoſition is thus practiſed upon the charitable and humane, who are the dupes of this ſpecies of fraud in too many inſtances.

XVIII. *Sharpers who are known by the name of Duffers.* Theſe go about from houſe to houſe, and attend public houſes, inns, and fairs, pretending to ſell ſmuggled goods, ſuch as India handkerchiefs, waiſtcoat-patterns, muſlins, &c. By offering their goods for ſale, they are enabled to diſcover the proper objects, who may be ſucceſsfully practiſed upon in various ways; and if they do not ſucceed in promoting ſome gambling ſcheme, by which the party is plundered of his money, they ſeldom fail paſſing forged country bank notes, or baſe ſiver and copper in the courſe of their dealings.

XIX. *Female Sharpers who dreſs elegantly, perſonate women of faſhion, attend maſquerades, and even go to St. James's.* Theſe, from their effrontery, actually get into the circle; where their wits and hands are employed in obtaining diamonds, and whatever other articles of value, capable of being concealed, are found to be moſt acceſſible.

The wife of a well-known ſharper, now upon the town, is ſaid to have appeared at Court, dreſſed in a ſtile of peculiar elegance: while the ſharper himſelf

is

ſuppoſed to have gone in the dreſs of a clergyman, —According to the information of a noted receiver, they pilfered to the value of £1700. on the King's birth-day (1795,) without diſcovery or ſuſpicion.

HOUSES are kept where female Cheats dreſs and undreſs for public places.—Thirty or forty of theſe ſharpers generally attend all maſquerades, in different characters, where they ſeldom fail to get clear off with a conſiderable booty.

XX. *Among the claſſes of Cheats may be ranked a ſpecies of Female Bankers.* Theſe accommodate barrow-women and others, who ſell fiſh, fruit, vegetables, &c. in the ſtreets, with five ſhillings a day;(the uſual diurnal ſtock in trade in ſuch caſes;) for the uſe of which, for twelve hours, they obtain a premium of *ſix-pence*, when the money is returned in the evening, receiving thereby at this rate, about *ſeven pounds ten ſhillings a year* for every five ſhillings they lend out!

THE Author, in the courſe of his Magiſterial duty, having diſcovered this extraordinary ſpecies of fraud, attempted to explain to a barrow-woman on whom it was practiſed, that by ſaving up a ſingle *five ſhillings*, and not laying any part of it out in gin, but keeping the whole, ſhe would ſave £7. 10*s*. a year, which ſeemed to aſtoniſh her, and to ſtagger her belief. —It is to be feared, however, that it had no effect upon her future conduct, ſince it is evident that this improvident and diſſolute claſs of females have no other idea than that of making the day and the way alike long.—Their profits (which are often conſiderably augmented

augmented by dealing in baſe money, as well as fruit, vegetables, &c.) ſeldom laſt over the day, for they never fail to have a luxurious dinner and a hot ſupper, with abundance of gin and porter:—looking in general no farther than to keep whole the original ſtock, with the *ſix-pence* intereſt, which is paid over to the female banker in the evening; and a new loan obtained on the following morning, of the ſame number of ſhillings again to go to market.

In contemplating this curious ſyſtem of Banking, (trifling as it ſeems to be) it is impoſſible not to be forcibly ſtruck with the immenſe profits that ariſe from it. It is only neceſſary for one of theſe female ſharpers to poſſeſs a capital of *ſeventy ſhillings*, or three pounds ten ſhillings, with fourteen ſteady and regular cuſtomers, in order to realize an income of ONE HUNDRED GUINEAS a year!

XXI. *Cheats who pretend to tell fortunes.* Theſe impoſe on the credulity of the public, by advertiſements and cards; pretending a power, from their knowledge of aſtrology, to foretell future events, to diſcover ſtolen property, lucky numbers in the Lottery, &c.

The extent to which this miſchief goes in the Metropolis is almoſt beyond belief; particularly during the drawing of the Lottery.—The folly and phrenzy which prevail in vulgar life, lead ignorant and deluded people into the ſnare of adding to the misfortunes which the Lottery occaſions, by additional advances of money (obtained generally by pawning goods

or

or apparel) paid to pretended aſtrologers for ſuggeſting *lucky numbers*, upon which they are adviſed to make inſurances; and under the influence of this unaccountable deluſion, they are too often induced to increaſe their riſks and ruin their families.

One of theſe impoſtors who lived long in the Curtain-Road, Shoreditch, is ſaid, in conjunction with his aſſociates, to have made near £300. a year by practiſing upon the credulity of the lower orders of the people.—He ſtiled himſelf (in his circulating cards) an *Aſtronomer and Aſtrologer*; and ſtated, *That he gave advice to Gentlemen and Ladies on buſineſs, trade, contracts, removals, journeys by land or water, marriages, children, law-ſuits, abſent friends, &c.* And further, that *he calculated nativities accurately.*—His fee was half-a-crown.

An inſtance of miſchievous credulity, occaſioned by conſulting this impoſtor, once fell under the review of the Author. A perſon having property ſtolen from him, went to conſult the conjuror reſpecting the thief; who having deſcribed ſomething like the perſon of a man whom he ſuſpected, his credulity and folly ſo far got the better of his reaſon and reflection, as to induce him upon the authority of this impoſtor *actually to charge his neighbour with a felony*, and to cauſe him to be apprehended. The Magiſtrate ſettled the matter by diſcharging the priſoner; reprimanding the accuſer ſeverely, and ordering the conjuror to be taken into cuſtody, according to law, *as a Rogue and Vagabond.*

But

BUT the deluſion with regard to Fortune-tellers is not confined to vulgar life, ſince it is known, that ladies of rank, faſhion, and fortune, contribute to the encouragement of this fraudulent profeſſion in particular, by their viſits to a pretended Aſtrologer of their own ſex in the neighbourhood of Tottenham-Court Road; This woman, to the diſgrace of her votaries, whoſe education ought to have taught them the folly and weakneſs of countenancing ſuch groſs impoſition, finds the practice of it extremely productive.*

THE act of the 9th George the Second, *cap.* 5, *puniſhes all perſons pretending ſkill in any crafty ſcience; or telling fortunes, or where ſtolen goods may be found: with a year's impriſonment, and ſtanding four times in the pillory* (once every quarter) *during the term of ſuch impriſonment. The act called the Vagrant Act, made the* 17*th year of the ſame reign, (cap.*5,*) declares ſuch perſons to be rogues and vagabonds, and liable to be puniſhed as ſuch.*

IT is ſincerely to be hoped that thoſe at leaſt who are convinced from having ſuffered by the groſs impoſition practiſed upon the credulity of the people by theſe peſts of Society, will enable the civil Magiſtrate, by proper informations, to ſuppreſs ſo great an evil.

INNUMERABLE almoſt are the other tricks and devices which are reſorted to by the horde of Cheats, Swindlers, and Sharpers, who infeſt the Metropolis.

* The encouragement which this impoſtor has received from the weaker part of the females of rank and fortune in the Metropolis, has raiſed up others; who have the effrontery to inſult the underſtanding of the Public, by advertiſing in the News-papers.

THE

THE great increaſe of commerce, and the confidence reſulting from an intercourſe ſo wide and extended, frequently lays men of property and tradeſmen open to a variety of frauds; credit is obtained by ſubterfuges and devices contrary to the plain rules of common honeſty, againſt which, however, there is no remedy but by an action at common law.

IF it were poſſible to look accurately at the different evils ariſing from fraudulent and ſwindling practices, ſo as to frame a ſtatute that would generally reach all the caſes that occur, whenever the barrier of moral honeſty is broke down, it would certainly be productive of infinite benefit to the Community; for, in ſpite of the laudable exertions of the Society eſtabliſhed for proſecuting Swindlers, it is to be lamented that the evil has not diminiſhed. On the contrary, it has certainly increaſed, and muſt continue to do ſo, until the Legiſlature, by an applicable law and an improved Syſtem of Police, either directly or collaterally attaching to theſe offences, ſhall provide the means of ſuppreſſing them.

CHAP.

CHAP. VIII.

Receivers of ſtolen Goods more miſchievous than Thieves:—the latter could not exiſt without the aſſiſtance of the former:—The ſuppreſſion therefore of Receivers would reſtore to Society, and to honeſt induſtry, a great number who at preſent live by crimes.—The increaſe of Receivers of ſtolen Goods to be attributed to the imperfection of the Laws, and to the diſjointed ſtate of the Police of the Metropolis.—The number of common Receivers does not exceed ſixty; of whom not above ten are perſons of property able to purchaſe valuable articles.—Thieves, in many inſtances, ſettle with Receivers before they commit robberies:—Receivers always benefit more than Thieves:—Their profit immenſe:—They are divided into two claſſes.—The immediate Receivers connected with Thieves, and thoſe who keep ſhops and purchaſe from pilferers in the way of trade:—The latter are extremely numerous.—The Laws are inſufficient effectually to reach either claſs.—The exiſting ſtatutes examined and briefly detailed, namely, the 3d and 4th of William and Mary, cap. 9; the 1ſt Anne, c. 9; the 5th of Anne, c. 31; 4 George I. c. 11; 29 George II. c. 30; 30 George II. c. 24; 2 George III. c. 28; 10 George III. c. 48; 21 George III. c. 69; 22 George III. c. 58.—Obſervations on theſe reſpective ſtatutes.—Amendments and improvements ſuggeſted.—A remedy propoſed to enſure their due execution.

HAVING in the Seven preceding Chapters completed the propoſed explanation of the various depredations

dations and frauds upon the Public: It remains now, in the order of the plan, to examine and follow up the progreſs of this property, from the hands of *Thieves*, *Robbers*, *Cheats*, and *Swindlers*, to that of *Receivers*, or firſt Purchaſers of Goods ſtolen or fraudulently obtained.

In contemplating the characters of all theſe different claſſes of delinquents, there can be little heſitation in pronouncing the *Receivers* to the moſt *miſchievous of the whole*; inaſmuch as without the aid they afford, in purchaſing and concealing every ſpecies of property ſtolen or fraudulently obtained, Thieves, Robbers, and Swindlers, as has already been frequently obſerved, muſt quit the trade, as unproductive and hazardous in the extreme.

Nothing therefore can be more juſt than the old obſervation, "*that if there were no Receivers there would be no Thieves.*"—Deprive a thief of a ſale and ready market for his goods, and he is undone.

Let the ſtrong arm of the Law, and the vigour and energy of the Police, be directed in a particular manner againſt *Receivers*; and the chief part of thoſe robberies and burglaries, which are ſo much dreaded, on account of the acts of violence which attend them, *would abſolutely ceaſe to exiſt*:—and the reſource for plunder being thus narrowed in ſo great a degree, robberies on the highway would *alone* ſeldom anſwer the purpoſe of the adventurer; where the riſk would be ſo exceedingly multiplied, while the advantages were in

the

the ſame proportion diminiſhed;—the reſult therefore would be, that in *the ſuppreſſion of the Receivers*, the encouragement to become Thieves and Robbers would be taken away: and the preſent Depredators upon the Public muſt either return to honeſt labour as uſeful members of the State, or ſubmit to be ſtarved.

OBVIOUS and deſirable however as a meaſure of this ſort would be, it has never hitherto been put in practice. This has proceeded from a variety of cauſes; one of the principal of which is the disjointed ſtate of the Police of the Metropolis, occaſioned by a number of juriſdictions claſhing with one another, and preventing the full operation of a proper Syſtem of vigilance and energy; which, with the aid of appoſite and improved laws and a ſuperintending agency, could not fail, either to root out all the Receivers of ſtolen Goods of any conſequence, or compel them to abandon their miſchievous trade.

THESE obſervations apply to that claſs of Receivers alone, who are in immediate connection with the thieves, burglars, and highway robbers;—and who aid and aſſiſt them in the purchaſe and concealment of whatever is ſtolen.—From the beſt information that can be obtained, their number does not exceed *fifty* or *ſixty in all*; of whom not more than ten, (whoſe names and places of abode are well known) can be ſaid to be perſons of property who can raiſe money to purchaſe articles of conſiderable value.

AIDED by a well-regulated and energetic ſyſtem of Police that might pervade the whole Metropolis, how eaſy

eaſy would it be, to compel theſe large dealers to abandon the trade? The meaſure of watching their houſes day and night, would coſt no great ſum, and would embarraſs the thieves and burglars, more than any other ſyſtem that could be purſued.

It rarely happens that thieves go upon the highway, or commit burglaries, until the money they have previouſly acquired is exhauſted. Having laid their plans for new depredations, negociation is frequently entered upon with the moſt favorite Receiver, who (to uſe their own language) is likely to be *ſtaunch*, and to keep their ſecrets.—The plan is explained.—Some liquor is drunk to the good luck of the enterprize, and the hour fixed when they are to return with the booty: if plate is expected, the crucible is ready in a ſmall furnace, built for the purpoſe, inſtantly to melt it, and arrangements are made for the immediate concealment of the other articles.—Of the nature or theſe previous arrangements, ſome notice has already been taken, *pages*, 94—96.

THERE are, however, exceptions to this rule, where the Receivers are not truſted, till the booty is acquired; and where it is in the firſt inſtance removed to the houſes of the thieves, or to ſome of their friends; but it ſeldom remains longer than may be neceſſary to obliterate the marks: for money muſt be procured. moſt thieves are improvident;—their wants are therefore preſſing—they *muſt* ſell— the Receiver knows this and makes his own terms;—and he of courſe enjoys by far the largeſt ſhare of the profit.

THE

THE plunder thus purchaſed, finds a ready vent through the extenſive connections of the Jew dealers, both in this Country and upon the Continent: and from the facts already ſtated in the courſe of this Work, it may eaſily be conceived that the trade is not only extenſive, but that the profit is immenſe, ſince it rarely happens (except in the articles of plate,) that thieves receive to the amount of above one third or one fourth of the value of what is ſtolen.

THE maſs of the Receivers of ſtolen property in and near the Metropolis, may be claſſed in two diviſions;

1. The Dealers already mentioned, as immediately connected with profeſſed and notorious thieves, and who are their principal ſupporters, eſpecially when apprehended and under proſecution. Many of theſe have themſelves been originally thieves upon the town, *acquitted, pardoned, or diſcharged from the hulks;* who prefer the trade of a Receiver as leſs hazardous, and more profitable, than that of a thief; and to conceal the fraud, frequently ſet up *Chandler's-Shops, Coal Sheds, Potatoe-Warehouſes*, or *Old Iron Shops*, and not ſeldom become *Maſters of Public Houſes*, that they may appear to have ſome *viſible* means of obtaining a livelihood. Thoſe who have not been originally thieves generally keep ſhops in different branches of trade, ſome of whom are very opulent.

2. The Dealers in *Old Iron and other Metal,—Rags—Old Wearing Apparel—Ship's Stores—Junk, and Handſtuff—Buyers, Refiners, and Workers of Gold and Silver—Dealers in Second-hand Furniture, and Building Materials, and that Claſs*

*Claſs of Sharping Pawnbrokers who have connections with criminal people.**

The Dealers laſt mentioned are extremely numerous, and amount to ſeveral thouſands in the Metropolis alone, ſome of whom are *innocent Receivers*, not aware that they are purchaſing ſtolen articles:—others, *careleſs Receivers*, aſking no queſtions, and purchaſing every thing that is offered:—but a large proportion *criminal Receivers*, who purchaſe every thing that is offered *in the way of trade*; well knowing, from the price and other circumſtances, that the property was originally ſtolen.

As the Laws now ſtand, (numerous, and pointed as they appear to be) it has been found from experience, that neither of theſe claſſes can be eaſily reached; and hence it is that they have multiplied in ſo great a degree, (particularly the ſmall Receivers) within the laſt twenty years, and may even be ſaid to have reigned with impunity.

For the purpoſe of ſuggeſting an effectual Legiſlative Remedy, it will be neceſſary to examine ſhortly the laws now in being, which are applicable to this peculiar offence.—

By the Statute of the 3d and 4th of William and Mary, cap. 9, it is enacted, "*that Receivers of ſtolen Goods, knowing them to be ſtolen, ſhall be deemed Acceſſaries after the fact.*"

But this offence being dependent on the fate of the Principal—a Receiver, thus circumſtanced, could

* Vide Pages 11, 48, 49, 50, and 101.

not be tried till after the conviction of ſuch Principal; ſo that, however ſtrong and concluſive the evidence might be, the Receiver was ſtill ſafe, unleſs the Thief could be apprehended—and even if apprehended and put upon his trial, if acquitted through any defect of evidence, the Receiver, (although he had actually confeſſed the crime, and the goods found in his poſſeſſion, could be proved to have been ſtolen,) muſt be acquitted :—this offence alſo, even if completely proved, applied only to capital felonies and *not to petty larceny*.

THESE defects were diſcovered, and partly remedied by the Statutes 1 Anne, cap. 9; and 5 Anne cap. 31, which enact, *That Buyers and Receivers of ſtolen Goods, knowing them to be ſtolen, may be proſecuted for a miſdemeanor; and puniſhed by fine and impriſonment, though the Principal be not previouſly convicted of felony.*"

THIS Act, 5 Anne, c. 31, alſo greatly improved the Laws applicable to this ſpecies of offence by *empowering the Court to ſubſtitute a corporal puniſhment inſtead of fine and impriſonment; and by declaring, that if the felony ſhall be proved againſt the thief, then the Receiver ſhall be taken as Acceſſary, and ſhall receive judgment of death; but the benefit of Clergy is reſerved.*

THE Laws being ſtill found inſufficient, the Statute of the fourth of George the firſt, cap. 11, enacted, "*That Receivers of ſtolen Goods, knowing them to be ſtolen, ſhould, on conviction, be tranſported for fourteen years; and that buying at an under value ſhould be preſumptive evidence of ſuch knowledge*:—and the ſame ſtatute *makes*

it

it felony (according to the nature of the felony committed in ſtealing the Goods) for any perſon directly or indirectly to take a reward for helping any perſon to ſtolen Goods; unleſs ſuch perſon bring the felon to his trial, and give evidence againſt him.

But theſe amendments alſo proving ineffectual, and not being found to apply immediately to perſons receiving ſtolen *lead, iron, copper, braſs, bell-metal or ſolder* taken from buildings, or from ſhips, veſſels, wharfs, or quays—It was enacted by the 29th of George the Second, cap. 30, "*That every perſon who ſhall buy or Receive ſuch articles, knowing the ſame to be ſtolen, or who ſhall privately purchaſe theſe reſpective metals by ſuffering any door, window, or ſhutter to be left open between ſun-ſetting and ſun-riſing, or ſhall buy or Receive any of the ſaid metals in any clandeſtine manner, ſhall, on conviction, be tranſported for fourteen years, although the principal felon has not been convicted.* Sec. 1.

The ſame Act *empowers one Juſtice to grant a warrant to ſearch in the day time for ſuch metals ſuſpected to be ſtolen, as by the oath of one witneſs may appear to be depoſited or concealed in any houſe or place; and if goods are found, the Act goes ſo far as to empower two Juſtices to adjudge the perſon having the cuſtody of the ſame, guilty of a miſdemeanor, if he cannot produce the party from whom he purchaſed, or give a ſatisfactory account how they came into his poſſeſſion; and the offender ſhall, for the firſt offence forfeit 40s. for the ſecond £4. and for every ſubſequent offence £6.* Sec. 2; 6.

THIS Act alſo *empowers officers of juſtice (and watchmen while on duty) to apprehend all perſons ſuſpected of conveying any ſtolen metals, as already deſcribed, after ſun-ſet or before ſun-riſe; and if ſuch perſons cannot give a good account of the manner in which they were obtained, two Magiſtrates are in like manner authorized to adjudge them guilty of a miſdemeanor, and they forfeit forty ſhillings, &c.* Sec. 3; 6.

The perſons alſo to whom ſuch articles are offered for ſale or to be pawned, where there is reaſonable ground to ſuppoſe they were ſtolen, are empowered to apprehend and ſecure the parties and the materials, to be dealt with according to law. And if it ſhall appear even on the evidence of the thief, corroborated by other teſtimony, that there was cauſe to ſuſpect the goods were ſtolen, and that the perſon to whom they were offered, did not do his duty in apprehending the perſon offering the ſame, he ſhall be adjudged guilty of a miſdemeanor, and forfeit twenty ſhillings for the firſt offence: forty ſhillings for the ſecond, and four pounds for every ſubſequent offence, Sec. 5, 6. And ſo anxious has the Legiſlature been to ſuppreſs the evil of ſtealing and receiving metals, that the 8th Section *entitles the actual thief to a pardon, on the diſcovery and conviction of two or more of the Receivers.* And the 9th Section *ſcreens from proſecution any perſon ſtealing ſuch metals, who ſhall diſcover the Receiver to whom the ſame were delivered, ſo as a conviction may follow.*—In ſpite, however of theſe numerous and apparently effectual checks, it is to be lamented that the evil increaſes every day.

IN

In the following year it was provided by the Act 30th of George the Second, cap. 24, *that it ſhall be lawful for any Pawnbroker or any other dealer, their ſervants or agents, to whom any goods ſhall be offered to be pawned, exchanged, or ſold, which ſhall be ſuſpected to be ſtolen, to ſeize and detain the perſons offering the ſame, for the purpoſe of being examined by a Juſtice; who is empowered, if he ſees any grounds to apprehend that the goods have been illegally obtained, to commit the perſons, offering the ſame, to priſon for a period not exceeding ſix days; and if on further examination, the Juſtice ſhall be ſatisfied that the goods were ſtolen, he ſhall commit the offender to priſon, to be dealt with according to Law; and although it may, under ſuch circumſtances, afterwards appear that the goods in queſtion were fairly obtained, yet the parties who ſeized the ſuppoſed offender ſhall be indemnified.*—Sec. 7, 8.

It would have been uſeful if the principles of the firſt of theſe excellent acts had extended to every kind of goods and chattels, *horſes, cattle, money*, and *Bank-notes*,* as well as to the metals therein deſcribed. Indeed it is to be lamented, that the ſyſtem has not been to look at great features of abuſe in *the groſs*, ſo as to meet every exiſting evil at once. Thus another partial Statute was made, 2 George III. *c.* 28, extending the proviſions of the 29th George II. *c.* 30. to goods, ſtores, or materials taken from ſhips in the River Thames, by enacting, "*that all perſons purchaſing ſuch goods, knowing them to be ſtolen, or receiving the ſame in*

* Vide Page 19.

a concealed

a concealed or clandeſtine manner between ſun-ſetting and ſun-riſing, ſhall be tranſported for fourteen years, although the principal felon be not convicted:" but by the wording of this act, it is doubtful if it applies to receiving goods ſtolen from veſſels not afloat in the River.*

THE next Statute applicable to the Receivers of ſtolen goods, is the 10th George III. cap. 48, by which it is enacted, "*that every perſon who ſhall buy or receive any jewels, gold, ſilver, plate or watches, knowing the ſame to be ſtolen, where ſuch ſtealing was accompanied by a burglary or highway robbery, may be tried as well before as after the principal felon is convicted: and whether he be in, or out of cuſtody; and if found guilty, ſhall be tranſported for fourteen years.*

ELEVEN years after paſſing of the above mentioned Statute, the Legiſlature, appearing to be impreſſed with the great extent of the depredations committed by perſons ſtealing *pewter pots*,† and deſirous to puniſh the Receivers, the Statute of the 21ſt of George the Third, cap. 69. enacts, *that every perſon who ſhall buy or receive any pewter pot or other veſſel, or any pewter in any form or ſhape whatſoever, knowing the ſame to be ſtolen, or who ſhall privately buy or receive*

* It was held in the trial of Moſes Pike, at the Old Bailey, in May, 1784, that to ſteal from a barge aground in Limehouſe-Dock, was not within the meaning of the Act of 24th of George the Second, cap. 45, which makes it felony to ſteal from any veſſel or craft upon a Navigable River, &c.

† Vide page 42.

ſtolen

ſtolen pewter, in a clandeſtine manner, between ſun-ſetting and ſun-riſing, ſhall on conviction, be tranſported for ſeven years, or detained in the Houſe of Correction, at hard labour for a term not exceeding three years, nor leſs than one; and may be whipped not more than three times; although the principal felon has not been convicted."

In the following Seſſion of Parliament, the ſtatute 22 George III. c. 58. (ſaid to have been framed by an able and experienced Lawyer and Magiſtrate*) removed many of the imperfections of former ſtatutes, and particularly that which reſpected Petty Larceny; by enacting, "*that where any goods (except lead, iron, copper, braſs, bell-metal, or ſolder, the Receivers of which are puniſhable under the* 29th George II. c. 30. *noticed before*, p. 179.) *have been ſtolen, whether the offence amount to Grand Larceny, or ſome greater offence, or to Petty Larceny only; (except where the offender* has been convicted *of Grand Larceny, or ſome greater offence; when the Receiver muſt be proſecuted as an Acceſſary, and under the* 4th George I. c. 11. *may be tranſported for fourteen years*; ſee pages 178, 179.)—*Every perſon who ſhall buy or receive the ſame, knowing them to be ſtolen, ſhall be guilty of a miſdemeanor, and puniſhed by fine, impriſonment, or whipping, as the Quarter Seſſions, who are empowered to try offenders, or any other Court before whom they ſhall be tried, ſhall think fit, although the Principal be not convicted; and if the felony amounts to Grand Larceny, or ſome greater offence, and the perſon committing ſuch felony has not been before convicted, ſuch*

* Mr. Serjeant Adair, then Recorder of London.

offender

offender ſhall be exempted from being puniſhed as Acceſſary, if the principal ſhall be afterwards convicted.—Sect. 1.

THIS Act alſo empowers *one Juſtice to grant a warrant to ſearch for ſtolen goods in the day time, an oath being made that there are juſt grounds of ſuſpicion; and the perſon concealing the ſaid goods, or in whoſe cuſtody they are found, ſhall in like manner be guilty of a miſdemeanor, and puniſhed in the manner before-mentioned.*—Sec. 2.

THE ſame act extended the powers granted by former acts relative to metals, *to any other kind of goods; by authorizing peace-officers (and alſo watchmen while on duty) to apprehend all perſons ſuſpected of carrying ſtolen goods after ſun-ſetting and before ſun-riſing, who ſhall, on conviction, be adjudged guilty of a miſdemeanor, and impriſoned, not exceeding ſix, nor leſs than three months.*—Sec. 3.

POWER is alſo given by this Act *to any perſon to whom goods, ſuſpected to be ſtolen, ſhall be offered to be ſold or pawned, to apprehend the perſon offering the ſame, and to carry him before a Juſtice.* Sec. 4.

AND as an encouragement to young thieves to diſcover the Receivers, the ſame act provides, *That if any perſon or perſons being out of cuſtody, or in cuſtody, if under the age of 15 years, upon any charge of felony, within benefit of Clergy, ſhall have committed any felony, and ſhall diſcover two Receivers, ſo as that they ſhall be convicted, ſuch Diſcoverer ſhall have pardon for all felonies by him committed before ſuch diſcovery.*

THESE

THESE various Acts of Parliament prove how very prominent the evil of receiving ſtolen goods has been in the view of the Legiſlature.—It is to be lamented however, that a more general and comprehenſive view has not been taken of the ſubject, by ſubſtituting, inſtead of the piece-meal ſyſtem which has been from time to time adapted, on ſuggeſtions applicable only to particular caſes, *one general law that ſhould have embraced every object*, and remedied every defect in the exiſting ſtatutes, on this important ſubject of criminal juriſprudence.

THAT theſe Laws, numerous as they are, and applicable as many of them appear to be, have not been in any degree effectual, is clearly manifeſted by the unqueſtionable increaſe of the evil, even to an extent beyond all calculation.

UNDER ſuch circumſtances, where the Receiver is in reality the greateſt offender, and even the ſource from whence moſt of the burglaries and highway robberies have their origin, the thief being not ſeldom his pupil—*Why ſhould not the Receipt of Stolen Goods be made an original offence?**—*Why ſhould not the rewards for detection, and the puniſhment on conviction, by the ſame, in the caſe both of the Receiver and the Thief?*

* The general rule of the ancient law is this;—that acceſſaries ſhall ſuffer the ſame puniſhment as principals.—If one be liable to death, the other is alſo liable. BLACKSTONE.

In France, (before the Revolution) the offence of receiving ſtolen goods was puniſhed with death.

IN

In contemplating the beſt means of preventing depredations upon the public, the ſimpleſt and perhaps the moſt effectual mode would be to *make a ſtand at this particular point;* by bending the attention *wholly* to the means of deſtroying effectually *the trade of Receiving ſtolen goods;* under the fulleſt conviction that by accompliſhing ſo valuable a purpoſe, thieving and ſwindling in all its branches would alſo in a great meaſure be deſtroyed.

It is believed, that this object (difficult as it may appear) is attainable, by well-digeſted applicable laws, containing and enforcing ſuch regulations as would enſure a full and energetic execution.

The importance of a meaſure of this kind is ſo immenſe, that if even a conſiderable part of one Seſſion of Parliament were employed in deviſing and legalizing a proper Syſtem, it would be time well and uſefully ſpent for the benefit of the Country.

The obvious means of remedy ſeem to lie within a narrow compaſs; and having been partly ſuggeſted in the courſe of this Work, may be ſummed up under the following heads:—

I. To conſolidate and improve the laws now in being, relative to *Receivers of ſtolen goods*; by an arrangement which ſhall render the whole *clear* and *explicit*, and applicable to all the evils which have been felt to exiſt.

II. To make the following additions, namely—

1. To make the receiving ſtolen goods an *original offence;* puniſhable in the ſame manner, in all caſes, as the principal felony is puniſhable by law.

2. The

2. The offence of receiving *money, bank-notes, horſes, cattle, poultry,* or *any matter* or thing whatſoever, to be the ſame as receiving goods and chattels.

3. The perſons committing any felony or larceny to be competent to give evidence againſt the Receiver, and *vice verſa*; Provided that the teſtimony and evidence of ſuch Principal Felon againſt the Receiver, or the evidence of the Receiver againſt the Principal felon, ſhall not be of itſelf ſufficient to convict, without other concurrent evidence: and that the offenders ſo giving evidence ſhall be entitled to His Majeſty's pardon, and alſo to a reward from £ 10. to £ 50. as hereafter mentioned, unleſs they ſhall be found guilty of wilful and corrupt perjury.—*By this means the Thief will be ſet againſt the Receiver, and the Receiver againſt the Thief*

4. That rewards be paid for the detection and apprehenſion of Receivers as well as Thieves, in all caſes whatſoever; according to the diſcretion of the Judge; *whether there ſhall be a conviction or not*; which reward ſhall not be leſs than *ten* and may extend to *fifty pounds.*

5. That all dealers in *Old Metals, Rags and Handſtuff, Second-hand Naval Stores, Second-hand Wearing Apparel, Itinerant Dealers in Wearing Apparel and Metals, Perſons keeping Crucibles, and Melting Pots, Perſons keeping Draught or Truck Carts to remove Metals or Stores,* ſhall be licenſed annually by Magiſtrates, and put under certain regulations, and ſhall enter into recognizance for their good behaviour: and that no licences be granted to perſons having been convicted of felony or perjury, or to any but ſuch as can obtain and produce a certificate of good character.*

6. That all *Publicans, Pawnbrokers, Watchmakers, Buyers of Gold and Silver, Refiners of Gold and Silver, Working and other Silverſmiths, Dealers in Second-hand Furniture, Brokers*

*Vide Chap. II. Pages 47—50.

in Second-hand Goods, Dealers in Old Building Materials, Dealers in Dead Horſes and other Animals, and Narrow Weavers dealing in Raw Silk, ſhall annually make a return to the Magiſtrates of the diſtrict, where they reſide, of their names and places of abode; and be ſubject to a penalty for concealing any ſtolen goods which may come into their poſſeſſion, after the ſame are advertiſed;—or puniſhed with tranſportation, if it can be made appear that ſuch goods were purchaſed at an under-value, knowing them to be ſtolen.*

7. That all drivers of Hackney-Coaches, employed to take fares after twelve o'clock at night, ſhall be licenſed by the Magiſtrates of the diviſion; and ſhall enter into recognizance for their good behaviour, themſelves and one ſurety in £50. at leaſt; and that every ſuch coachman ſhall be obliged, whenever he carries any goods or valuables, to make a report of the ſame, on the following morning, to the Magiſtrate of his diſtrict, if no ſuſpicion ariſes as to any improper or felonious intention; but in all caſes where a felonious intention ſhall appear, the coachman to be authorized and required to call the aſſiſtance of the watchmen and patroles, and to ſeize and apprehend the parties, and lodge them and the goods in the neareſt watch-houſe; there to be kept until brought before a juſtice, at the Public-Office of the diſtrict, on the following morning: And although it may ultimately appear that the coachman was miſtaken and the parties innocent, yet where it ſhall be manifeſt to the Juſtice that he hath acted *bona fide*, he ſhall not be liable to any proſecution:† and if it ſhall appear that the goods ſo conveyed *were* ſtolen property, then the coachman ſhall be entitled, whether a conviction ſhall follow or not, to a reward of *two guineas*; and in all caſes

* Vide Chap. V. Page 101

† Vide Act 30 Gorge II, cap. 24, alſo pages 180, and 181.

where

where a proſecution ſhall follow, he ſhall be entitled to ſuch further reward as the Court ſhall think proper.*

8. That all watchmen or patroles who ſhall appear upon proper proof to connive at the commiſſion of felonies † in the night time, or while they are on duty; or ſhall knowingly conceal any felonious removal of ſtolen goods, or goods ſuſpected to be ſtolen, and conveying to Receivers' houſes, ſhall be deemed guilty of a miſdemeanor, and liable to be *impriſoned, whipt*, or *put in the pillory*.—And in *all caſes* where ſuch watchmen or patroles ſhall obſerve any goods or other articles conveyed in hackney coaches, or in any other manner, while they are upon duty, from one place to another, they ſhall report the ſame to the Juſtices at the neareſt Public Office, in the morning: But if they ſhall have good grounds to ſuſpect a felonious intention, and that the property is ſtolen, the goods and all the parties concerned ſhall be conveyed to the neareſt watch-houſe, for the purpoſe of being brought before a Magiſtrate; and ſuch watchmen (acting *bona fide*) ſhall not be liable to any proſecution in caſe of a miſtake;‡ and if a felony ſhall have been actually committed, they ſhall each be entitled to one guinea, beſides their proportion of any future reward which may be ordered by the Court who ſhall try the offenders.§

* Vide Chap. V. Pages 98, 99.

† An Officer of Police who was lately watching the houſe of a noted Receiver, in St. James's pariſh, being taken for a thief by the watchman, the latter entered into converſation with him, and naming the Receiver, he told the Officer that he being very liberal and kind to them, they did not diſturb any perſon going to his houſe; and if he had any thing to carry there, he would ſtep out of ſight, ſo as to be able to ſay he had ſeen nothing.

‡ Vide Chap. V. Pages 99—101

§ Vide Act 30. Geo. II. cap. 24.

In the formation of ſuch a ſyſtem, it is abſolutely neceſſary that care ſhould be taken to ſecure a *regular* and perfect *execution*, by means of a proper ſuperintendance and inſpection;—without this, the beſt laws will remain a *dead letter*.—Such has, in fact been the caſe in a great meaſure with reſpect to ſeveral of the very excellent Statutes, now in force, relative to Receivers of ſtolen Goods; and ſuch alſo would be the caſe with regard to the laws relative to the *Revenue*, if a Syſtem had not been eſtabliſhed to ſecure their execution.

If it be allowed that the prevention of crimes is at leaſt of as much importance to ſociety, as any conſideration connected with partial revenue:—if experience has ſhewn that, after the ſkill and ingenuity of the ableſt lawyers and the moſt profound thinkers have been exhauſted in framing laws to meet offences, which are daily committed; theſe offences are progreſſively increaſing:—Is it not clear todemonſtration, that ſome *active principle* is wanting, which does not at preſent exiſt, for the purpoſe of rendering theſe laws effectual?

This principle of activity is, (it is humbly apprehended,) only to be eſtabliſhed by the introduction of the foregoing, or ſome ſimilar ſyſtem of *regulation*; which ſhall attach to all claſſes of dealers, who, in their intercourſe with Society, are in the train of encouraging either directly or collaterally, tranſactions of *an immoral, a fraudulent*, or a *miſchievous nature*.

The

THE Idea is not new in the ſyſtem of juriſprudence of the country;—Publicans have long been under regulations preſcribed by Magiſtrates; Pawnbrokers alſo have been of late years regulated to a certain extent by ſtatute.—Let the ſame principle be extended to the other dealers already mentioned; and let the Legiſlature, profiting by that experience which has manifeſted the cauſe of the inefficacy of a vaſt number of penal ſtatutes, eſtabliſh ſuch a ſyſtem of *regulation*, *inſpection*, and *ſuperintendance*, as will inſure to the public the full benefits ariſing from good laws, adminiſtered with activity, purity and diſcretion.

NOTHING can evince in a greater degree the neceſſity of *inſpecting* the execution of all *laws of regulation* where the well-being of Society is concerned, than the abuſes which occur with regard to the two claſſes juſt mentioned, namely, public houſes and pawnbrokers.—Many excellent rules are eſtabliſhed by the Legiſlature, and the Magiſtrates; but while it is ſeldom the intereſt of the depraved or diſhoneſt part of theſe two claſſes to adhere to ſuch rules, by what means is the execution to be inſured, ſo as to operate as a complete protection to the public?—ſurely not by the operation of the law through the medium of common informers; ſince independent of the invidious nature of the office, experience has ſhewn that the public good rarely enters into the conſideration of perſons of this deſcription; who look merely to their own emolument, frequently holding up the penalties as a rod by which money is privately extorted, and the parties laid under

under contribution, for the purpoſe of allowing them to continue in the practice of theſe abuſes, which the engine uſed for this nefarious purpoſe was meant to prevent.

THE Syſtem of Inſpection, thus ſtrongly and repeatedly recommended, while it remedied theſe corrupt practices, by preventing the exiſtence of the evil, could only be diſagreeable to *Fraudulent Dealers.*

THE honeſt and fair Tradeſmen, entering into Competition with men who carry on buſineſs by fraudulent devices, are not upon an equal footing.—Such fair traders who have nothing to dread, would therefore rejoice at the Syſtem of inſpection which is propoſed, and would ſubmit to it cheerfully; as having an immediate tendency to ſhield them from fraudulent competition, and to protect the Public againſt knavery and diſhoneſty.

CHAP.

CHAP. IX.

The ſtate of the Police, with regard to the detection of different claſſes of offenders, explained.—The neceſſity, under the preſent circumſtances, of having recourſe to the known Receivers of ſtolen Goods, for the purpoſe of diſcovering offenders, as well as the property ſtolen.—The great utility of Officers of Juſtice as ſafeguards of the Community.—The advantages to be derived from rendering them reſpectable in the opinion of the Public. Their powers, by the common and ſtatute law, are extenſive.—The great antiquity of the office of Conſtable, exemplified by different ancient ſtatutes.—The authority of Officers and others explained, in apprehending perſons accuſed of felony.—Rewards granted in certain caſes as encouragements to Officers to be vigilant:—The ſtatutes quoted, applicable to ſuch rewards, ſhewing that they apply to ten different offences.—The ſyſtem of rewards, as now eſtabliſhed, ſhewn to be radically deficient; exemplified by the circumſtance, that in 1088 priſoners, charged at the Old Bailey in one year, with 36 different offences, only 9 offences entitled the apprehenders to any gratuity:—Improvements ſuggeſted for the greater encouragement of Officers of Juſtice.—1000 Peace Officers in the Metropolis and its vicinity, of whom only 50 are ſtipendiary Conſtables.—Little aſſiſtance to be expected from Parochial Officers, while there exiſts no fund for rewarding extraordinary ſervices.

vices.—Great advantages likely to reſult from rewarding all Officers for uſeful ſervices actually performed.—The utility of extending the ſame gratuities to Watchmen and Patroles.—Defects and abuſes in the Syſtem of the Watch explained.—The number of Watchmen and Patroles in the Metropolis eſtimated at 2044:—A general Syſtem of ſuperintendance ſuggeſted.—A view of the Magiſtracy of the Metropolis.—The efficient duty ſhewn to reſt with the City and Police Magiſtrates.—The inconvenience of the preſent Syſtem.—Remedies propoſed.

AS it muſt be admitted, that the evils ariſing from the multiplied crimes detailed in the eight preceding Chapters, render a correct and energetic Syſtem of Police, with regard to the *detection*, *diſcovery*, and *apprehenſion* of offenders, indiſpenſably neceſſary for the ſafety and well-being of Society; it follows of courſe, in the order of this Work, to explain *how this branch of the public ſervice is conducted at preſent, the defects which are apparent,—and the means of improving the System.*

WHEN robberies or burglaries have been committed in or near the Metropolis, where the property is of conſiderable value, the uſual method at preſent, is to apply to the City Magiſtrates, if in London; or otherwiſe, to the Juſtices at one of the Public Offices,*

Offices,* and to Publiſh an Advertiſement offering a reward on the recovery of the articles ſtolen, and the conviction of offenders.†

In many caſes of importance, recourſe is had to noted and known Receivers of ſtolen Goods for their

* It is a well-known fact that many perſons who ſuffer by means of ſmall Robberies, afraid of the trouble and expence of diſcovery and proſecution, ſubmit to the loſs without enquiry; while others from being ſtrangers to the laws, and to the proper mode of application, fall into the ſame miſtake; this by proving a great encouragement to thieves of every claſs, is of courſe an injury to the Public.—In all caſes where robberies are committed, the parties ſuſtaining the loſs have only to enquire for the neareſt Public Office, and apply there, and ſtate the caſe to the ſitting Magiſtrates, who will point out the proper mode of detection; every aſſiſtance through the medium of conſtables, will then be given for the purpoſe of recovering the property and apprehending the offenders.—The ſame aſſiſtance will be afforded by the Lord Mayor and Aldermen, ſitting at the Manſion-houſe and Guildhall, whenever the offence is committed within the limits of the City of London.

† It had been uſual for many years previous to 1752, when robberies were committed, to make a compoſition of the felony, by advertiſing a reward to any perſon who would bring the property ſtolen, to be paid without aſking any queſtions; but the pernicious conſequences of recovering goods in this way, from the encouragement ſuch advertiſements held out to thieves and robbers of every deſcription, became ſo glaring and obvious, that an Act paſſed the 25th year of George II, cap. 36. *inflicting a penalty of* 50*l. on any perſon* (including the printer and publiſher) *who ſhall publicly advertiſe a reward for the return of ſtolen goods, with "no queſtions aſked," without ſeizing the perſon producing the goods ſtolen:—or who ſhall offer to return any pawnbroker, or other perſon, the money lent thereon, or any other reward for the return of the articles ſtolen.*

aſſiſtance in diſcovering ſuch offenders, and of pointing out the means by which the property may be recovered: This has on many occaſions been productive of ſucceſs to the parties who have been robbed; as well as to the ends of public juſtice; for however lamentable it is to think that Magiſtrates are compelled to have recourſe to ſuch expedients, yet while the preſent ſyſtem continues, and while robberies and burglaries are ſo frequent, without the means of prevention, there is no alternative on many occaſions *but to employ a thief to catch a thief.*

It is indeed ſo far fortunate, that when the influence of Magiſtrates is judiciouſly and zealouſly employed in this way, it is productive in many inſtances of conſiderable ſucceſs, not only in the recovery of property ſtolen, but alſo in the detection and puniſhment of atrocious offenders.

Wherever activity and zeal are manifeſted on the part of the Magiſtrates, the Peace Officers, under their immediate direction, ſeldom fail to exhibit a ſimilar deſire to promote the ends of public juſtice.—And when it is conſidered that theſe Officers, while they conduct themſelves with purity, are truly *the ſafeguards of the Community*, deſtined to protect the Public againſt the outrages and lawleſs depredations of a ſet of miſcreants, who are the declared enemies of the State, by making war upon all ranks of the body politic, who have property to loſe;—they have a fair claim, while they act properly, to be eſteemed as

" *the*

" *the civil defenders of the lives and properties of the* " *People.*"

If it is an honourable profeſſion to repel by force the foreign enemies of the State, why ſhould it not be equally ſo to reſiſt and to conquer theſe domeſtic invaders of property, and deſtroyers of lives, who are conſtantly in a ſtate of criminal warfare?

Every thing that can heighten in any degree the reſpectability of the office of *Conſtable*, adds to the ſecurity of the State, and the ſafety of the life and property of every individual.

Under ſuch circumſtances, it cannot be ſufficiently regretted that theſe uſeful agents, deſtined for the protection of the Public, have been (with a very few exceptions) ſo little regarded, and ſo ill ſupported and rewarded for the imminent riſques which they run, and the ſervices they perform, in the execution of their duty as Officers of criminal juſtice.

The common Law, as well as the ancient Statutes of the kingdom, having placed extenſive powers in the hands of *Conſtables* and *Peace Officers*;—they are, in this point of view, to be conſidered as *reſpectable*;—and it is the intereſt of the Community that they ſhould ſupport that rank and character in ſociety, which correſponds with the authority with which they are inveſted.—If this were attended to, men of credit and diſcretion would always be glad to fill ſuch ſituations; and thoſe pernicious prejudices, which have prevailed in vulgar life, and in ſome degree among the higher ranks

ranks in Society, with regard to *thief-takers*, would no longer operate; for it is plain to demonſtration, "*that the beſt laws that ever were made can avail nothing, if the Public Mind is impreſſed with an idea that it is a matter of infamy, to become the caſual or profeſſional agent to carry them into execution.*"

THIS abſurd prejudice againſt the office of a Conſtable, and the ſmall encouragement which the major part receive, is one of the chief reaſons why unworthy characters have filled ſuch ſituations; and why the public intereſt has ſuffered by the increaſe of crimes.

THE office of Conſtable is as old as the Monarchy of England;—and certainly exiſted in the time of the Saxons.*—The law requires that he ſhould be *idoneus homo.*—Or in other words, *to have honeſty to execute the office without malice, affection, or partiality; knowledge to underſtand what he ought to do; and ability, as well in ſubſtance or eſtate, as in body*, to enable him to conduct himſelf with utility to the public.

THE Statute of Wincheſter, made in the 13th year of Edward the Firſt (anno 1285) appoints two Conſtables to be choſen in every Hundred; and ſuch ſeems to have been the attention of the Legiſlature to the Police of the Country at that early period of our hiſtory, "*that ſuſpicious night-walkers are ordered to be arreſted and detained by the watch.*†

THE Statute of 5 Edward III. *cap.* 14, (anno 1332) empowers Conſtables "*to arreſt perſons ſuſpected of*

* Fineux. † Winton, chap. 4.

man-

man ſlaughter, felonies, and robberies, and to deliver them to the Sheriff, to be kept in priſon till the coming of the Juſtices:" and another Act of the 34th of the ſame reign, *cap.* 1, (made anno 1361,) empowers Juſtices, (*inter alia,*) "*to enquire after wanderers, to arreſt and impriſon ſuſpicious perſons, and to oblige perſons of evil fame to give ſecurity for good behaviour; ſo that the People may not be troubled by rioters, nor the peace blemiſhed, nor Merchants and others travelling on the highways be diſturbed or put in peril by ſuch offenders.*"

By the common law, every perſon committing a felony may be arreſted by any perſon whomſoever preſent at the fact, who may ſecure the priſoner in goal, or carry him before a Magiſtrate,*—and if a priſoner thus circumſtanced, reſiſts and refuſes to yield, thoſe who arreſt will be juſtified in the beating him,† or, in caſe of abſolute neceſſity, even killing him.‡

In arreſting perſons on ſuſpicion of a felony, actually committed, *common fame* has been adjudged to be a reaſonable cauſe.§

There are four methods, known in law, by which Officers of Juſtice, as well as private individuals, may arreſt perſons charged with felony.—1. *By the warrant of a Magiſtrate.*—2. *By an Officer without a warrant.*—3. *By a Private Perſon without a warrant.*—And 4. *By Hue-and-Cry.*‖

When a warrant is received by an Officer, he is bound to execute it, ſo far as the juriſdiction of the

* Hale. † Pult. 10, a. ‡ Hale. § Dalton. ‖ Blackſtone.

Magiſtrate

Magiſtrate and himſelf extends.—But the *Conſtable* having great original and inherent authority, may, *without warrant*, apprehend any perſon for a breach of the Peace: and in caſe of felony, *actually committed*, he may, on probable ſuſpicion, arreſt the felon: and for that purpoſe (as upon the warrant of a Magiſtrate), he is authoriſed to break open doors, and even juſtified in killing the felon if he cannot otherwiſe be taken.*

ALL perſons, preſent when a felony is committed, are bound to arreſt the felon, on pain of fine and impriſonment, if he eſcapes through negligence of the by-ſtanders; who will (the ſame as a conſtable) in ſuch caſe be juſtified in breaking open doors, to follow ſuch felon, and even to kill him if he cannot be taken otherwiſe.†

THE other ſpecies of arreſt is called *Hue-and-Cry*, which is an *alarm raiſed in the country* upon any felony being committed. This was an ancient practice in uſe as far back as the reign of Edward the Firſt, (1285) by which, in the then infant ſtate of ſociety, it became eaſy to diſcover criminal perſons flying from juſtice.

HOWEVER doubtful the utility of this ancient method of detecting offenders may be, in a great metropolis, in the preſent extended ſtate of ſociety, it is plain, that it has been conſidered as an important regulation of Police ſo late as the 8th George II. (1735;) ſince it was enacted in that year, (ſtat. 8, George II.

* Blackſtone. † Blackſtone.

cap.

cap. 16.) that the Conſtable who neglects making *hue-and-cry*, ſhall forfeit five pounds; and even the diſtrict is liable to be fined (according to the law of Alfred) if the felony be committed therein, and the felon eſcapes.* This however applies more particularly to the country, and where the practice cannot fail to be uſeful in a certain degree.

When a *hue-and-cry* is raiſed, every perſon, by command of the Conſtable, muſt purſue the felon, on pain of fine and impriſonment.

In this purſuit alſo, Conſtables may ſearch ſuſpected houſes if the doors be open: *but unleſs the felon is actually in the houſe*, it will not be juſtifiable to uſe force; nor even then, except where admittance has been demanded and refuſed.

A Constable, even without any warrant, may break open a door for the purpoſe of apprehending a felon; but to juſtify this meaſure, he muſt not only ſhew that the felon was in the houſe, but alſo that acceſs was denied after giving notice that he was a Conſtable, and demanding admittance in that capacity.† In the execution of the warrant of a Magiſtrate, the Officer is certainly authoriſed to break open the doors of the felon, or of the houſe of any perſon where he is concealed.—The firſt is lawful under all circumſtances; but forcibly entering the houſe of a ſtranger may be conſidered as a treſpaſs, if the felon ſhould not be there.‡

* Blackſtone. † Hale. ‡ Hale.

Such

SUCH are the powers with which Conſtables are inveſted,—and which are, in many inſtances, enforced by penalties, that public juſtice may not be defeated.**

IN addition to this, the wiſdom of the Legiſlature, as an encouragement to officers and others to do their duty in apprehending and proſecuting offenders, has granted rewards in certain caſes; *Namely*,

		£.
4 Will. & Mary, c. 8; and 6 Geo. I. c. 23.	1. For apprehending, and proſecuting to conviction, every robber, on the highway, including the ſtreets of the Metropolis, and all other towns, a reward of 40l. beſides the *horſe*, *furniture*, *arms*, and *money*, of the ſaid robber, if not ſtolen property: to be paid to the perſon apprehending, or if killed in the endeavour, to his Executors.— And the Stat. 8 Geo. II. c. 16. ſuperadds 10l. to be paid by the Hundred indemnified by ſuch taking.	40
6 & 7 Will. and Mary, c. 17; and 15 and 16 Geo. II. c. 28.	2. For apprehending, and proſecuting to conviction, every perſon who ſhall have counterfeited, clipped, waſhed,* filed, or diminiſhed the current coin; or who ſhall gild ſilver to make it paſs as gold, or copper as ſilver;— or who ſhall utter falſe money, (being the third offence) or after being once convicted of being a common utterer, &c. a reward of	40
	3. For apprehending, and proſecuting to conviction, every perſon counterfeiting copper money, a reward of	10

** It may not be improper in this place to hint, that there is a deficiency in the preſent ſtate of the Law, which calls aloud for a remedy. None can be arreſted on a Sunday but for felony or breach of the peace (except in certain caſes where their guilt has been previouſly decided on, as in *Eſcape*, &c.) By this means Lottery-Vagrants, Gamblers, Sharpers, and Swindlers, bid defiance to the Civil Power on that day; while a perſon guilty of puſhing or ſtriking another in an accidental ſquabble, may be arreſted and confined.

* In conſequence of ſome doubts which have been ſtarted relative to waſhed money, the reward in this caſe is not paid; it is confined entirely to the conviction of *Coiners*.

4. For

		£.
10 and 11 Will. III. c. 23.	4. For apprehending and profecuting to conviction, every perſon privately ſtealing to the value of 5s. from any *ſhop*, *warehouſe*, or *ſtable*, a Tyburn ticket,* average value, about	20
10 and 11 Will. III. c. 23. 5 Anne, c. 31.	5. For apprehending, and profecuting to conviction, every perſon charged with a burglary, a reward of 40l. (to the apprehender, or if killed, to his executors) in money, and a Tyburn ticket, 20l.	60
	6. For apprehending and profecuting to conviction, every perſon charged with houſe-breaking in the day time, 40l. in money, and a Tyburn ticket,	60
	7. For apprehending, and profecuting to conviction, any perſon charged with horſe-ſtealing, a Tyburn ticket	20
6 Geo. I. c. 23.	8. For apprehending, and profecuting with effect, a perſon charged with the offence of compounding a felony, by taking money to help a perſon to ſtolen goods, without proſecuting and giving evidence againſt the felon	40
14 Geo. II. c. 6. 15 Geo. II. c. 34.	9. For apprehending and profecuting with effect, a perſon charged with ſtealing, or killing to ſteal, any ſheep, lamb, bull, cow, ox, ſteer, bullock, heifer, or calf	10
16 Geo. II. c. 15. 8. Geo. III. c. 15.	10. For apprehending and profecuting with effect, perſons returning from tranſportation	20

THESE rewards apply to ten different offences, and ought, no doubt, to be a conſiderable ſpur to

* This is a Certificate which may be aſſigned *once*, exempting the perſon who receives it, or his immediate aſſignee, from all offices within the pariſh or ward where the felony was committed.—In ſome pariſhes it will ſell from 25l. to 30l.—In others it is not worth above 15l. to 18l. according to local ſituation.

Officers

Officers to do their duty; but it would ſeem that there is ſome radical error in the ſyſtem; ſince, however atrocious moſt of theſe offences are which have been ſelected at different periods by the Legiſlature as objects of reward, it is extremely doubtful whether this meaſure has not, in ſome degree, tended to the increaſe of a multitude of ſmaller crimes which are pregnant with the greateſt miſchiefs to Society.—It is by deterring men from the commiſſion of *ſmaller* crimes (ſays the Marquis Beccaria) that *greater* ones are prevented.

If ſmall rewards were given in caſes of offences denominated *Grand Larceny*, (which have become extremely numerous,) as well as of ſeveral other felonies, frauds, and miſdemeanors, which occaſion a conſiderable preſſure upon the Public, a ſpecies of activity would enter into the ſyſtem of detection, which has not heretofore been experienced.——

While rewards are limited to higher offences, and CONVICTION *is the indiſpenſable condition upon which they are granted*, it is much to be feared that leſſer crimes are overlooked; and the Public ſubjected, in many inſtances, to the intermediate depredations of a rogue, from his firſt ſtarting upon the town until he ſhall be worth 40l.

This ſyſtem of giving high rewards only on conviction, alſo tends to weaken evidence; ſince it is obvious that the Counſel for all Priſoners, whoſe offences entitle the Proſecutor and Officers to a reward, generally endeavour to impreſs upon the minds of the Jury an idea, that witneſſes, who have a pecuniary intereſt

tereſt in the conviction of any offender ſtanding upon trial, are not, on all occaſions, deſerving of full credit, unleſs ſtrongly corroborated by other evidence; and thus many notorious offenders often eſcape juſtice.

By altering the ſyſtem entirely, and leaving it in the breaſt of the Judge who tries the offence, to determine what reward ſhall be allowed, with a power to *grant* or *withhold*, or to *limit* and *increaſe the ſame*, according to circumſtances connected with the trouble and riſk of the parties, *whether there is a conviction or not*, a fairer meaſure of recompence would be dealt out;—the public money would be more beneficially diſtributed, ſo as to excite general activity in checking every ſpecies of criminality;—and the objections, now urged againſt Officers and Proſecutors as intereſted witneſſes, would, by this arrangement, be compleatly obviated.

For the purpoſe of elucidating theſe ſuggeſtions, it may be uſeful to examine the different offences, which conſtitute the aggregate of the charges made againſt criminals arrainged at the Old Bailey, in the courſe of a year.

With this view the following ſtatement is offered to the conſideration of the Reader.—It refers to a period of profound peace (as moſt likely to exhibit a true average) and contains a regiſter of the trials, publiſhed by authority, including eight ſeſſions from September 1790 to 1791. From this it appears that 1088 priſoners were tried for different offences in that year, and that

that 711 were *diſcharged!* and yet, ſtriking as this may appear, it may be aſſerted on good grounds, that the following melancholy Catalogue (extenſive as it ſeems to be) does not contain an account of above *one tenth part* of the offences which are actually committed!

		£
6	For Treaſon in making falſe money	
	A reward in money on conviction amounting for each to	40
81	Highway Robberies	
	A reward (beſides the highwayman's property) for each	40
41	Burglaries	
	A reward 40l. beſides a Tyburn ticket worth 20l.	60
10	Houſe Breaking in the day time	
	A reward 40l. beſides a Tyburn ticket worth 20l.	60
23	Stealing goods to the value of 5s. from a ſhop, &c.	
	A Tyburn Ticket value as above, average	20
3	Coining Copper Money	
	A reward in money - -	10
17	Horſe ſtealing	
	A reward in a Tyburn ticket, average value	20
10	Stealing Cattle and Sheep	
	A reward in money -	10
2	Returning from Tranſportation	
	A reward in money	20

193 Priſoners tried for offences entitling the apprehenders to rewards on conviction; and 895 alſo tried, for which no rewards or gratuities are allowed to officers for their trouble and riſque in apprehending, *viz.*

10	for Murders	217	Priſoners brought forward
4	Arſon	9	Dealing in and uttering baſe Money
10	Forgeries	1	Sodomy
217	Carried forward	227	Carried over

827	Brought over	994	Brought forward
2	Piracies	7	Bigamy
4	Rapes	6	Perjuries
642*	Grand Larcenies	6	Conſpiracies
32	Stealing privately from perſons	3	Fraudulent Bankrupts
13	Shop-lifting under 5s.	15	Frauds
16	Ripping and ſtealing Lead	9	Miſdemeanors
12	Stealing Pewter Pots	1	Aſſaulting and cutting Clothes
22	Stealing from furniſhed Lodgings	1	Smuggling
1	Stealing Letters	7	Obſtructing Revenue Officers
1	Stealing a Child	1	Wounding a Horſe maliciouſly
22	Receiving Stolen Goods	38	Aſſaults
994	Carried forward	1088	Total.
		445	Priſoners from the late Sheriffs.
	Aggregate number	1533	

Diſpoſed of as follows, viz.

Executed	32
Died	25
Sent to the Hulks	2
Tranſported	517
Removed to other Priſons	95
Transferred to the new Sheriffs	151
Diſcharged upon the town	711
	1533

* Grand Larceny is defined to be a felonious and fraudulent taking away by any perſon, of the mere perſonal goods of another, above the value of *twelve pence.*—1 *Hawk. P. C. c.* 33. § 1.

THUS

THUS it appears that many very atrocious crimes are committed, where officers of juſtice are not entitled to any reward for their trouble in apprehending the offenders.

RECEIVERS of ſtolen Goods in particular, who, as has been repeatedly ſtated, are *the nouriſhers and ſupporters of thieves*, and who of all other offenders are of that claſs where the greateſt benefit to the public is to ariſe from their diſcovery and apprehenſion, ſeem to be totally overlooked.

IF it ſhould be thought too looſe a ſyſtem to allow rewards *not exceeding a certain ſum in any one caſe*, to be diſtributed according to the diſcretion of the Judges who try the offence; perhaps it might be poſſible *to form a ſcale of premiums* from *one guinea up to fifty pounds*, which, by holding out certain encouragement *in all caſes whatſoever*, might not only excite a deſire on the part of men of ſome property and reſpectability to become Officers of Juſtice; but would create that ſpecies of *conſtant vigilance and attention* to the means of apprehending every claſs of offenders, which cannot be expected at preſent, while the rewards are ſo limited.

THE *Officers of Juſtice*, (parochial and ſtipendiary) who are appointed to watch over the Police of the Metropolis and its environs, in keeping the peace, and in detecting and apprehending offenders, amount at preſent (as near as poſſible) to 1000 individuals, under five ſeparate juriſdictions, *and are arranged as follows*:

London,

OFFICERS, &c.

London, 1st.	The City of London in 25 Wards, exclusive of Bridge Without.	City Marshals	2	
		Marshals' Men	6	
		Beadles	36	
		Parochial Conſtables: Principals	98	
		Substitutes	145	
			243	
		Extra Officers	32	
				319.
Weſtminſter 2d.	The City and Liberty of Weſtminſter, 9 pariſhes and 2 precincts	High Conſtable	1	
		Parochial Conſtables	70	
				71
Middleſex 3d.	The Diviſion of Holborn, in Middleſex, joining the Metropolis, in 13 pariſhes, liberties, and manors	High Conſtable	1	
		Parochial Conſtables & Headboroughs	78	79
	The Diviſion of Finſbury, in Middleſex, joining the Metropolis, 4 pariſhes and 1 liberty	High Conſtable	1	
		Parochial Conſtables & Headboroughs	68	69
	The Diviſion called the Tower Hamlets, including the eaſtern part of the Metropolis, and comprehending 10 pariſhes, 4 hamlets, 1 liberty, and 2 precincts	High Conſtable	1	
		Parochial Conſtables & Headboroughs	217	218
Tower Liberty, 4th.	The liberty of the Tower of London, being a ſeparate juriſdiction.	High Conſtable	1	
		Conſtables & Headboroughs	16	17
	The Diviſion of Kenſington, Chelſea, &c. comprehending 2 pariſhes and 3 hamlets	High Conſtable		
		Parochial Conſtables & Headboroughs		22
	Parochial Officers carried over			795

		Brought over		795
Surrey, 5th.	The Borough of Southwark, &c. comprehending 9 Parishes.	High Constable	1	
		Constables	87	
				88
		Total Parochial Officers		883

To which are to be added the ſtated Officers of Police, ſpecially apointed for the purpoſe of preventing crimes, and of detecting and apprehending offenders.

1. The eſtabliſhment at Bow-Street, under the direction of the three Magiſtrates preſiding at that Office, viz. Conſtables - 8
and (under the direction of W. ADDINGTON, Eſq.) Patroles for the Roads - 67
— 75

2. The eſtabliſhment of ſeven Public Offices, by the Act of the 32d of his preſent Majeſty, cap. 53, under the direction of three Magiſtrates at each Office, viz.

Conſtables at the Public Office, Queen-Square	6
——— Marlborough-Street	6
——— Hatton Garden	6
——— Worſhip-Street	6
——— Whitechapel	6
——— Shadwell	6
——— Union Hall, South.	6
	42

Total Civil Force in the Metropolis 1000

OF theſe thouſand Officers the Reader will obſerve, that only *fifty* (excluſive of the thirty-two extra officers in the City of London; and the ſixty-ſeven patrole

patroles at Bow ſtreet; making in the whole no more than 149,) *are Stipendiary Officers*, particularly pledged to devote their whole time to the ſervice of the Public :—and hence a queſtion ariſes, Whether ſo ſmall a number are ſufficient for the purpoſe of watching and detecting the hordes of villains who infeſt the Metropolis, and who muſt be conſiderably increaſed on the return of peace?

LITTLE aſſiſtance can be expected from parochial officers; who, depending on their daily labour principally for their ſupport, can afford to devote no more time than is abſolutely neceſſary for the uſual parochial duties, during the twelve months they are in office: and more eſpecially ſince Magiſtrates have no power, or funds, to remunerate ſuch parochial officers for extraordinary exertions in the Public ſervice, however meritorious they may be; Hence it is, that their zeal and activity are checked in many inſtances, when a ſmall pecuniary gratuity might render them extremely uſeful. Theſe facts, and the view now given of this particular branch of the ſubject, it is earneſtly to be hoped, may produce an arrangement of more *energy* and *effect* than exiſts under the preſent ſyſtem.

OFFICERS of Juſtice, who are ſubjected not only to conſiderable riſks, but alſo to want of reſt, and to the inconvenience of being expoſed much in the night-time, ought certainly to be liberally paid; ſo as to make it an object to *good* and *able men* even to look up to ſuch ſituations: but this emolument ſhould, by no

means, depend upon a ſettled annual allowance; it ſhould principally ariſe from *premiums* and *gratuities*, granted by the Judges and Magiſtrates, for meritorious ſervices to the Public, *actually performed*; for which there are ſo many oppotunities, that no fit man, acting as a Conſtable, under ſuch a ſyſtem, and doing his duty conſcientiouſly, need be under any apprehenſion of obtaining a very comfortable livelihood,

THE invariable rule of rewarding, in every caſe where it can be made appear that any uſeful Public ſervice has been performed, would have a moſt wonderful effect in preventing crimes: The expence, if judiciouſly and œconomically managed, need not exceed, in any material degree, *the preſent aggregate* of what is diſburſed in different ways, in all the branches of the Police and criminal eſtabliſhment; it might, in fact, be defrayed, as well as every other charge, *by the Police itſelf*, from the produce of the *Licences* propoſed to be granted for regulating particular claſſes of Dealers, by whoſe aid and aſſiſtance, in ſupporting Thieves and Pilferers, ſuch a ſyſtem is rendered neceſſary.

NOR ſhould the rewards be wholly confined to Officers of Juſtice, either *parochial or ſtipendiary*.—The Public Good requires that they ſhould extend alſo to Watchmen and Patroles, who ſhould have every reaſonable encouragement held out to them to be honeſt and vigilant, by ſmall premiums paid down immediately, for every ſervice they may render the Public; either in detecting or apprehending perſons who are guilty of felonies, or other offences againſt the public peace.

AT

At preſent, the watchmen deſtined to guard the lives and properties of the inhabitants reſiding in near *eight thouſand* ſtreets, lanes, courts, and alleys, and about 162.000 houſes, compoſing the whole of the Metropolis and its environs, are under the direction of no leſs than above ſeventy different Truſts; regulated by perhaps double the number of local acts of Parliament, (varying in many particulars from one another,) under which the *directors*, *guardians*, *governors*, *truſtees*, or *veſtries*, according to the title they aſſume, are authorized to act,—each attending only to their own particular *Ward*, *Pariſh*, *Hamlet*, *Liberty*, or *Precinct*; and varying the payment according to local circumſtances, and the opulence of the particular diſtrict, from $8\frac{1}{2}d.$ up to 2*s.* each night.*

The encouragement being, in many inſtances, ſo ſmall, few candidates appear for ſuch ſituations, who

*There is, in ſome reſpect, an exception to this rule, with regard *to the City and Liberty of Weſtminſter*, and the pariſhes of *St. Clement Danes*,—*St. Mary le Strand*,—*The Savoy*,—The united pariſhes of *St. Giles* and *St. George, Bloomſbury*,—The united pariſhes of *St, Andrew, Holborn above the Bars*, and *St. George the Martyr*, and the liberty of *Saffron hill, Hatton Garden*, and *Ely Rents*.—The act of the 14th George III. c. 90, contains regulations applicable to the whole of theſe Pariſhes and Liberties, fixing the *minimum* of watchmen at 523, and patroles at 56 men, for the *whole*; but leaving the management ſtill to the inhabitants of each reſpective Pariſh or Liberty. The ſame act fixes the *minimum* of wages at 1s. a night, and patroles 15d.—In the City of London, the ſalaries given to watchmen vary in each Ward, from 13l. to 18l. 19l. 20l. 21l. 7s. 23l. 8s. up to 26l. and patroles are allowed from 13l. to 35l. and 40l. a year.

are

are really, in point of character and age, fit for the ſituation; the managers have therefore no alternative but to accept of ſuch aged, and often ſuperanuated, men, living in their reſpective diſtricts, as may offer their ſervices: this they are frequently induced to do from motives of humanity, to aſſiſt old inhabitants who are unable to labour at any mechanical employment, or perhaps with a view to keep them out of the work-houſe.

THUS circumſtanced, and thus encouraged, what can be expected from ſuch watchmen?

AGED in general;—often feeble:—and almoſt, on every occaſion, half ſtarved, from the limited allowance they receive; without any claim upon the Public, or the leaſt hope of reward held out, even if they perform any meritorious ſervice, by the *detection of Thieves and Receivers of ſtolen Goods*, or idle and diſorderly perſons: and above all, *making ſo many ſeperate parts of an immenſe ſyſtem, without any general ſuperintendance, diſjointed from the nature of its orginization*, it is only a matter of wonder that the protection afforded is what *it really is*.*—Not only is there ſmall

* This proves how highly meritorious the conduct of the *Managers* and *Truſtees* of this branch of the Police of the Metropolis muſt, in many inſtances be.—There can indeed be no manner of doubt, but that great advantages ariſe from dividing the labour, where all the benefits of local knowledge enter into the ſyſtem.—So far as this goes, it ought not to be diſturbed.—But it is alſo neceſſary to conſider the Metropolis as a *great Whole*, and to combine the organs of Police which at preſent exiſt, in ſuch a manner, by a general ſuperintendance, as to give equal encouragement, and to inſtil one principle of univerſal energy into all its parts.

encouragement

encouragement offered for the purpoſe of inſuring fidelity, but innumerable temptations are held out to diſhoneſty, by Receivers of ſtolen goods, to the watchmen and patroles in their vicinity; as well as by thieves and houſebreakers in all ſituations where they contemplate the commiſſion of a burglary.*

MONEY is alſo received from diſorderly perſons in the night, to permit them to eſcape from the juſt puniſhment of the Laws; while on the other hand, unfortunate females are laid under contribution, for permiſſion to infringe the very laws, which it is the duty of theſe nocturnal guardians of the Police to put in execution.

EXCEPTING in the city of London, under the juriſdiction of the Lord Mayor and Aldermen, (where there are, in the 25 wards, 765 watchmen, and 38 patroles) and the pariſhes and liberties combined by the act of the 14th Geo. III. cap. 90, it will not be eaſy to aſcertain the exact number of watchmen, &c. employed by the great variety of different Truſts, in every part of the Metropolis; more eſpecially as they are in ſome inſtances *ambulatory:* but the following ſtatement is believed to be very near the truth:——

	Beadles, Watchmen, and Patroles.
25 Wards in the City of London - - -	803
11 Pariſhes, &c. in the City and Liberty of Weſtminſter - - - -	302
Carried over	1105

* Vide pages 99—101, and 189.

13 Pariſhes

	Brought over	1105
13	Pariſhes, &c. in the Diviſion of Holborn -	377
5	Pariſhes, &c. in that part of the Diviſion of Finſbury which joins the Metropolis -	135
7	Pariſhes, &c. in the Diviſion of the Tower Hamlets - - -	268
1	Liberty of the Tower of London -	14
5	Pariſhes and Hamlets being part of the Diviſion Kenſington, near the Metropolis -	66
9	Pariſhes in the Borough of Southwark -	79
	Total Beadles, Watchmen, and Patroles	2044*

NOTHING can certainly be better calculated for *complete protection* than *the Syſtem of a well-regulated Stationary Watch*; and from the number of perſons already employed, independent of private Watchmen, it would ſeem only to be neceſſary to lay down appoſite legiſlative rules, with reſpect to *age or ability*, *character*, *wages*, *rewards for uſeful ſervices*, and *general*

* Watch-houſes (excepting within the limits of the City) are placed at convenient diſtances all over the Metropolis; where a parochial conſtable attends, in rotation, every night, to receive diſorderly and criminal perſons, and to carry them before a Magiſtrate next morning.—In each watch-houſe alſo (in caſe of fire) the names of the turn-cocks, and the places where engines are kept, are to be found.—This circumſtance is mentioned for the information of ſtrangers unacquainted with the Police of the Metropolis; to whom it is recommended, in caſe of fire, or any accident or diſturbance requiring the aſſiſtance of the Civil Power, to apply immediately to the Officer of the night, at the neareſt watch-houſe, or to the watchmen on the beat.

ſuperintendance

ſuperintendance, and perhaps to add a few Horſe-patroles; in order to eſtabliſh that ſpecies of additional ſecurity, which would operate as a more effectual means of preventing crimes.

Let the ſame ſyſtem of moderate rewards alſo be extended to beadles,* for uſeful Public ſervice *actually performed*, as is propoſed with regard to officers of juſtice, watchmen, and patroles; and much good will ariſe to the community, without any great additional expence.

It is in vain to expect that the Public can be well ſerved, unleſs the emolument becomes an object to good and able men; but theſe extraordinary rewards (as has already been obſerved) ſhould always depend upon the vigilance and exertion of the parties themſelves, in detecting offenders of every deſcription; and ſhould be paid, on its appearing to the Magiſtrate that no *impropriety* or *indiſcretion* has marked their conduct. If, on the contrary, they ſhould appear to have acted oppreſſively or improperly, a power of immediate diſmiſſion and puniſhment ſhould, in all inſtances, be lodged in Juſtices of the Peace, to be exerciſed according to the nature of the offence.

Having thus ſtated the civil force of the Metropolis, in peace-officers, watchmen and patroles, making an aggregate of 3044 men—we ſhall next proceed to give ſuch information relative to the Magiſtracy, as

* Beadles are, in many inſtances, employed at preſent as local ſuperintendants of the watch, within their reſpective Pariſhes.

may

may tend to illuſtrate what remains to be further ſuggeſted on the ſubject of improving the Police; for the preſervation of the public peace; and the *detection* and *apprehenſion* of every claſs of offenders.

THERE exiſt, at preſent, no leſs than *five* ſeperate juriſdictions within the limits of the Metropolis—namely—

Magiſtrates

1. The City of London, where there are, including the Lord-Mayor, 26 Aldermen, who have an excluſive juriſdiction within the ancient limits - - 26
2. The City and Liberty of Weſtminſter—where there are upwards of 100 Juſtices of the Peace, who have juriſdiction only in that particular Diſtrict; but where the Magiſtrates of the county of Middleſex have an equal juriſdiction.—The number reſident, of thoſe who are not Magiſtrates of Middleſex, is ſuppoſed to be about - - - 50
3. That part of the Metropolis which is ſituated in the county of Middleſex, where there are above 700 Juſtices, including the Princes of the Royal Family—many of the Nobility—Great Officers of State—Members of Parliament—and other Gentlemen of reſpectability;—of thoſe in the commiſſion about 180 have qualified; and of theſe who have taken out their *Dedimus Poteſtatem*, only about 130 reſide in or near the Metropolis, - - - 130
4. That diſtrict of the Metropolis lying near, or particularly belonging anciently to the Tower of London, comprehending about 750 houſes—where the

Carried over 206
Magiſtrates

Brought over 206

Magiſtrates (52 in number) have an exclusive juriſdiction, and hold ſeparate ſeſſions of the peace.—The number who are not Magiſtrates in Middleſex, is - - - - - 31

5. The Boroughof Southwark, and that part of the Metropolis adjoining thereto, within the Bills of Mortality—where the City Magiſtrates have juriſdiction, beſides the whole of the Magiſtrates of the county of Surry—namely—122, but of whom not more than 18 reſide in Southwark, and 15 in London, &c. - - - - in all 33

270

BUT, notwithſtanding the great number of reſpectable names which are in the different commiſſions in and near the Metropolis; and although all who have qualified have equal juriſdiction with the Police Juſtices, within their reſpective diſtricts; yet the efficient duty for the whole of the Metropolis, ſo far as it relates to the detection of offenders, is principally limited to two claſſes of Magiſtrates—namely—

1. The 26 Aldermen of London, whoſe juriſdiction is confined to the ancient limits of the City, comprehending 25 Wards, in which are 21,649 houſes on the London ſide, and Bridge Ward without, in the Borough - - - - 26

2. The 24 eſtabliſhed Magiſtrates, three of whom preſide at each of the ſeven Public Offices, appointed

Carried over 26

by

	Brought over	26
by the Act of the 32d of his preſent Majeſty, *cap.* 53. viz.		
1. Public Office, Queen's-Square, Weſtminſter	3	
2. Public Office, Marlborough-Street -	3	
3. Public Office, Hatton Garden -	3	
4. Public Office, Worſhip-Street, Shoreditch	3	
5. Public Office, Whitechapel - -	3	
6. Public Office, Shadwell - -	3	
7. Public Office, Union Street, Southwark -	3	
	21	
And alſo (not included in the Act) at the Public Office, Bow-Street - - -	3	
		24
Total efficient Magiſtrates who ſit in rotation, daily, in the Metropolis - -		50

THE juriſdiction of the Magiſtrates preſiding at the ſeven Public Offices, not only extends to Weſtminſter and Middleſex; (and, in moſt inſtances, lately, to the liberty of the Tower:) but alſo to the counties of Surry, Kent, and Eſſex, from which conſiderable advantages in the prompt detection and apprehenſion of offenders have accrued to the Public: The only difficulty that now remains to be removed, with reſpect to the claſhing of juriſdictions, is that which regards the city of London; where, from its contiguity, and immediate and cloſe connection with every other part of the Metropolis, conſiderable inconveniences are felt, not only from the circumſtance of the juriſdiction of the City Magiſtrates not being extended over the

whole

whole of the Metropolis, as well as the four adjoining counties: but alſo from the Police Magiſtrates having no authority quickly to follow up informations, by iſſuing warrants to ſearch for property, and to apprehend perſons charged with offences in the City.—The whole difficulty reſolves itſelf into a mere matter of *punctilio*, founded perhaps on ill-grounded jealouſy, or miſapprehenſion, which a little explanation would probably remove,

WHERE the object is to do good;—and where not even the ſhadow of harm can ariſe, no limits ſhould be ſet to local juriſdictions; eſpecially where privileges are propoſed to be given; (as in this caſe, to the city of London;)—and where none are to be taken away.

FOR the purpoſe of eſtabliſhing a complete and well-connected Syſtem of *detection*, ſome means ought certainly to be adopted, more cloſely to unite the City and Police Magiſtrates, that they may, in a greater degree, go hand in hand in all matters regarding the general intereſt of the Metropolis and its environs; making the ſuppreſſion of crimes one common cauſe, and permitting no punctilio, regarding juriſdiction, to prevent the operation of their united energy in the prompt detection of offenders; This, from the extended ſtate of Commerce and Society, and the great increaſe of property, is now rendered a meaſure in which the inhabitants of the whole Metropolis, as well as the adjacent villages, have a common intereſt. The evil, which affects all ranks, call aloud for the ſpeedy adoption of ſome effectual remedy.

CHAP.

CHAP. X.

The prevailing practice explained, when offenders are brought before Magiſtrates.—The neceſſary caution, as well as the duty of Magiſtrates in ſuch caſes explained.—Profeſſed thieves ſeldom intimidated when put upon their trial, from the many chances they have of eſcaping.—Theſe chances ſhortly detailed.—Reflections on the falſe humanity exerciſed by proſecutors towards priſoners.—Their rudeneſs and cruelty when engaged in acts of criminality.—The delays and expences of proſecutions, a great diſcouragement, inducing ſufferers to put up with their loſs, in ſilence.—How the inconvenience may be remedied.—An account of the different Courts of Juſtice, appointed for the trial of offences committed in the Metropolis.—Five inferior and two ſuperior Courts.—A ſtatement, ſhewing the number of priſoners convicted and diſcharged during the laſt year.—Reflections on this ſad catalogue of depravity.—A radical defect ſomewhere.—The great purity of the Judges of England.—The propriety of a co-operation with them, in whatever ſhall tend to promote the ends of Public Juſtice.—This object to be attained, in the greateſt poſſible degree, by means of an authoriſed Public Proſecutor.—The advantages of ſuch an inſtitution, in remedying many abuſes which prevail in the trial of offenders.—From 2500 to 3000 perſons committed for trial, by Magiſtrates, in the Metropolis, in the courſe of a Year.—The chief part afterwards returned upon Society.

ARRIVING at that *point* in the progreſs of this Work, where perſons, accuſed of offences are detected

tected and brought before Magiſtrates for examination, ultimately to be committed for trial, if the evidence ſhall be ſufficient:—It is proper to explain the prevailing practice under ſuch circumſtances.

The taſk, in this caſe impoſed upon the Magiſtrate, is arduous and important; requiring not only great purity of conduct, a profound knowledge of mankind, and of the common affairs of life; but in a more peculiar manner thoſe powers of diſcrimination which may enable him to diſcover how far criminality attaches to the party accuſed; and whether there are grounds ſufficient to abridge for a time, or ultimately to deprive the priſoner of his liberty, until a Jury of his country ſhall decide upon his fate.

It frequently happens that perſons accuſed of crimes are apprehended under circumſtances where no doubt can reſt on the mind of the Magiſtrate as to the guilt of the priſoner; but where the legal evidence is nevertheleſs inſufficient to authorize an immediate commitment for trial.

In theſe inſtances, (while he commits *pro tempore*,) he is called upon in a particular manner to exert the whole powers of his mind, by adopting ſuch judicious meaſures as ſhall be the means of detecting the offenders; by diſcovering the goods or property ſtolen, or by admitting ſuch evidence for the Crown as may, with other corroborating teſtimony, prevent the ends of juſtice from being defeated.

where

WHERE a Magiſtrate proceeds with indefatigable zeal and attention, and at the ſame time exerciſes good judgment, he will ſeldom fail of ſucceſs; for in this caſe a ſimilar ſpirit will animate the officers under his controul, whoſe activity and induſtry are generally in proportion to that manifeſted by their ſuperiors.

MUCH as every active Magiſtrate muſt regret that deficiency of pecuniary reſource, which, under the preſent ſyſtem, prevents him from rewarding thoſe who muſt occaſionally be employed to detect notorious offenders, this circumſtance ought not to abate his zeal in any reſpect; ſince by perſeverance it generally happens, that every good and proper arrangement for the immediate advantage of the Public, may be ultimately obtained.

THE Magiſtrate having done his duty by committing an offender for trial, ſatisfied of his guilt and the ſufficiency of the evidence to convict him; and having alſo bound over the proſecutor and the witneſſes as the Law directs, to attend the Grand Jury, and (if a bill be found) to proſecute and give evidence upon the indictment; it might appear to the common obſerver that the culprit's caſe becomes hopeleſs and forlorn.

THIS however, is by no means a ſtage in the progreſs that intimidates a profeſſed thief; he feels and knows that, although guilty of the crime laid to his charge, he has many chances of eſcaping; and theſe chances unqueſtionably operate as encouragements to the commiſſion of crimes.

HIS

His firſt hope is that he ſhall intimidate the Proſecutor and Witneſſes, by the threatenings of the gang with whom he is connected;—his next that he may compound the matter; or bribe or frighten material witneſſes, ſo as to keep back evidence; or induce them to ſpeak doubtfully at the trial, though poſitive evidence was given before the Magiſtrate; or if all ſhould fail, recourſe is had to perjury, by bringing the Receiver, or ſome other aſſociate, to ſwear an *alibi*.

Various other conſiderations alſo operate in ſtrengthening the hopes of acquittal; partly ariſing from the vaſt numbers who are diſcharged or acquitted* at every Seſſion of gaol-delivery; and partly from the careleſſneſs and inattention of Proſecutors, who are either unable or unwilling to ſuſtain the expence of Counſel to oppoſe the arguments and objections which will be offered in behalf of the priſoner: or are ſoured by loſs of valuable time, experienced, perhaps in former proſecutions;†—or ultimately from a dread

* Vide Chap. V. pages 90—91.

† It is true that by the Acts of the 25th Geo. II. cap. 36, and 18th Geo. III. cap. 13, the expences of the proſecutors and witneſſes are to be paid; and alſo (if the parties ſhall appear to be in poor circumſtances) a reaſonable allowance made for trouble and loſs of time; but this is connected with the regulations of the Juſtices, confirmed by one of the Judges of Aſſize, which vary according to local circumſtances, and it is alſo neceſſary to plead poverty in order to be renumerated for loſs of time: *but as the poor ſeldom ſuffer by thieves*, theſe Acts appear to have had little effect in encouraging proſecutors to come forward; and it is believed few applications are made excepting in caſes of real poverty.—In

 the

a dread entertained by timid perſons, who fooliſhly and weakly conſider themſelves as taking away the life of a fellow creature, merely becauſe they proſecute or give evidence; not reflecting that it is the *Law* only that can puniſh offenders, and *not* the individual proſecutor or witneſſes.

FALSE Humanity, exerciſed in this manner, is always cruelty to the Public, and not ſeldom to the priſoners themſelves.—All depredations upon property are *public wrongs*, in the ſuppreſſion and puniſhment of which it is the duty of every good man to lend his aſſiſtance; a duty more particularly incumbent upon thoſe who are the immediate ſufferers: Through their means only can Public Juſtice operate in puniſhing thoſe miſcreants, by whom the innocent are *put in fear, alarmed and threatened with horrid imprecations—with loſs of life by means of loaded piſtols*; or bodily injury, from being hacked with cutlaſſes, or beaten with bludgeons—under circumſtances where neither age nor ſex is ſpared.——

YET Experience has ſhewn that theſe arguments, powerful as they are, are inſufficient to awaken in the mind of men that ſpecies of Public Spirit which ſhall

the County of Middleſex there is an exception; where witneſſes are directed to be paid by the Overſeers of the Poor of the Pariſh, where the Perſon was apprehended; but this mode of payment is ſeldom if ever adopted.—The fund, however, which the Legiſlature has thus provided, if œconomically and judiciouſly applied by a Public Proſecutor, would remove many difficulties, without any material addition to the county rates.

induce

induce ſufferers in general, by robberies of different kinds, to become willing proſecutors, under the various trying delays of Courts of Juſtice; and frequently with the expence of bringing a number of witneſſes from the country, who are kept in attendance on the court perhaps ſeveral days together.

Such a burden impoſed upon the ſubject, in addition to the loſſes already ſuſtained, in a caſe too where the offence is of a public nature, is certainly not eaſily reconcileable with that ſpirit of juſtice, and attention to the rights of individuals, which forms ſo ſtrong a feature in the Juriſprudence of the Country.

From all theſe circumſtances it happens that innumerable felonies are concealed, and the loſs is ſuffered in ſilence as the leaſt of two evils; by which means thieves are allowed to reign with impunity, undiſturbed, and encouraged to perſevere in their evil practices.

Nothing, it is to be feared, can cure this evil, and eſtabliſh a general ſyſtem of protection, but a vigorous Police; ſtrengthened and improved by the appointment of Deputy-Proſecutors for the Crown, acting under the Attorney General for the time being. An eſtabliſhment of this ſort, even at a very ſmall ſalary, would be conſidered as an honourable *entré* to many young Counſel; who, in protecting the Public againſt the frauds, tricks, and devices of old and profeſſed thieves, by which at preſent they eſcape puniſhment, might keep the ſtream of juſtice pure, and yet allow no advantage to be taken of the priſoner.

As it muſt be admitted on all hands, that it is the intereſt of the Public that no guilty offender ſhould eſcape puniſhment;—it ſeems to be a poſition equally clear and incontrovertible, that wherever, from a defect in the ſyſtem of proſecutions, or any other cauſe, a priſoner eſcapes the puniſhment due to his crimes, ſubſtantial juſtice is wounded, and public wrongs are increaſed.

It has been already ſtated in the preceeding Chapter, that there are five ſeperate Juriſdictions in the Metropolis, where Magiſtrates exerciſe limited authority. —Of courſe, there are five inferior Courts of Juſtice, where leſſer offences, committed in London and its vicinity, are tried by Juſtices of the Peace.

1. The general and Quarter Seſſions of the Peace; held eight times a year, by the Lord Mayor and Aldermen, at Guildhall—*for the trial of ſmall offences committed in London.*

2. The Quarter Seſſions of the Peace held four times a year at Guildhall, Weſtminſter, by the Juſtices acting for that City and Liberty—*for the trial of ſmall Offences committed in Weſtminſter only.*

3. The General and Quarter Seſſions of the Peace held eight times a year, at the New Seſſions Houſe on Clerkenwell-Green, (commonly called Hicks's Hall) by the Juſtices only of the County of Middleſex—*for the trial of ſmall Offences committed in Middleſex and Weſtminſter.*

4. The General Quarter Seſſions of the Peace, held in the Seſſions-Houſe in Well Cloſe Square, by the Juſtices for the Liberty of the Tower of London—*for the trial of ſmall Offences committed within the Royalty.*

5. The Quarter Seſſions of the Peace held by the Juſtices for the County of Surry, at the New Seſſions-Houſe at Newington, Surry, in January;—At Reigate, in April;—At Guildford, in July;—and Kingſton-upon-Thames, in October; each year;—*where ſmall Offences committed in Southwark and the Neighbourhood are tried.*

THESE five inferior Courts of Juſtice take cognizance of *Petty Larcenies, Frauds, Aſſaults, Miſdemeanors, and other offences puniſhable by fine, impriſonment, whipping, and the pillory:*—and in certain caſes, the power of the Juſtices extends to tranſportation.

THE higher and more atrocious offences committed in London and Middleſex, are tried at the Juſtice-Hall, in the Old Bailey; by a ſpecial commiſſion of Oyer and Terminer to the Lord Mayor, and a certain number of the Judges, with the Recorder and Common Serjeant of the City of London.

OFFENCES of this latter degree of atrocity, perpetrated in that part of the Metropolis which is ſituated in the Borough of Southwark and County of Surry, are tried at the aſſizes, held twice a year at *Kingſton-upon Thames, Croydon, or Guildford.**

THUS

* Conſiderable inconvenience ariſes (and indeed great hardſhip, where priſoners are innocent) from the length of time which muſt elapſe, where offences have been committed in Southwark, before they can be brought to trial; either for inferior or more atrocious crimes.—In the former caſe, priſoners muſt remain till the Quarter Seſſions; (there being no intermediate General Seſſions of the Peace) and in the latter caſe till the Aſſizes, held only twice a year;

THUS it appears, that five inferior, and two ſuperior Tribunals of Juſtice are eſtabliſhed for trying the different crimes committed in the Metropolis.

As it may be uſeful, for the purpoſe of elucidating the ſuggeſtions already offered upon this branch of the ſubject, that a connected view of the reſult of theſe *Trials* ſhould make a part of this Work ;—the following Abſtract, (including the diſcharges of Priſoners by Magiſtrates) has been made up for this immediate purpoſe: from authentic documents obtained from the keepers of the eight different priſons and houſes of correction in the city of London, and in the counties of Middleſex and Surry.

IT applies to the period, from September, 1794, till September, 1795.

IT is impoſſible to contemplate this collected aggregate of the priſoners annually diſcharged upon the Public, without feeling a ſtrong anxiety to remedy an evil rendered extremely alarming, from the number which compoſes the diſmal catalogue of Human Depravity.

EVERY inquiry in the progreſs of this Work proves a radical defect ſomewhere.

WHILE the public tribunals are filled with Judges, the purity of whoſe conduct adds luſtre to their own

a year; This occaſions a confinement, previous to trial, lengthened out, in ſome inſtances, to three, four, five, and even nearly to ſix months.

and

A in the Metropolis,

d by the Magistrates,
ls, in One Year.

		Apprentices discharged	Offenders bailed out of Prison	Discharged by Pardon.	Total discharged
London	N.			129	578
	E.		27		226
	C.		114		477
	E.	38			287
Middlesex	N.		127		587
	C.				
	E.	111			1323
	W.		154		715
Surry	N.				269
	S.				
		149	422	129	4462

N. B. Although the Author has been at infinite pains to render this Summary as exact as possible, yet from the different modes adopted in keeping the accounts of Prisons, he is not thoroughly satisfied in his own mind that the View he has here given is accurate, to a point.—He is however convinced that it will be found sufficiently so for the purpose.

and the national character, why ſhould not every ſubordinate part of the Criminal Juriſprudence of the Country be ſo organized, as to co-operate, in the greateſt poſſible degree, with the efforts of thoſe higher orders of the Magiſtracy in accompliſhing the purpoſes of ſubſtantial juſtice?

NOTHING could, in a greater degree, promote this object, than the appointment of a Public Proſecutor for the Crown: already hinted at; *ante pa.* 227.

AN Inſtitution of this kind would terrify the hordes of miſcreants now at open war with the peaceable and uſeful part of the Community, in a greater degree than any one meaſure that could poſſibly be adopted.

IT would be the means of deſtroying thoſe hopes and chances which encourage criminal people to perſevere in their depredations upon the Public.

IT would not only remove that averſion which Proſecutors manifeſt on many occaſions, to come forward, for the purpoſe of promoting the ends of public juſtice; but it would prevent, in a great meaſure, the poſſibility of compounding felonies, or of ſuborning witneſſes.*

IT

* Notwithſtanding the ſeverity of the Law, the compoſition of felonies and miſdemeanors is carried to a much greater height than it is almoſt poſſible to believe; and various devices are reſorted to, to elude the penalties.—An inſtance occurred in Auguſt 1792; where a Jew was ordered to take his trial for a rape, committed on a married woman.—The offence appeared, on examination, to be extremely aggravated.—The Grand Jury however did not find a bill; which

It would alſo be the means of counteracting the various tricks and devices of old thieves; and occaſion an equal meaſure of Juſtice to be dealt out to them, as to the novices in crimes:—It would do more,—It would protect real innocence:—for in ſuch caſes the Public Proſecutor would never fail to act as the friend of the priſoner.

Our Laws, in the true ſpirit of mildneſs and humanity, require that the Judge ſhould act in ſome degree as counſel for the priſoner.—Without a Proſecutor for the Crown, therefore, every trifling inaccuracy in the indictment is allowed to become a fatal obſtacle to conviction;* circumſtances which would frequently throw

which was thought a very ſingular circumſtance, as the proof had been ſo clear before the Magiſtrate.—The reaſons were afterwards ſufficiently explained; which ſhew, what corrupt practices, artifices, and frauds will be uſed to defeat the ends of juſtice:—In conſequence of a previous underſtanding between the Jew and the huſband of the woman who had been ſo groſsly abuſed, a ſum of £20. was left in the hands of a publican, which the proſecutor was to receive if the bill was not found.—In this confidence the woman gave a different evidence from that which ſhe had given before the Magiſtrate.—The Jew, however, cheated both the huſband and the wife; for he no ſooner diſcovered that he was ſafe, than he demanded the money of the publican, and laughed at the proſecutor.

* In criminal caſes, a defective indictment is not aided by the verdict of a Jury, as defective pleadings are in civil caſes.—Indeed wherever life is concerned, great ſtrictneſs has been at all times obſerved.—That able and humane Judge, Sir Matthew Hale, complained above a century ago,† "*That this ſtrictneſs has grown*

† He died 1676.

"*to*

throw great light upon the charges, are not brought under the review of the jury, and thus public juſtice is defeated.

Upon an average, the Magiſtrates of the Metropolis commit annually from about 2500 to 3000 perſons, male, and female, for trial, at the ſeven different Courts of Juſtice in and near the Metropolis; charged with a variety of felonies, miſdemeanors, and other petty offences: But after fully convincing their own minds, from a careful, and in many inſtances, a moſt laborious inveſtigation, that the parties are guilty, they are obliged, from experience, to prepare themſelves for the mortification of ſeeing their labour and exertions in a great meaſure loſt to the Community. The major part of theſe criminals being returned upon Society, without any effectual ſteps adopted for their reformation, or any means uſed for the prevention of a repetition of their crimes. A conſiderable proportion of this wretched number may have ſuffered perhaps a ſlight puniſhment for their demerits; but which produces no effect that is not ultimately miſchievous to the Community; ſince it ſerves merely to initiate them, in

" *to be a blemiſh and inconvenience in the law and the adminiſtra-*
" *tion thereof; for that more offenders eſcape by the over-eaſy ear*
" *given to exceptions in indictments, than by their own innocence;*
" *and many times groſs murders, burglaries, robberies, and other*
" *heinous and crying offences remain unpuniſhed, by thoſe unſeemly*
" *niceties; to the reproach of the Law, to the ſhame of the Govern-*
" *ment, to the encouragement of villainy, and to the diſhonour of*
" *God.*"‡

‡ Hale, P. C. 193.

a greater

a greater degree, in the knowledge and means of committing new acts of fraud and villainy.

As the remedy for this laſt evil will fall more properly to be conſidered in the two ſucceeding Chapters on Puniſhment;—to theſe therefore (particularly Chapter XII.) the Reader is referred,

CHAP.

CHAP XI.

Of Crimes and Puniſhments in general.—The definition of Puniſhment as underſtood in modern times.—Laws for ſecurity of life and liberty of the greateſt importance to Society.—The mode of aſcertaining the degrees of Puniſhment.—The objects to be conſidered in inflicting Puniſhments—namely, Amendment — Example — and Retribution.—The Puniſhment of Death has little effect on hardened Offenders.—Examples of convicts exhibited in ſervile employments would make a greater impreſſion—In this way, only, can retribution be made to injured individuals, and to the State.—Towards the rendering criminal laws perfect, Prevention ought to be the great object of the Legiſlature.—General Rules ſuggeſted for attaining this object, with illuſtrations.—The ſeverity of our laws with reſpect to Puniſhments not conſonant to reaſon; and injurious to Society—not reconcileable to the principles of morality, and a free government—calculated in their operation to debaſe the human character.—General Reflections on the Puniſhments authoriſed by the Engliſh Law.—The neceſſity of enforcing the obſervance of religious and moral Virtue by leſſer Puniſhments.—General Reflections applicable to public and private Crimes.—The dangers ariſing from the progreſs of immorality to the ſafety of the State.—The diſproportion of Puniſhments, exemplified in the caſe of an aſſault, oppoſed to a larceny.—In ſeduction and adultery, which are not puniſhable as criminal offences.

fences.—The laws ſevere in the extreme in political offences, while they are lax and defective with regard to moral Crimes.—The leading offences made capital by the laws of England conſidered, with the Puniſhment allotted to each; compared with and illuſtrated by the cuſtom of other countries, in ſimilar caſes, both ancient and modern: namely, High Treaſon—Petit Treaſon:—Felonies againſt Life, viz. Murder, Manſlaughter, Miſadventure, and Self-defence:—againſt the Body, comprehending Sodomy, Rape, Defilement, Polygamy, and Mayhem.—againſt Goods or Property, comprehending Simple Larceny, Mixt Larceny, and Piracy,—and againſt the Habitation, comprehending Arſon and Burglary.—Reflections relative to the ſeverity of the Laws, and their imperfections with regard to Puniſhment—The new Code of the Emperor JOSEPH the Second, *ſhortly detailed.—Concluding Reflections applicable to the ſubject.*

PUNISHMENT, (ſays a learned and reſpectable author) *is an evil which a delinquent ſuffers, unwillingly, by the order of a Judge or Magiſtrate: on account of ſome act done which the Law prohibits, or ſomething omitted which the Law enjoins.*

CRIMINAL laws and regulations for the ſecurity of life, liberty, and property, ought certainly to be conſidered as the moſt important concern of the Legiſlature.

MONTESQUIEU, in his *Spirit of Laws,* juſtly and truely obſerves, that the liberty of the citizen depends on the excellence of the criminal Laws.

IN

In a country, therefore, where the Conſtitution is founded on the true principles of liberty, too much attention cannot be beſtowed on whatever ſhall tend to carry the criminal code to as great a degree of perfection as human wiſdom is capable of advancing it.

All Puniſhments ſhould be proportioned to the nature of the offence committed; and the Legiſlature, in adjuſting Puniſhments with a view to the public good, ought, according to the dictates of ſound reaſon, to act on a compariſon of the Crime under conſideration, with other offences injurious to Society: and thus by comparing one offence with another, it would be almoſt practicable to form ſuch a ſcale, or gradation, of Puniſhments, as might regulate the Syſtem, according to the rules of diſtributive juſtice.*

In order to aſcertain in what degree the Public is injured or endangered by any crime, it is neceſſary to weigh well and diſpaſſionately the nature of the offence, as it affects the Community.—It is through this medium, that Treaſon and Rebellion are diſcovered to be higher and more dangerous offences than breaches of the peace by riotous aſſemblies; as ſuch riotous meetings are in like manner conſidered as more criminal than a private aſſault.

In puniſhing delinquents, two objects ought to be invariably kept in view.——

1. The Amendment of the Delinquent.
2 The Example afforded to others.

*Beccaria, on Crimes and Puniſhments. Cap. 6.

To which may be added;

3. Retribution to the party injured.

WHEREVER the amendment of a delinquent is in view, it is clear that his puniſhment cannot extend to death: If expiating an offence by the loſs of life is to be (as it certainly is at preſent) held out as an example for the purpoſe of preventing crimes, it is evident that the preſent Syſtem has not had that effect, ſince they are by no means diminiſhed; and ſince even the dread of this Puniſhment, has, under preſent circumſtances, ſo little effect upon guilty aſſociates, that it is no uncommon thing for theſe hardened offenders to be engaged in new acts of theft, at the very moment their companions in iniquity are launching in their very preſence into eternity.

THE moſt obvious method of affecting the mind of offenders, long enured to the practice of criminal purſuits, is not by the puniſhment of Death, which they are taught to conſider as nothing but a momentary paroxiſm which ends all their diſtreſs at once; nay even as a relief, which many of them, grown deſperate, look upon with a ſpecies of indifference, bordering on a deſire to meet that fate, which puts an end to all the diſtreſſes and anxieties attendant on a life of criminality.

THE effect of capital puniſhments, in the manner they are now conducted, therefore, as relates to example, appears to be much leſs than has been generally imagined.

EXAMPLES

EXAMPLES would probably have much greater force, were convicts exhibited day after day, to their companions, occupied in mean and ſervile employments in Penitentiary Houſes, or on the highways, canals, mines, or public works.—It is in this way only that there is the leaſt chance of making retribution to the parties whom they have injured; or of reimburſing the State, for the unavoidable expence which their evil purſuits have occaſioned.

TOWARDS accompliſhing the deſirable object of perfection in a criminal code, every wiſe Legiſlature will have it in contemplation rather to prevent than to puniſh crimes; that in the chaſtiſement given, the delinquent may be reſtored to Society as an uſeful member.

THIS purpoſe may poſſibly be beſt effected by the adoption of the following general rules.

1. That the Statute-Law ſhould accurately explain the enormity of the offence forbidden; and that its proviſions ſhould be clear and explicit, the reſult of a perfect knowledge of the ſubject; ſo that juſtice may not be defeated in the execution.

2. That the Puniſhments ſhould be proportioned and adapted, as nearly as poſſible, to the different degrees of offences; with a proper attention alſo to the various ſhades of enormity which may attach to certain crimes.

3. That perſons proſecuting, or compelled ſo to do, ſhould not only be indemnified from expence; but alſo that reparation ſhould be made, for loſſes ſuſtained by the injured party, in all caſes where it can be obtained from the labour, or property of the delinquent.

4. That

4. That ſatisfaction ſhould be made to the State for the injury done to the Community; by diſturbing the peace, and violating the purity of Society.

POLITICAL Laws, which are repugnant to the Law of nature and reaſon, ought not to be adopted. The objects above-mentioned ſeem to include all that can be neceſſary for the attention of Law-givers.

IF an examination of the frame and tendency of our criminal Laws, both with reſpect to the principles of reaſon and State Policy, could enable the Author to indulge a hope, that what he brings under the Public Eye on this important ſubject, would be of uſe in promoting the good of Mankind, he ſhould conſider his labours as very amply rewarded.

THE ſeverity of the criminal Law is not only an object of horror, but the diſproportion of the puniſhments, as will be ſhewn in the courſe of this Work, breathes too much the ſpirit of DRACO,* who boaſted *that he puniſhed all crimes with death; becauſe ſmall crimes deſerved it, and he could find no higher puniſhment for the greateſt.*

IF we attend to Reaſon, the *Miſtreſs of all Law*, ſhe will convince us that all puniſhments ſhould be in proportion to the crimes that are committed; and that it is both unjuſt and injurious to Society to inflict Death, except for the higheſt offences, and in caſes where the offender appears to be incorrigible.

* He lived 624 years before the Chriſtian æra.

WHILE

WHILE the ruling principle of our Government is unqueſtionably, *Liberty*, it is much to be feared that the rigour which the Laws indiſcriminately inflict on ſlight as well as more atrocious offences, can be ill reconciled to thoſe diſtinctions of Morality, and thoſe notions of Juſtice, which are ſuppoſed to characteriſe Free States.

BY puniſhing ſmaller offences with extraordinary ſeverity, is there not a riſque of inuring men to baſeneſs; and of plunging them into the ſink of infamy and deſpair, from whence they ſeldom fail to riſe capital criminals; often to the deſtruction of their fellow-creatures, and always to their own inevitable perdition?

To ſuffer the lower orders of the People to be ill educated—to be totally inattentive to thoſe wiſe regulations of State Policy which might ſerve to guard and improve their morals; and then to puniſh them, with a ſeverity unexampled in the hiſtory of the world, either ancient or modern, for crimes which have originated in bad habits, has too much the appearance of creating delinquents for the purpoſe of putting them to death.

HOWEVER difficult it may appear to adapt Puniſhments to the various diſpoſitions of offenders, while many are dead to ſhame, and to the ſtigma of infamy, yet there are different degrees of Puniſhment, ſhort of the deprivation of life, (for example, confinement and labour) which, by being rendered objects of terror, may be conſidered as the moſt effectual.

In regulating the Puniſhment of Crimes, two circumſtances ought conſtantly to be in view—*the immorality of the action*; *and its evil tendency.*

Nothing contributes in a greater degree to deprave the minds of the people, than the little regard which Laws pay to Morality; by inflicting more ſevere puniſhments on offenders who commit, what may be termed, *Political Crimes*, and crimes againſt property, than on thoſe who violate religion and virtue.

Like unſkilful artiſts, we ſeem to have begun at the wrong end; ſince it is clear that the diſtinction, which has been made in the puniſhments between public and private crimes, is ſubverſive of the very foundation it would eſtabliſh.

Private Offences being the ſource of public crimes, the beſt method of guarding Society againſt the latter is, to make proper proviſions, for checking the former.—A man of pure morals always makes the beſt Subject of every State; and few have ſuffered puniſhment as public delinquents, who have not long remained unpuniſhed as private offenders. The only means, therefore, of ſecuring the peace of Society, and of preventing more atrocious crimes, is, to enforce by leſſer puniſhments, the obſervance of religious and moral duties: Without this, Laws are but weak Guardians either of the State, or the perſons or property of the Subject.

The People are to the Legiſlature what a child is to

to a parent:—As the firſt care of the latter is to teach the love of virtue, and a dread of puniſhment; ſo ought it to be the duty of the former, to frame Laws with an immediate view to the general improvement of morals.

THAT Kingdom is happieſt where there is moſt virtue, ſays an elegant writer.—It follows, of courſe, that thoſe Laws are the beſt which are moſt calculated to promote Morality; the operation of which, in every State, is a conduct intentionally directed towards the Public Good.

IT ſeems, therefore, that by puniſhing what are called public Crimes, with peculiar ſeverity, we only provide againſt preſent and temporary miſchiefs. That we direct the vengeance of the Law againſt effects, which might have been prevented by obviating their cauſes:—And this may be aſſigned in part as the cauſe of Civil Wars and Revolutions.—The Laws are armed againſt the *powers* of Rebellion, but are not calculated to oppoſe its *principle*.

FEW civil wars have been waged from conſiderations of Public virtue, or even for the ſecurity of public Liberty. Theſe deſperate undertakings are generally promoted and carried on by abandoned and depraved characters, who ſeek to better their fortunes in the general havoc and devaſtation of their country.—Thoſe men are eaſily ſeduced from their Loyalty who are apoſtates from virtue.

To be ſecure therefore againſt thoſe public calamities which, almoſt inevitably, lead to anarchy and confuſion, it is far better to improve and confirm a nation in the true principles of natural juſtice, than to perplex them by political refinements.

When we are taught, for inſtance, that it is a greater crime to coin a ſixpence than to kill our father or mother, nature and reaſon revolt againſt the propoſition; and we at once determine that the degrees of puniſhment ought to be different.

It is the triumph of Liberty, ſays the great Monteſquieu, when the criminal laws proportion puniſhments to the particular nature of each offence.—It may be further added, that when this is the caſe, it is alſo the triumph of Reaſon.

In offences which are conſidered by the Legiſlature as merely perſonal, and not in the claſs of public wrongs, the diſproportion is extremely ſhocking.

If, for inſtance, a perſonal aſſault is committed of the moſt cruel, aggravated, and violent nature, the offender is ſeldom puniſhed in any other manner than by fine and impriſonment: but if a delinquent ſteals from his neighbour ſecretly more than the value of twelve-pence, the Law dooms him to death. And he can ſuffer no greater puniſhment (except the ignominy exerciſed on his dead body), if he robs and murders a whole family. Some private wrongs of a flagrant nature are even paſſed over with impunity: the ſeduction of a married woman— the deſtruction of the peace

peace and happineſs of families, reſulting from alienating a wife's affections, and defiling her perſon, is not an offence puniſhable by the Criminal Law; while it is death to rob the perſon, who has ſuffered this extenſive injury, of a trifle exceeding a ſhilling.

THE Crime of Adultery was puniſhed with great ſeverity both by the Grecian and the Roman Laws.—In England this offence is not to be found in the Criminal Code.—It may indeed be puniſhed with fine and penance by the Spiritual Law; or indirectly in the Courts of Common Law, by an action for damages, at the ſuit of the party injured. The former may now (perhaps fortunately) be conſidered as a dead letter; while the other remedy, being merely of a pecuniary nature, has little effect in reſtraining this ſpecies of delinquency.

HAVING thus taken a general view of the principles applicable to our Criminal Laws with reſpect to Puniſhments, it may be neceſſary, for the purpoſe of more fully illuſtrating theſe reflections, briefly to conſider the various leading Offences, and their correſponding Puniſhments; and to examine how far they are proportioned to each other.

HIGH TREASON is the higheſt civil Crime which can be committed by any member of the Community.—After various alterations and amendments made and repealed in ſubſequent reigns, the definition of this offence was ſettled as it originally ſtood, by the Act of the 25th of Edward the IIId. ſtat. 5, chap.

chap. 2, and may be divided into ſeven different heads:

1. Compaſſing or imagining the Death of the King, Queen, or Heir Apparent.
2. Levying War againſt the King in his realm.
3. Adhering to the King's enemies, and giving them aid, in the realm or elſewhere.*
4. Slaying the King's Chancellor or Judge in the execution of their offices.
5. Violating the Queen, the eldeſt daughter of the King, or the wife of the Heir Apparent, or eldeſt Son.
6. Counterfeiting the King's Great Seal, or Privy Seal.

* It has been thought neceſſary, by the Legiſlature, to explain and enlarge theſe clauſes of the Act 25 *Ed.* III. as not extending, with ſufficient explicitneſs, to modern treaſonable attempts. It is therefore provided by the Act 36 *Geo.* III. *cap.* 7, "That if any perſon (during the life of his preſent Majeſty, and until the end of the Seſſion of Parliament next after a demiſe of the Crown) ſhall, within the realm, or without, compaſs, imagine, invent, deviſe, or intend death or deſtruction, *or any bodily harm, tending to death or deſtruction, maim, or wounding, impriſonment or reſtraint* of the perſon of the King, his heirs and ſucceſſors, or to deprive or depoſe him or them from his ſtile, honour, or Kingly name; or to levy war againſt the King within this Realm, in order by force to compel him to change his meaſures; *or in order to put any force or conſtraint upon, or to intimidate or overawe,* BOTH HOUSES, OR EITHER HOUSE, OF PARLIAMENT; or to incite any foreigner to invade the dominions of the Crown: and ſuch compaſſings, &c. ſhall expreſs, utter, or declare, *by publiſhing any printing, or writing,* or by *any other* overt act or deed"—the offender ſhall be deemed *a Traitor,* and puniſhed accordingly.

7. Counterfeiting

7. Counterfeiting the King's Money, or bringing falſe Money into the kingdom. (*See ante page* 122 *to* 128.)

THIS detail ſhews how much the dignity and ſecurity of the King's perſon is confounded with his officers, and even with his effigies impreſt on his Coin.—To aſſaſſinate the ſervant, or to counterfeit the type, is held as criminal as to deſtroy the Sovereign.

THIS indiſcriminate blending of crimes, ſo different and diſproportionate in their nature, under one common head, is certainly liable to great objections; ſeeing that the judgment in this offence is ſo extremely ſevere and terrible, *viz. That the offender be drawn to the gallows, on the ground or pavement: That he be hanged by the neck, and then cut down alive: That his entrails be taken out and burned while he is yet alive: That his head be cut off: That his body be divided into four parts: And that his head and quarters be at the King's diſpoſal.*—Women, however, are only to be drawn and hanged:—though in all caſes of treaſon, they were heretofore ſentenced to be burned: a cruel puniſhment, which, after being alleviated by the cuſtom of previous ſtrangulation, was at length repealed, by the Act 30 Geo. III. *c.* 48.

THERE are indeed ſome ſhades of difference with regard to coining money; where the offender is only drawn and hanged: and that part of the puniſhment which relates to being *drawn* and *quartered* is, to the honor of humanity, never practiſed. But even in caſes of the moſt atrocious criminality, the execution of ſo horrid

horrid a ſentence ſeems to anſwer no good political purpoſe.—Nature ſhudders at the thought of imbruing our hands in blood, and mangling the ſmoaking entrails of our fellow-creatures.

In moſt Countries and in all ages, however, Treaſon has been puniſhed capitally.—Under the Roman Laws, by the Cornelia Lex, of which Sylla, the Dictator, was the author, this Offence was created—It was alſo made a capital Crime when the Perſian Monarchy became deſpotic.

By the Laws of China, Treaſon and Rebellion are puniſhed with a rigor even beyond the ſeverity of our judgment, for the criminals are ordained to be cut in *ten thouſand* pieces.

There is another ſpecies of Treaſon, called *Petty Treaſon*, deſcribed by the Statute of the 25th of Edward the III. to be the offence of *a Servant killing his Maſter, a Wife killing her Huſband*, or a *Secular or Religious ſlaying his Prelate*.—The Puniſhment is ſomewhat more ignominous than in other capital offences, inaſmuch as a *burdle* is uſed inſtead of a *cart*.—Here again occurs a very ſtrong inſtance of the inequality of Puniſhments; for although the principle and eſſence of this Crime is breach of duty and obedience due to a ſuperior ſlain; yet if a child murders his parents (unleſs he ſerved them for wages) he is not within the Statute; although it muſt ſeem evident to the meaneſt underſtanding that Parricide is certainly a more atrocious and aggravated offence, than either of thoſe ſpecified in the Statute.

By

By the Lex Pompeia of the Romans, Parricides were ordained to be ſown in a ſack with a *dog*, a *cock*, a *viper*, and an *ape*, and thrown into the ſea, thus to periſh by the moſt cruel of all tortures.

The ancient Laws of all civilized nations puniſhed the crime of Parricide by examples of the utmoſt ſeverity.—The Egyptians put the delinquents to death by the moſt cruel of all tortures—mangling the body and limbs, and afterwards laying it upon thorns to be burnt alive.

By the Jewiſh Law it was death for children to curſe, or ſtrike their parents; and in China, this crime was conſidered as next in atrocity to Treaſon and Rebellion, and in like manner puniſhed by cutting the delinquent in *one thouſand* pieces.

The Laws of England however make no diſtinction between this crime and common Murder; while it is to be lamented that offences far leſs heinous, either morally or politically conſidered, are puniſhed with the ſame degree of ſeverity; and it is much to be feared, that this ſingular inequality is ill calculated to inſpire that filial awe and reverence to parents, which all human Laws ought to inculcate.

The offences next in enormity to Treaſon, are by the Laws of England, denominated Felonies, and theſe are of two kinds, *public* and *private*.

Public Felonies are theſe following; having relation to the State.

1. Felonies relative to the Coin of the Realm.

2 Felonies.

2. Felonies relative to the King and his Counceellors, &c.
3. ——————— to Soldiers and Marines.
4. ——————— to embezzleing Public Property.
5. ——————— to Riot and Sedition.
6. ——————— to Eſcape from Priſon.
7. ——————— to Revenue and Trade, &c.

Private Felonies are deſcribed as crimes committed,

1. *Againſt the Life*, 2. *The Body*, 3. *The Goods*, 4 *The Habitation, of the Subject.*

Againſt Life.
1. By Murder.
2. By Man-ſlaughter.
3. By Miſadventure.
4. By Neceſſity.

Againſt the Body
1. Sodomy.
2. Rape.
3. Forcible Marriage.
4. Polygamy.
5. Mayhem.

Againſt Goods.
1. Simple Larceny.
2. Mixt Larceny.
3. Piracy.

Againſt the Dwelling or Habitation.
1. Arſon.
2. Burglary.

Those Crimes which are denominated *Publie Felonies* being merely of a political nature, it would ſeem that the ends of juſtice would be better anſwered, and convictions oftener obtained, by different degrees of Puniſhment ſhort of Death; the policy of which may fairly be queſtioned, grounded on the various reaſons already aſſigned in the courſe of this Work.

With regard to *Private Felonies*, it may be neceſſary to make ſome ſpecific obſervations——

The firſt, in point of enormity, is *Murder*, which may be committed in two ways :—firſt, upon *one's ſelf*, in which caſe the offender is denominated *Felo de ſe* or a *Self-murderer* ;—ſecondly, by killing another perſon.

The Athenian Law ordained, that perſons guilty of Self-murder ſhould have the hand cut off which did the murder, and buried in a place ſeparate from the body

body; but this ſeems of little conſequence.—When ſuch a calamity happens, it is a deplorable misfortune; and there ſeems to be a great cruelty in adding to the diſtreſs of the wife, children, or neareſt kin of the deceaſed, by the forfeiture of his whole property; which is at preſent confiſcated by Law.

By the Law of England, the judgment in caſe of Murder is, that the perſon convicted ſhall ſuffer death and that his body ſhall be diſſected.

The Laws of moſt civilized nations, both ancient and modern, have juſtly puniſhed this atrocious offence with death. It was ſo by the Laws of Athens, and alſo by the Jewiſh and Roman Laws.—By the Perſian Law Murderers were preſſed to death between two ſtones; and in China, perſons guilty of this offence are beheaded, except where a perſon kill his adverſary in a duel, in which caſe he is ſtrangled.—Decapitation, by the Laws of China, is conſidered the moſt diſhonourable mode of execution.

In the ruder ages of the world, and before the manners of mankind were ſoftened by the arts of peace and civilization, Murder was not a capital crime: Hence it is, that the barbarous nations which over-ran the Weſtern Empire, either expiated this crime by private revenge, or by a pecuniary compoſition.—Our Saxon anceſtors puniſhed this high offence with a fine; and they too countenanced the exerciſe of that horrid principle of revenge, by which they added blood to blood.—But in the progreſs of Civilization and Society, the nature of this crime became better underſtood;

private

private revenge was ſubmitted to the power of the Law; and the good King Alfred firſt made Murder a capital offence in England.

In this caſe, as in that of Self-murder, the property of the murderer goes to the State; without any regard to the unhappy circumſtances of the families either of the murdered or the guilty perſon, who may be completely ruined by this fatal accident.—A proviſion which ſeems not well to accord with either the juſtice or mildneſs of our Laws.

Man-slaughter is defined to be *The killing another without malice, either expreſs or implied: which may be either, voluntarily, upon a ſudden heat; or involuntarily, but in the commiſſion of ſome unlawful Act.* And the Puniſhment is, *that the perſon convicted ſhall be burnt in the hand, and his goods forfeited.*—And offenders are uſually detained in priſon for a time not exceeding one year; under the Statutes regulating the Benefit of Clergy.

Homicide by *Miſadventure* is, when *one is doing a lawful act, without intent to hurt another,* and *death enſues.*—For this offence a pardon is allowed of courſe; but in ſtrictneſs of Law the property of the perſon convicted is forfeited; the rigour of which however, is obviated by a Writ of Reſtitution of his goods, to which the party is now, by long uſage, entitled of right; only paying for ſuing out the ſame.

Homicide *by neceſſity* or in *Self-defence*, is another ſhade of Murder, upon which no puniſhment is inflicted:

and

and in this is included what the Law expreſſes by the word *Chance-medley:* which is properly applied to ſuch killing as happens in ſelf-defence upon a ſudden ren. counter. Yet, ſtill by ſtrictneſs of Law, the goods and chattels of the perſon charged and convicted are forfeited to the Crown; contrary, as it ſeems to many, to the principles of Reaſon and Juſtice.

It ſhould be recollected that in all caſes where the Homicide does not amount to Murder or Man-ſlaughter, the Judges permit, nay even direct, a verdict of acquittal.—But it appears more conſonant with the ſound principles of Juſtice that the Law itſelf ſhould be preciſe, than that the property of a man ſhould, in caſes of *Miſadventure*, *Chance-medley*, and *Self-defence* depend upon the conſtruction of a Judge, or the lenity of a Jury: Some alteration therefore, in the exiſting Laws, ſeems called for in this particular.

Having thus briefly diſcuſſed what has occurred relative to the puniſhment of offences againſt life, we come next to make ſome obſervations on what have been denominated *Private Felonies againſt the body of the Subject.*

By the Grecian, Roman, and Jewiſh Laws, the abominable crime of *Sodomy* was puniſhed with death. —In France, previous to the Revolution, the offenders ſuffered death by burning.

The Lombards were ſaid to have brought this deteſtable vice into England, in the reign of Edward the Third.—In ancient times the men were hanged, and

the

the women drowned: At length by the Act 25th of Henry the Eight, cap. 6, it was made Felony without Benefit of Clergy.—

It has been doubted, however, whether the ſeverity of the puniſhment of a crime ſo unnatural, as even to appear incredible, does not defeat the object of deſtroying it, by rendering it difficult to convict an offender.

The ſame objection has been made with reſpect to the crime of committing *a Rape*. A proper tenderneſs for life makes the Law require a ſtrong evidence, and of courſe the proof is nice and difficult; whereas, were the puniſhment more mild, it might be more efficacious in preventing the violation of chaſtity.

By the Law of Egypt, Rapes were puniſhed by cutting off the offending parts.—The Athenian Laws compelled the raviſher of a virgin to marry her.—It was long before this offence was puniſhed capitally by the Roman Law: but at length the *Lex Julia* inflicted the pains of death on the Raviſher.—The Jewiſh Law alſo puniſhed this crime with death; but if a virgin was deflowered without force, the offender was obliged to pay a fine, and marry the woman.

By the 18th of Elizabeth, cap. 7, this offence was made Felony without Benefit of Clergy.

It is certainly of a very heinous nature, and, if tolerated, would be ſubverſive of all order and morality; yet it may ſtill be queſtioned, how far it is either uſeful or politic to puniſh it with death; and is worth conſidering

conſidering, whether, well knowing that it originates in the irregular and inordinate gratification of unruly appetite, the injury to Society may not be repaired without deſtroying the offender.

In moſt caſes, this injury might be repaired by compelling (where it could be done) the criminal to marry the injured party; and it would be well for Society, if the ſame rule extended not only to all forcible violations of chaſtity, but even to inſtances of premeditated and ſyſtematic Seduction.

In caſes, however, where marriage could not take place, on account of legal diſability, or refuſal on the part of the woman, the criminal ought to be ſeverely puniſhed, by pecuniary damages to the party injured, and by hard labour and confinement, or tranſportation for life.

The offence conſidered as next in point of enormity to Rape, is *Forcible Marriage*, or *Defilement of Women:* but it is ſomewhat remarkable, that by confining the offence to women of eſtate only, the moral principles are made to yield to political conſiderations; and the ſecurity of property in this inſtance, is deemed more eſſential, than the preſervation of female chaſtity.

In ſhort, the property of the woman is the meaſure of the crime; The ſtatutes of the 3d of Henry the Seventh, *cap.* 2, and the 39th of Elizabeth, *cap.* 9, making it Felony without Benefit of Clergy, to take away, *for lucre*, any woman, having lands or goods, or being an heir apparent to an eſtate, by force, or againſt her

her will, and to marry or to defile her.—The forcible marriage and defilement of a woman without an eſtate is not puniſhed at all; although, according to every principle of morality and reaſon, it is as criminal as the other. It is indeed an offence not ſo likely to be committed.

HOWEVER, it ſeems in every point of view, impolitic to puniſh ſuch offences with death; it might be enough, to expatiate the crime by alienating the eſtate from the huſband—veſting it in the wife alone, and confining him to hard labour; or by puniſhing the delinquent, in very atrocious caſes, by tranſportation.

POLYGAMY ſtands next as an offence againſt the perſon:—It was firſt declared Felony by the ſtatute of James the Firſt, *cap.* 11, but not excluded from the Benefit of Clergy, and therefore not ſubject to the puniſhment of death.

THOUGH, in one view, the having a plurality of wives or huſbands, appear only a political offence, yet it is undeniably a breach of religious and moral virtue, in a very high degree.—It is true, indeed, that in the early ages of the world, Polygamy was tolerated both in Greece and Rome, even after the People had arrived at a high pitch of refinement.—But ſince the inſtitution of Matrimony under the preſent form, Polygamy muſt be conſidered as highly criminal, ſince marriage is an engagement which cannot be violated without the greateſt injury to Society. The Public Intereſt, therefore, requires that it ſhould be puniſhed; and the Act

35th

35th George III. cap. 67, which punishes this offence with tranſportation, is certainly not too ſevere.

MAYHEM, or Maiming, is the laſt in the Catalogue of *Offences againſt the Perſon.* It was firſt made ſingle felony by the Fifth of Henry the Fourth, cap. 5.—It is defined to be *maiming, cutting the tongue, and putting out the eyes of any of the King's liege people.* The Statute of the 22d and 23d of Charles the Second, cap. 2. extends the deſcription of this Offence to ſlitting the noſe, cutting off a noſe or lip, or cutting off or diſabling any limb or member, by malice forethought, and by lying in wait with an intention to maim and diſfigure:—And this Statute made the offence felony, without benefit of clergy.

To prove Malice in this crime, the act muſt be voluntary, and of ſet purpoſe, though done on a ſudden.—In that caſe the Law will imply Malice.

MAYHEM, as explained in the above Statutes, is certainly a very atrocious offence; and as the puniſhment is not followed by corruption of blood, or the forfeiture of the property of the offender, it is, according to the preſent ſyſtem, perhaps not too ſevere.

WE next come to examine *Private Felonies* againſt the *Goods or Property of the Individual, viz. Simple Larceny; Mixt Larceny;* and *Piracy.*

SIMPLE Larceny is divided into two ſorts;—1ſt, Grand Larceny, and 2d, Petit Larceny.—The firſt is defined to be *the felonious taking and carrying away*

the more perſonal property or goods of another, above the value of twelve pence.—This offence is capital, and puniſhed with death, and the forfeiture of property.

PETIT Larceny is where the goods, taken in the above manner, are under the value of twelve-pence; in which caſe, the puniſhment (according to the circumſtances of atrocity attending the offence) is impriſonment, whipping, or tranſportation, with forfeiture of goods and chattels.

THUS it appears that by the rigour of the Law, ſtealing the leaſt trifle above 12*d.* ſubjects the offender to the loſs of life; which is repugnant to reaſon, policy, or juſtice: more eſpecially when it is conſidered, that at the time this *Anglo-Saxon Law* was made, in the reign of *Athelſtan*, 860 years ago, *one ſhilling* was of more value, according to the price of labour, than *ſeventy five ſhillings* are at the preſent period; The life of man therefore may be juſtly ſaid to be ſeventy-five times cheaper, than it was when this mode of puniſhment was firſt eſtabliſhed.

BY the Athenian Laws, the crime of Theft was expiated, by paying double the value of what was ſtolen, to the party robbed; and as much more to the public. —Solon introduced a Law, enjoining every perſon to ſtate in writing, by what means he gained his livelihood; and if falſe information was given, or he gained his living in an unlawful way, he was puniſhed with death.—A ſimilar Law prevailed among the Egyptians.

THE *Lex Julia* of the Romans made Theft puniſhable

able at diſcretion; and it was forbidden, that any perſon ſhould ſuffer death, or even the loſ of a member, for this crime.—The greateſt puniſhmen which appears to have been inflicted for this offence, n its moſt aggravated circumſtances, was four-fold ſtitution.

By the Jewiſh Law, Theft w puniſhed in the ſame manner; with the addition of an according to the nature of the offence; exceptin caſes where *men* were ſtolen, which was puniſhedith death.

In China, Theft is puniſhed by tbaſtinadoe, excepting in caſes of a very atrocious ture, and then the culprit is condemned to the ſtage—a contrivance not unlike the pillory in thountry.

The ancient Laws of this king puniſhed the crime of Theft differently.—Our Sa anceſtors did not at firſt puniſh it capitally.—The ſ of King Ina* inflicted the puniſhment of death, allowed the thief to redeem his life, *Capitis eſtime*, which was ſixty ſhillings, but in caſe of an old der, who had been often accuſed, the hand or foo to be cut off.

After various changes which place under different Princes, in the rude and ea riods of our hiſtory, it was at length ſettled in thef Henry the Firſt, (A. D. 1108) *that for theft anory, offenders ſhould be hanged*; This has continued the Law of the land ever ſince, excepting in thty palatine of Cheſter; where the ancient cuſt beheading felons was practiſed ſome time after t of Henry

* King of the Weſt Saxons, a

the Firſt; and the juſtices of the Peace of that county, received one ſhilling from the King, for every head that was cut off.

MONTESQUIEU ſeems to be of opinion that as thieves are genally unable to make reſtitution, it may be juſt to make theft a capital crime.—But would not the offence expiated in a more rational manner, by compelling the delinquent to labour, firſt for the benefit of the party aggrieved, till recompence is made, and then for the State?*

ACCORDING to the preſent ſyſtem the offender loſes his life, and they whom he has injured loſe their property; while the State alſo ſuffers in being deprived of a member, whoſe labour, under proper controul, might have been made uſeful and productive.

OBSERVATIONS have already been made on one conſequence the ſeverity of the puniſhment for this offence; that perſons of tender feelings conſcientiouſly ſcruple to proſecute delinquents for inconſiderable Thefts. † From this circumſtance it is believed, that not one depredation in a hundred, of thoſe actually committed, comes to the knowledge of Magiſtrates.

MIXED or *complicated Larceny* has a greater degree

* That ſame Reaſoner, the Marquis BECCARIA, who wrote after MONTESQUIEU, holds this laſt opinion.—"A puniſhment, (ſays this able writer) to be juſt ſhould have only that degree of ſeverity which is ſufficient to deter others: perpetual labour will have this effect more than the puniſhment of death."

BECC. chap. 28.

† See the Introduction and Chapter X.

of

of guilt in it than ſimple Larceny; and may be committed either by taking from a man, or from his houſe.—If a perſon is previouſly put in fear or aſſaulted, the crime is denominated *Robbery*.

When a Larceny is committed which does not put the party robbed in fear;—it is done privately and without his knowledge, by picking his pocket, or cutting the purſe, and ſtealing from thence above the value of twelve pence: or publicly, with the knowledge of the party, by ſtealing a hat or wig, and running away.

With reſpect to *Dwelling-Houſes* the Common Law has been altered by various acts of Parliament; the multiplicity of which is apt to create confuſion: but upon comparing them diligently, we may collect that the following domeſtic aggravations of Larceny are puniſhable with death, without benefit of clergy.

Firſt, *Larcenies above the value of twelve pence*; committed 1ſt. In a church or chapel, with or without violence or breaking the ſame; 23 Henry VIII. cap. 1: 1 Edward VI. cap. 12.—2d. In a booth or tent, in a market or fair, in the day time or in the night, by violence or breaking the ſame; the owner, or ſome of his family, being therein; 5 and 6 Edward VI. cap. 9.——3d. By robbing a dwelling houſe in the day time, (which *robbing* implies a *breaking*,) any perſon being therein: 3 and 4 William and Mary, cap. 9.—4th. By the ſame Act, (and ſee the Act 23 Henry VIII. cap. 1.) in a dwelling houſe, by day or by night; without breaking

ing the ſame, any perſon being therein, and put in fear: which amounts in law to a Robbery; and in both theſe laſt caſes the *Acceſſary before the fact* is alſo excluded from the benefit of clergy.

SECONDLY; *Larcenies to the value of five ſhillings*; committed 1ſt. By breaking any dwelling houſe, or any outhouſe, ſhop, or warehouſe thereunto belonging, in the day time; although no perſon be therein, which alſo now extends to aiders, abettors, and acceſſaries before the fact: 39 Elizabeth, cap. 15; ſee alſo 3 and 4 William and Mary, cap. 9.—2d. By privately ſtealing goods, wares, or merchandiſe in any ſhop, warehouſe, coach-houſe, or ſtable, by day or night; though the ſame be not broken open, and though no perſon be therein: which likewiſe extends to ſuch as aſſiſt, hire, or command the offence to be committed: 10 and 11 William III. cap. 23.

LASTLY; *Larcenies to the value of forty ſhillings* from a dwelling houſe, or its outhouſes, although the ſame be not broken, and whether any perſon be therein or not: unleſs committed againſt their maſters, by apprentices, under age of fifteen: 12 Anne, ſtat. 1. cap. 7.

PIRACY is a felony againſt the goods of the Subject by a robbery committed at ſea—It is a capital offence by the civil law, although by Act of Parliament, it may be heard and determined, according to the rules of the common law, as if the offence had been committed on land. The mode of trial is regulated by the

28th

28th of Henry VIII. cap. 15; and further by the Act 11 and 12 William III. cap. 7.

FELONIES *againſt the Dwelling or Habitation of a man are of two kinds; and are denominated Arſon and Burglary.*

ARSON or *Arſonry* is a very atrocious offence—it is defined to be *the malicious burning of a Houſe either by night or by day.* It is in this caſe a capital offence; but if a man burns his own houſe, without injuring any other, it is only a miſdemeanor, puniſhable by fine, impriſonment, or the pillory.

BY the 23d of Henry the Eighth, cap. 1. the capital part of the offence is extended to perſons, (whether principals or acceſſaries,) burning dwelling houſes; or barns wherein corn is depoſited; and by the 43d of Elizabeth, cap. 13, burning barns or ſtacks of corn in the four northern counties, is alſo made Felony without Benefit of Clergy.

BY the 22d and 23d of Car. II. cap. 7, it is made felony to ſet fire to any ſtack of corn, hay, or grain; or other out-buildings, or kilns, malicioufly, in the night time; puniſhable with tranſportation for ſeven years.

BY the 1ſt George I. cap. 48, it is alſo made ſingle felony to ſet fire to any wood, underwood, or coppice.

OTHER burnings are made puniſhable with death, without Benefit of Clergy, *viz.* Setting fire to any houſe, barn, or out-houſe, or to any hovel, cock, mow, or

or ſtack of corn, ſtraw, hay, or wood: or to reſcue any ſuch offender: 9 George I. cap. 22.—Setting fire to a coal-mine: 10 George II. cap. 32.—Burning, or ſetting fire to any wind mill, water-mill, or other mill; (as alſo pulling down the ſame:) 9 George III. cap. 29; but the offender muſt be proſecuted within eighteen months.—Burning any ſhip; to the prejudice of the owners, freighters, or underwriters: 22 and 23 Charles II. cap. 11; Anne, ſtat. 2. cap. 9; 4 George I. cap. 12.—Burning the King's ſhip's of war afloat, or building; or the Dock-yards, or any of the buildings, arſenals, or ſtores therein: 12 George III. cap. 24.—And finally, *Threatening* by anonymous or fictitious letters to burn houſes, barns, &c. is by the Act 27 George II. cap. 15, is alſo made felony without Benefit of Clergy.

Burglary is a felony at common law; it is deſcribed to be *when a perſon, by night, breaketh into the manſion of another, with an intent to commit a felony; whether the felonious intent be executed or not.*

By the 18th of Elizabeth, cap. 7, the Benefit of Clergy is taken away from *The Offence*; and by the 1 and 4 William and Mary, cap. 9, from *Acceſſaries before the fact.*—By the 12th of Anne, ſtat. 1, cap. 7, if any perſon ſhall enter into a manſion or dwelling-houſe by day or by night, without breaking into the ſame, with an intent to commit any felony; or being in ſuch houſe, ſhall commit any felony; and ſhall, in the night time, *break* the ſaid houſe *to get out* of the ſame, he is declared guilty of the offence of burglary, and puniſhed accordingly.

It

It is, without doubt, highly expedient that this Offence ſhould be puniſhed more ſeverely than any other ſpecies of theft; ſince, beſides the loſs of property, there is ſomething very terrific in the mode of perpetration, which is often productive of dreadful effects.

The ancient laws made a marked diſtinction in the puniſhment, between this Offence, which was called Hamſokne, (and which name it retains at preſent in the Northern part of this kingdom) and robbing a houſe in the day time.

There are many other felonies which have been made capital (particularly within the preſent century) which do not properly fall within the claſſes above diſcuſſed;—for an account of theſe the reader is referred to the general Catalogue of Offences ſpecified in the next Chapter.

The number of theſe various capital Offences upon which the judgment of death muſt be pronounced if the party is found guilty, has been ſtated in another part of this Work to amount to above one *hundred and ſixty*.—And yet if a full conſideration ſhall be given to the ſubject, it is believed that (excepting in caſes of *Treaſon*, *Murder*, *Mayhem*, and ſome aggravated inſtances of Arſonry) it would be found that the puniſhment of death is neither politic nor expedient.

At any rate, it muſt be obvious to every reaſoning mind, that ſuch *indiſcriminate rigour*, by puniſhing the petty pilferer with the ſame ſeverity as the atrocious murderer, cannot eaſily be reconciled to the rights of nature or to the principles of morality.

IT is indeed true, in point of practice, that in moſt caſes of a ſlight nature, the mercy of Judges, of Juries, or of the Sovereign, ſaves the delinquent; but is not the exerciſe of this mercy rendered ſo neceſſary on every occaſion, "*a tacit diſapprobation of the laws?*"*

CRUELTY, in puniſhment for ſlight Offences, often induces Offenders to paſs on from the trifling to the moſt atrocious crime.—Thus are theſe our miſerable fellow mortals rendered deſperate; whilſt the laws, which ought to ſoften the ferocity of obdurate minds, tend to corrupt and harden them.

WHAT education is to an individual, the Laws are to Society. Wherever they are ſanguinary, delinquents will be hard-hearted, deſperate, and even barbarous.

HOWEVER much our anceſtors were conſidered as behind us in civilization, yet their laws were infinitely milder, in many inſtances, than in the preſent age of refinement.

THE real good of the State, however, unqueſtionably requires that not only adequate puniſhments ſhould be impartially inflicted, but that the injured ſhould obtain a reparation for their wrongs.

INSTEAD of ſuch reparation, it has been already ſtated, and indeed it is much to be lamented, that many are induced to deſiſt from proſecutions, and even to

* Beccaria. *See ante pa.* 253.

conceal

conceal injuries, becauſe nothing but expence and trouble is to be their lot; as all the fruits of the conviction, where the criminal has any property, go to the State.—That the State ſhould be the only immediate gainer by the fines and forfeitures of criminals, while the injured party ſuffers, ſeems not wholly conſonant to the principles either of *juſtice*, *equity*, or *ſound policy*.

HAVING ſaid thus much on the ſubject of ſevere and ſanguinary Puniſhments, it may not be improper to mention a very recent and modern authority, for the total abolition of the Puniſhment of death. This occurred in the Imperial Dominions, where a new code of criminal law was promulgated by the late Emperor, JOSEPH II. and legalized by his edict in 1787.

THIS Code, formed in an enlightened age, by Princes, Civilians, and Men of Learning, who ſat down to the deliberation, aſſiſted by the wiſdom and experience of former ages, and by all the information poſſible with regard to the practice of civilized modern nations; with an impreſſion alſo upon their minds, that ſanguinary puniſhments, by death, torture, or diſmemberment of parts, are not neceſſary, and ought to be aboliſhed; becomes an intereſting circumſtance in the annals of the world. A deſire is excited to examine the principles, and the detail of a ſyſtem formed by men of talents, abilities and knowledge; and unſhackled by thoſe prejudices which the ſuperſtition of former ages engendered.

" THE EMPEROR *in his edict ſigned at Vienna the* " *13th of January* 1787, *declares his intention to have* " *been to give a preciſe and invariable form to Criminal* " *Judicature; to prevent arbitrary interpretations; to* " *draw a due line between criminal and civil offences,* " *and thoſe againſt the State; to obſerve a juſt propor-* " *tion between offences and puniſhments, and to deter-* " *mine the latter in ſuch a manner as that they may make* " *more than merely a tranſient impreſſion.—Having pro-* " *mulgated this new code, he abrogates, annuls, and de-* " *clares void all the ancient laws which formerly exiſted* " *in his dominions.*—Forbiding at the ſame time " every criminal Judge to exerciſe the functions of his " office, on any but thoſe who ſhall be brought before " him, accuſed of a criminal offence expreſſed in the " new code."

THIS ſyſtem of criminal law is ſo conciſe as to be comprehended in leſs than one hundred octavo pages. It commences with laying down certain general principles, favourable in their nature both to humanity and public liberty.—In determining the Puniſhments (which will hereafter be very ſhortly detailed) the following rules are laid down for the Judges.

" *The criminal Judge ſhould be intent on obſerving* " *the juſt proportion between a criminal Offence and the* " *puniſhment aſſigned it, and carefully to compare every* " *circumſtance.—With reſpect to the* Offence, *his princi-* " *pal attention ſhould be directed to the degree of ma-* " *lignity accompanying the bad action,— to the impor-* " *tance of the circumſtance connected with the Offence,—*

" *to*

" *to the degree of damage which may reſult from it,—to* " *the poſſibility or impoſſibility of the precautions which* " *might have been made uſe of to prevent it.—With re-* " *ſpect to the* Criminal, *the attention of the Judge ſhould* " *be directed to his youth,—to the temptation or impru-* " *dence attending it,—to the puniſhment which has been* " *inflicted for the ſame Offence, and to the danger of a* " *relapſe.*"

THE offences are divided into ſeven different claſſes.

Thoſe denominated Criminal Offences, *viz.*

1. Offences againſt the Sovereign and the State; including High-Treaſon.
2. Offences againſt human life and bodily ſafety.
3. Offences againſt honour and liberty.
4. Offences againſt poſſeſſions and rights.

Thoſe denominated Civil Offences, *viz.*

5. Offences that endanger the life or health of the Citizens.
6. Offences that affect the fortunes or rights of the Citizens.
7. Offences that tend to the corruption of morals.

IT is impoſſible, within the narrow compaſs of this Work, to enter into a particular detail of the various ſubdiviſions of the Crimes and Puniſhments explained in this Code; which muſt be peruſed, in order to form a clear and comprehenſive view of the ſubject. The following Specification therefore contains merely the *heads* or outlines of the ſyſtem; which it is hoped may be found, from the manner it is arranged, to convey to the reader both amuſement and inſtruction.

ABSTRACT

ABSTRACT

OF THE

CRIMINAL CODE

OF THE

EMPEROR JOSEPH II.

	Crimes.	Punishments.
High Treason.	1. Laying violent hands on the Sovereign, whether injury results from it or not.	Confiscation of property; imprisonment for not less than 30 years; and branding on each cheek with the mark of a gallows* if the prisoner is remarkably depraved.
	2. Attacking the Sovereign by speeches or writings.	Imprisonment 8 years, and not less than 5.
	3. Persons conspiring and taking up arms, or entering into alliance with an enemy, &c. are guilty of *sedition and tumult*.	Confiscation of property and 30 years imprisonment, with branding as above.
Criminal Offences relative to the Sovereign and the State.	4. He who enters the house or abode of another, and uses violence againſt his person, goods, or possession, is guilty of *open force*.	Imprisonment, not less than 1 month, nor more than 5 years, and condemnation to the public works.
	5. He who violently resists the authority of a Judge, or Officer of Justice, although no wound result, is guilty of *open violence*.	Imprisonment not less than one month, nor more than 5 years; but where there is an injury and wounds, not exceeding 8 nor less than 5.
	6. Breach of trust, in a Governor, or Chargé des Affaires; neglecting the interest	Imprisonment not less than 8, nor more than 12 years, and condemnation to the public works, and

* In cases where a criminal appears to be remarkably depraved, and that the apprehenſions he may excite require ſuch precautions, he ſhall be branded on each cheek with the mark of a gallows, ſo viſibly and ſtrongly impreſſed as not to be effaced either by time or any other means whatever.

Crimes.	Punishments.
terest of the State, or betraying his Country, &c.	and in aggravated cases, the pillory.*
7. A Judge, who from corruption or passion is guilty of an *abuse of judical authority*.	The same.
8. Accomplices attempting to corrupt a Judge.	Imprisonment not less than one month, nor more than 5 years; and condemnation to the public works.
9. Forgery, by attempting to counterfeit public bills of the State which circulate as money.	Imprisonment not less than 30 years, and branding with a hot iron.
10. Falsifying a public bill, by changing or altering it, or imitating the signatures.	Imprisonment not less than 12, nor more than 15 years, and condemnation to the public works.
11. Coining false money, resembling the Coin of the Hereditary Dominions, or foreign Coin current by law; even though of equal weight and quality, or superior to the current Coin.	Imprisonment not less than one month, nor more than 5 years, with condemnation to the public works.
12. Coining false Money, by using a bad alloy; and by fraud giving false Money the quality of good.	Imprisonment not less than 12, nor more than 15 years, and condemnation to the public works.
13. Accomplices in fabricating tools for Coining.	Imprisonment not less than 8, nor more than 12 years, and the public works.
14. Assisting in the escape of a prisoner.	Imprisonment not less than one month, nor more than 5 years; and condemnation to the public works.
15. Magistrates granting indulgencies contrary to law, &c.	Imprisonment not less than 12, nor more than 15 years; and deprivation of authority.
16. *Murder.*	Imprison-

Criminal offences against the Sovereign and the State.

* This punishment is different from the pillory in England. In the German Language it signifies an exposure on the public theatre of shame. The criminal is chained and guarded on an elevated scaffold, and exposed an hour at a time, with a paper on his breast denoting his offence.

	Crimes	Punishments.
Criminal Offences against Human Life and Bodily Safety.	16. *Murder*,—by wounding a man so that death ensues, including all accomplices.	Imprisonment not less than 15, nor more than 30 years; the latter in cases of consanguinity.*
	17. Killing a man in self-defence, if the slayer exceed the bounds of necessity.	Imprisonment, not less than one month, nor more than 5 years, and condemnation to the public works
	18. *Murder*,—with an intention to rob or steal the property of the person, or other property intrusted to his care.	Imprisonment not less than 30 years, with the hot iron; in cruel cases, to be closely chained, with corporal punishment † every year.
	19. Assassination by stratagem, arms, or poison.	Condemnation to the Chain, ‡ not less than 30 years.
	20. Inducing another to commit Murder; by caresses, promises, presents, or threats; whether death is the result or not.	Imprisonment, not less than 5, nor more than 8 years, and condemnation to the public works.—If murder is committed, the criminal shall suffer as a murderer.
	21. *Duelling*,—or challenging another to combat with murderous weapons on whatever pretence the challenge be grounded.—The person accepting the challenge is equally guilty, after agreeing to combat with murderous weapons.	If death ensues; condemnation to the chain for 30 years, where the survivor is the challenger. If the survivor be the party challenged, imprisonment, not more than 12, nor less than 8 years, and condemnation to public works.—If neither fall, imprisonment to the challenger, not less than one month, nor more than 5 years; and hard labour in the public works.
	22. Accomplices acting as assistants and seconds.	Imprisonment, not less than one, nor more than 5 years.

23. A

Crimes

* When a criminal is condemned to severe imprisonment, he has no bed but the floor, no nourishment but bread and water, and all communication with relations, or even strangers, is refused him. When condemned to milder imprisonment, better nourishment is allowed; but he has nothing to drink but water.

† Corporal punishment is inflicted with a whip, rod, or stick, publickly, on the criminal; the degree of punishment (within 100 lashes or strokes at one time) depends on the sound prudence of the Judge.

‡ The punishment of the Chain is inflicted in the following manner. The criminal suffers severe imprisonment, and is closely chained, that he has no more liberty than serves for the indispensable motion of his body.—Chained criminals suffer a corporal punishment once a year, as an example to the Public.

	Crimes.	Punishments.
Criminal Offences against Human Life and Bodily Safety.	23. A woman with child using means to procure abortion.	Imprisonment, not less than 15, nor more than 30 years; and condemnation to the public works: augmented when married women.
	24. Accomplices advising and recommending abortion.	Imprisonment, not less than one month, nor more than 5 years, and condemnation to the public works.——Punishment increased when the accomplice is the father of the infant.
	25. Exposing a living Infant, in order to abandon it to danger and death; or to leave its deliverance to chance; whether the infant, so exposed, suffers death or not.	Imprisonment not less than 8, nor more than 12 years: to be increased under circumstances of aggravation.
	26. Maiming by malignant assault.	Imprisonment not less than one month, nor more than 5 years.
	27. Suicide or self-murder, without any sign of insanity.	The body to be thrown into the earth by the executioner, and the name of the person and crime to be publicly notified and fixed on a gallows.
Criminal Offences against Honour and Liberty.	28. *Calumny*—false accusation—injuring a man of his right, or robbing him of his good name unjustly and without proof (See post. No. 56.)	Imprisonment, not less than one month, nor more than 5 years, and condemnation to the public works; with corporal punishment if the party receive injury.
	29. *Rape*,—or forcibly, by associates, threatnings, or shewing weapons, overpowering and forcing a woman to submit, and shamefully abusing her by rendering her incapable of opposition.	Imprisonment not less than 8 years, nor more than 12, and condemnation to the public works.
	30. Accomplices aiding in the commission of a rape.	Imprisonment, not less than 5, nor more than 8 years; and condemnation to the public works.
	31. *Forcibly carrying a person out of the State* without his will, or the consent of the Magistrate, enlisting men into foreign service, &c.	Imprisonment, not less than 15 years, nor more than 30 years; augmented if the criminal is a natural-born subject.

	Crimes.	Punishments.
Criminal Offences against Honour and Liberty.	32. *Forcibly, or by address, secretly carrying away a Minor* past the years of infancy, under the care of parents or guardians, &c.	Imprisonment, not less than one month, nor more than 5 years, if no injury result—otherwise imprisonment, not less than 8, nor more than 12 years, and condemnation to the public works.
	33. *Forcibly, and by address, getting possession of any woman* contrary to her will, obtaining her consent to marriage, or shameful debauchery, and carrying her from her abode; whether the design is accomplished or not.	Imprisonment, not less than 5 years, and not more than 8, and condemnation to the publicworks,
	34. *Forcibly carrying away a woman known to be bound by lawful marriage*, or under protection of parents, and without her consent.	Imprisonment, not less than 1 month, nor more than 5 years, and condemnation to the public works,
	35. Accomplices aiding and assisting.	The same.
	36. *Unlawful Imprisonment*, or keeping a person in confinement against his will and of his own private authority.	Imprisonment, not less than 1 month, nor more than 5 years; augmented in cases of damages.
Criminal Offences against Possessions and Rights.	37. *Fraud.*—Obtaining the property of another by stratagem, with an evil design on his possessions, honor, or liberty; forging title deeds or contracts, or *altering* the same.	Various, according to the degree of malignity—in general by imprisonment not less than 8, nor more than 12 years; and in smaller offences, not less than 5 nor more than 8; and condemnation to the public works.
	Perjury in a Court of Justice, assuming a false name, &c. &c. bearing false witness.	The same.
	38. *Theft*, or taking a moveable from the possession of another by fraud, and without his consent. See post. No. 47.	Imprisonment, not less than 1 month, nor more than 5 years, if unaccompanied by aggravating circumstances: but in aggravated cases, imprisonment not less than 5 nor more than 8; or not less than 8, nor more than 12 years.
	39. *Accomplices in Theft*,—abettors and receivers, &c.	Imprisonment, not less than 1 month nor more than 5 years; and condemnation to the public works.
	40. *Robbery*,	Imprison-

	Crimes.	Punishments:
Criminal Offences against Poſſeſſions and Rights.	40. *Robbery* — committed alone or in company, by using violence, or forcing a person to discover effects, on which the offender has felonious views.	Imprisonment, not less than 15 years nor more than 30; if wounds ensue, in consequence of the violence used.—And if acts of cruelty or wounds, occasioning death, then the punishment of the chain additional.
	41. *Incendiary*—where one undertakes an action from which fire may ensue, or with intention to prejudice, or cause damage, with a view to profit by the disorder that takes places, he shall be considered as an *incendiary*, whether damage ensues or not.	Imprisonment, not less than 8 nor more than 12 years; and condemnation to the public works: when the flames have been stifled. Setting fire to a Camp, Magazine, Barn, Timber-yard, &c. from 15 to 30 years, according to the circumstances of the case.
	42. *Bigamy* — where one bound by the tie of lawful matrimony, concludes a second marriage with another person, single or married.	Imprisonment, not less than 5 nor more than 8 years, or condemnation to the public works; if the person with whom the offender contracts the second marriage was acquainted with the first.—If concealed, then imprisonment, not exceeding 12 nor less than 8 years.
Civil Offences that endanger the Life or Health of the Citizen.	43. Misadventure—where without any ill intention, by means of poisonous merchandize, or apothecaries selling adulterated drugs, any person suffers danger or injury.	Imprisonment, from 1 month to a year, or condemnation to the public works, if the offender has caused any immediate damage; but if the cause of damage be remote, imprisonment from a day to one month.
	44. Damage to man or child, occasioned by riding or driving carriages with too much speed; or injury received by persons incapable of guarding against danger, occasioning a wound or death, which might have been prevented by due vigilance.	Imprisonment, from one day to a month; to be augmented, in case death, or wound should have resulted from the accident.
	45. Breaking Quarantine, &c. and fabricating false bills of health.	By a Military Court of Justice.
	46. Actions prejudicial to health, or nuisance, where the necessary precautions prescribed by the laws of health are neglected in cases of dead animals, distempers among cattle, &c. &c.	Condemnation to the public works, with or without fetters; either from 1 day to a month, or from 1 month to a year.
	47. Stealing	

 Confinement

Crimes.	Punishments.
47. Stealing to the value of 25 crowns of any moveable, when not accompanied with aggravating circumstances;—*Stealing Wood in a Forest—Poaching by an unqualified person—Stealing Fruit from Trees—or earth from open Fields*—though beyond the value of 25 crowns. See ante, No. 38, 39.	Confinement, corporal correction, and the augmentation of the punishment if requisite.
48. Using Frauds in playing at Games allowed by Law.	The pillory and condemnation to the public works, in atrocious cases; also imprisonment, from one day to a month, and restitution.—In case of foreigners, the pillory and banishment.
49. *Accomplices* co-operating in such Frauds.	Imprisonment from one day to a month.
50. *Playing at prohibited Games.*	A fine of 300 ducats, or imprisonment.
51. *Persons selling Merchandize at* higher prices than fixed by the Police, or by false weight or measure.	Imprisonment, from one day to a month; which may be augmented.
52. *Adultery.*	Corporal correction, or imprisonment, from 1 day to a month.
53. *Contracting illegal Marriages.* (*See ante No.* 42)	Imprisonment, from 1 day to a month, and condemnation to the public works.
54. *Servants* receiving earnest, and engaging to serve more masters than one, or otherwise misbehaving.	Corporal correction, or imprisonment, from 1 day to a month.
55. *Masters* giving Servants a false character.	Imprisonment, from 1 day to a month.
56. *Libels* on another by writings or disgraceful prints or drawings, causing injury to another. (See ante, No. 28.)	Condemnation to the public works; reserving the right of recompence to the party wronged.
57. Distributing	Condemnation

Civil Offences that affect the Fortunes and Rights of Citizens.

	Crimes.	Punishments.
Civil Offences that affect the Fortunes and Rights of Citizens.	57. Distributing or publishing libels.	Condemnation to the public works; reserving the right of recompence to the party wronged.
	58. *Actions* by which danger by fire may be occasioned; such as smoking tobacco in a stable, timber yard, &c.	Corporal correction.
	59. Acts of hasty petulance, leading to quarrels, assaults, and damages.	Imprisonment various, or condemnation to the public works.
Civil Offences that tend to the Corruption of Morals.	60. Wickedly insulting the Supreme Being by words, deeds, or actions, in a public place, or in the presence of another person.	Detention in the hospital destined for madmen; where the offender is to be treated like a man out of his senses, until his amendment be perfect and assured.
	61. Disturbing the exercise of Public Worship, &c.	Imprisonment, from 1 day to a month; to be augmented by fasting and corporal correction.
	62. Writing or Preaching against the Christian Religion, and Catholic Faith, &c. &c. Heresies, &c.	Pillory and imprisonment, from one day to a month, or to a year.
	63. Committing Indecencies in any public street or place.	Imprisoment, from 1 day to a month, augmented by fasting.
	64. Attempting to seduce or insult women of reputation, by shameful debauchery, and using gestures, or discourses, tending to that purpose.	Imprisonment, from one day to a month.
	65. Carnal Commerce by Man with Beast, or with a person of the same sex.—*Sodomy.*	Corporal correction, and condemnation to the public works; and banishment from the place where the offence has been publicly scandalous.
	66. Consenting to shameful debauchery in his house; Keeping a *Bawdy House.*	Condemnation to the public works, from one month to one year; to be augmented, when an innocent person has been seduced; second offence, the pillory.
	67. Any person, man, or woman, making a business of prostitution, and deriving profit from thence.	Imprisonment, from 1 month to a year;--second offence, punishment double, and augmented by fasting and corporal correction.
	68. Dealing	Imprison-

	Crimes.	Punishments.
Criminal Offences that tend to the corruption of Morals.	68. Dealing in Books, Pictures, or Prints which represent indecent actions.	Imprisonment, from one day to one month.
	69. Disguising in masks, and obtaining admission into societies, and secret fraternities not notified to the Magistrate.	The same.
	70. Harbouring in dwellings persons not known to have an honest means of living.	The same.
	71. Banished persons, from the whole of the Austrian Dominions—returning, &c.	Corporal correction, to be doubled at each successive return; and the offender to be banished from the Hereditary Dominions.

In contemplating the various component parts of this Code, it is eaſy to diſcover that although ſome features of it may be worthy of imitation, upon the whole it is not ſuited either to the conſtitution of this country, or the genius of the people. It is, however, a curious and intereſting document, from which conſiderable information may be drawn; if ever that period ſhall arrive when a reviſion of our own criminal Code (in many reſpects more excellent than this) ſhall become an object of conſideration with the Legiſlature.—At all events it ſtrongly evinces the neceſſity of adapting the laws to the circumſtances and ſituation of the Government; and of the people whoſe vices are to be reſtrained.

The total abolition of the Puniſhment of death (excepting in military offences cognizable by Courts Martial)

Martial) is a very prominent feature in this Code, which appears to have been founded in a great meaſure on the principles laid down by the Marquis Beccaria, in his Eſſay on Crimes and Puniſhments; That able writer, already ſo frequently quoted, eſtabliſhes it as a maxim, which indeed will ſcarcely be controverted—"That "the ſeverity of Puniſhment ſhould juſt be ſufficient "to excite compaſſion in the ſpectators, as it is intend-"ed more for them than the criminal.—A puniſhment, "to be juſt, ſhould have only that degree of ſeverity "which is ſufficient to deter others, and no more"—This author further aſſerts, "That perpetual labour "has in it all that is neceſſary to deter the moſt harden-"ed and determined, as much as the puniſhment of "death, *where every example ſuppoſes a new crime :*— "perpetual labour on the other hand, affords a fre-"quent and laſting example."*

DOUBTLESS,

* The puniſhment of death is not authorized by any right.—If it were ſo, how could it be reconciled to the maxim, that a man has no right to kill himſelf?

The Puniſhment of death is a war of a whole nation againſt a citizen, whoſe deſtruction is conſidered as neceſſary or uſeful to the public good.—If I can demonſtrate that it is neither neceſſary or uſeful, I ſhall have gained the cauſe of humanity.—If the experience of all ages be not ſufficient to prove that the puniſhment of death has never prevented determined men from injuring ſociety—if the example of the Romans—if twenty years reign of Elizabeth, Empreſs of Ruſſia, be not ſufficient, let us conſult human nature in proof of my aſſertion.

The death of a criminal is a terrible, but momentary ſpectacle; and therefore a leſs efficacious method of deterring others, than the

continued

DOUBTLESS, the fundamental principle of good legiſlation is, rather to prevent crimes than to puniſh. —If a mathematical expreſſion may be made to the good and evil of human life, it is the art of conducting men to the *maximum* of happineſs, and the *minimum* of miſery.

BUT in ſpite of all the efforts of human wiſdom, aided by the lights of Philoſophy, and freed from the miſt of prejudice or the bigotry of darker ages;—In ſpite of the beſt laws, and the moſt correct ſyſtem of Police which the moſt enlightened Legiſlature can form; it will not be altogether poſſible, amid the various oppoſite attractions of pleaſure and pain, to reduce the tumultuous activity of mankind to abſolute regularity:—We can only hope for a conſiderable reduction of the evils that exiſt.—*Let the Laws be clear and ſimple;—let the entire force of the Nation be united in their defence; let the Laws be feared, and the Laws only.*

continued example of a man deprived of his liberty, and condemned to repair, by his labour the injury done to Society. A condition ſo miſerable is a much more powerful preventative than the fear of death, which men always behold in diſtant obſcurity.

BECCARIA, Cap. 28.

CHAP.

CHAP. XIII.

On Puniſhments.—The mode authorized by the ancient laws,—The period when tranſportation commenced.—The principal crimes enumerated which are puniſhable by Death.—Thoſe puniſhable by tranſportation and impriſonment.—The courts appointed to try different degrees of crimes.—Sanguinary puniſhments, extending to ſo many offences of an inferior nature, defeat the ends of juſtice.—The ſyſtem of Pardons examined:—their evil tendency.—New regulations ſuggeſted with regard to Pardons and Executions.—An hiſtorical account of the riſe and Progreſs of tranſportation.—The expedients reſorted to, after the American War put a ſtop to that mode of puniſhment.—The ſyſtem of the Hulks then adopted.—Salutary Laws alſo made for the erection of Provincial and National Penitentiary Houſes.—The nature and principle of theſe Laws briefly explained.—An account of the Convicts confined in the Hulks for nineteen years.—The expence and produce of their labour.—An improved method of employing Convicts on public Works explained.—Alſo in the Naval Arſenals.—The ſyſtem of Tranſportation to New South Wales examined.—The enormous expence of this mode of puniſhment.—Improvements ſuggeſted, calculated to reduce the expence in future.—The erection of Penitentiary Houſes recommended.—A mode ſuggeſted of ſelecting Convicts for different ſituations, ſo as to make their labour in all caſes productive.—Reaſons offered why theſe various Suggeſtions, with regard to the Puniſhment of Offenders, would operate powerfully in diminiſhing their number, and in preventing future Crimes.

IMPERFECT

IMPERFECT in many reſpects as the criminal Law appears, from what has been detailed and ſtated in the preceding Chapter: and much as the great increaſe of capital offences, created during the laſt and preſent Century, is to be lamented:—it cannot be denied that ſeveral changes have taken place in the progreſs of Society, favourable to the cauſe of humanity, and more conſonant to reaſon and juſtice, in the appropriation and the mode of inflicting puniſhments.

THE Benefit of Clergy, which for a long period exempted clerical people only, from the puniſhment of death in caſes of felony, was by ſeveral ſtatutes* extended to *peers*, *women*, and all perſons *able to read*; who, pleading their Clergy, ſuffered only a corporal puniſhment, or a year's impriſonment; and thoſe men who *could not read*, if under the degree of peerage, were hanged.†

THIS unaccountable and cruel diſtinction was actually not removed until the 5th of Queen Anne, cap. 6, which extended the benefit of clergy to all who were entitled to aſk it, *whether they could read or not.*

IN the courſe of the preſent century, ſeveral of the old ſanguinary modes of puniſhment have been either, very properly, aboliſhed by acts of parliament, or allowed, to the honour of humanity, to fall into diſuſe:—ſuch as *burning alive*, *(particularly women) cut-*

* 1 Edward VI. cap 12: 21 Jac. I. cap 6: 3 and 4 William and Mary, cap. 9: 4 and 5 William and Mary, cap. 24.

† Blackſtone.

ting

ting off hands or ears, ſlitting noſtrils, or branding in the hand or face; and among leſſer puniſhments, fallen into diſuſe, may be mentioned *the ducking-ſtool.*

THE puniſhment of death for felony (as has already been obſerved) has exiſted ſince the reign of Henry I. nearly 700 years.—Tranſportation is commonly underſtood to have been firſt introduced, anno 1718, by the act of the 4th George I. cap. 11; and afterwards enlarged by the Act 6th of George I. c. 23, which allowed the Court a diſcretionary power to order felons who were by law entitled to their clergy, to be tranſported to the American plantations for ſeven or fourteen years, according to circumſtances.*

SINCE that period the mode of puniſhment has undergone ſeveral other alterations; and many Crimes which were formerly conſidered of an inferior rank, have been rendered capital; which, will be the beſt elucidated by the following Catalogue of Offences, divided into three claſſes according to the Laws now in force:

* It is ſaid that exile was firſt introduced as a puniſhment by the Legiſlature in the 39th year of Queen Elizabeth, when a ſtatute (39 *Eliz. c.* 4.) enacted that ſuch rogues as were dangerous to the inferior people ſhould be baniſhed the realm, *Barr. Ant. Stat.* 269: and that the firſt ſtatute in which the word Tranſportation is uſed is the 18th of *Charles* II. *c.* 3. which gives power to Judges at their diſcretion either to execute or tranſport to America *for life* the Moſs-Troopers of *Cumberland* and *Northumberland*; a law which was made perpetual by the Act 31 *Geo.* II. c. 42. 2 WOODD. 498.

1. CRIMES

1. CRIMES *punishable by the* Deprivation of Life; *and where, upon the Conviction of the Offenders, the ſentence of Death muſt be pronounced by the Judge.—Of theſe, it has been repeatedly ſtated, the whole number is about* 160.

The Principal are the following.

Treaſon, and Petty Treaſon; *See page* 245, &c. Under the former of theſe is included the Offence of Counterfeiting the Gold and Silver Coin, *See page* 120—130.

Murder, *See page* 250, &c.

Arſon, or wilfully and malicioufly burning a Houſe, Barns with Corn, &c. *See page* 263

Rape, or the forcible violation of chaſtity, &c. *See page* 254

Stealing an Heireſs, *See page* 253

Sodomy, a crime againſt nature, committed either with man or beaſt. *See page* 253

Piracy, or robbing ſhips and Veſſels at ſea: under which is included, the Offences of Sailors forcibly hindering their captains from fighting, *See page* 262

Forgery of Deeds, Bonds, Bills, Notes, Public Securities, &c. &c. Clerks of the Bank embezzling Notes, altering Dividend Warrants; Paper Makers, unauthoriſed, uſing moulds for Notes, &c.

Deſtroying Ships, or ſetting them on Fire, *See page* 264

Bankrupts not ſurrendering, or concealing their Effects

Burglary, or Houſe Breaking in the night time, *See page* 264

Highway Robbery

Houſe Breaking in the day time, *See page* 261, 262.

Privately Stealing or Picking Pockets above One Shilling

Shop Lifting above Five Shillings, *See page* 262

Stealing Bond, Bills, or Bank Notes

Stealing Bank Notes, or Bills from Letters

Stealing above 40*s.* in any Houſe, *See page* 262

Stealing

Stealing above 40*s.* on a River
Stealing Linen, &c. from Bleaching Grounds, &c. or deſtroying Linen therein
Maiming or Killing Cattle maliciouſly, *See* the Black Act, 9 Geo. I. cap. 22.
Stealing Horſes, Cattle or Sheep
Shooting at a Revenue Officer; or at any other perſon, *See* the Black Act
Pulling down Houſes, Churches, &c.
Breaking down the head of a Fiſh-Pond, whereby Fiſh may be loſt, (Black Act)
Cutting down Trees in an Avenue, Garden, &c.
Cutting down River or Sea Banks
Cutting Hop Binds
Setting fire to Coal mines
Taking Reward for helping another to Stolen Goods, in certain caſes, *See page* 179.
Returning from Tranſportation; or being at large in the Kingdom after Sentence
Stabbing a Perſon unarmed, or not having a weapon drawn, if he die in ſix months
Concealing the death of a Baſtard Child
Maliciouſly maiming or diſfiguring any perſon, &c. lying in wait for the purpoſe, *See page* 257
Sending Threatening Letters (Black Act)
Riots by twelve or more, and not diſperſing in an hour after proclamation
Being acceſſaries to Felonies deemed capital
Stealing Woollen Cloth from Tenter Grounds
Stealing from a Ship in Diſtreſs
Government Stores, embezzling, burning or deſtroying in Dock-Yards; in certain caſes, *See pages* 76, 77
Challenging Jurors above 20 in capital felonies; or ſtanding mute

Cottons

Cottons ſelling with forged Stamps
Deer-Stealing, ſecond offence; or even firſt offence, under the Black Act, not uſually enforced
Uttering counterfeit Money, third offence
Priſoners under Inſolvent Acts guilty of perjury
Deſtroying Silk or Velvet in the loom; or the Tools for manufacturing thereof: or deſtroying Woollen Goods, Racks or Tools, or entering a Houſe for that purpoſe
Servants purloining their Maſters Goods, value 40s.
Perſonating Bail; or acknowledging fines or judgements in another's name
Eſcape by breaking Priſon, in certain caſes
Attempting to kill Privy Counſellers, &c.
Sacrilege
Smuggling by perſons armed; or aſſembling armed for that purpoſe
Robbery of the Mail
Deſtroying Turnpikes or bridges, Gates, Weighing Engine Locks· Sluices, Engines for Draining Marſhes, &c.
Mutiny, Deſertion, &c. by the Martial and Statute Law
Soldiers or Sailors enliſting into Foreign Service

2. CRIMES *denominated* Single Felonies; *puniſhable by Tranſportation, Whipping, Impriſonment, the Pillory, and Hard Labour in Houſes of correction, according to the Nature of the offence.*

The Principal of which are the following,

Grand Larceny, which comprehends every ſpecies of Theft above the value of One ſhilling, not otherwiſe diſtinguiſhed.
Receiving or buying Stolen Goods, Jewels and Plate. *See page* 182

Ripping

Ripping and ſtealing Lead, Iron, Copper, &c. or buying or receiving, *See page* 179

Stealing (or receiving when ſtolen) Ore from Black Lead Mines

Stealing from Furniſhed Lodgings

Setting fire to Underwood

Stealing Letters, or deſtroying a Letter or Packet, advancing the Poſtage and ſecreting the Money

Embezzling Naval Stores, in certain caſes, *See pages 76, 77*

Petty Larcenies, or Thefts under one Shilling

Aſſaulting with intent to Rob

Aliens returning after being ordered out of the kingdom

Stealing Fiſh from a Pond or River—Fiſhing in incloſed Ponds, and buying ſtolen Fiſh

Stealing Roots, Trees, or Plants, of the value of 5*s.* or deſtroying them

Stealing Children with their apparel

Bigamy, or Marrying more Wives or Huſbands than one (now puniſhable with tranſportation)

Aſſaulting and Cutting, or Burning Clothes

Counterfeiting the Copper Coin, &c.—*See page* 120, 130.

Marriage, ſolemnizing clandeſtinely

Manſlaughter, or killing another without Malice; &c. *See page* 252

Cutting or Stealing Timber Trees, &c. &c. &c.

Stealing a Shroud out of a Grave

Watermen carrying too many paſſengers in the Thames, if any drowned

---

3. OFFENCES *denominated* Miſdemeanors, *puniſhable by Fine, Impriſonment, Whipping, and the Pillory.*

The Principal of which are the following.

Perjury, or taking a falſe Oath in a judicial proceeding, &c.

Frauds

Frauds, by Cheating, Swindling contrary to the rules of common honeſty, &c. &c.
Conſpiracies for the purpoſe of injuring or defrauding others.
Aſſaults by ſtriking or beating another perſon, &c.
Stealing Dead Bodies
Stealing Cabbages, Turnips, &c. growing
Cutting and ſtealing Wood and Trees
Robbing Orchards and Gardens
Stealing Deer from Foreſts
Stealing Dogs
Setting Fire to a Houſe to defraud the Inſurance Office
Making and Selling Fire Works and Squibs
Throwing the ſame when on fire about the ſtreets
Uttering Baſe Money
Selling Baſe Money under its denominated value
Embezzlement in the Woollen, Silk, and other Manufactures
Offences by Artificers and Servants in various Trades
Combinations and Conſpiracies for raiſing the price of Wages
Smuggling Run Goods, and other Frauds relative to the Exciſe and Cuſtoms
Keeping Bawdy Houſes and other Diſorderly Houſes

IDLE and Diſorderly Perſons *deſcribed by the Act of the 17th Geo. II. cap. 5, and ſubſequent Acts;* puniſhable with one Month's Impriſonment—*namely*

1. Perſons threatening to run away and leave their wives and children on the Pariſh
2. Perſons who tipple in Ale Houſes, and neglect their Families, &c. as deſcribed in the 3d Geo. III. cap. 45.
3. Perſons who ſhall unlawfully return to the Pariſh or place from which they have been legally removed, without bringing a Certificate
4. Perſons, who not having wherewithal to maintain themſelves,

ſelves, live idly without employment, and refuſe to work for the uſual Wages

5. Perſons begging in the ſtreets, highways, &c.

ROGUES and VAGABONDS *deſcribed by the ſaid Act of the 17th Geo II. cap. 5. and ſubſequent Acts;* puniſhable by Six Months' Impriſonment—*namely*—

1. Perſons going about as Patent Gatherers or Gatherers of Alms, under pretence of Loſs by Fire, or other caſualty.
2. Fencers, Bearwards, Strolling Players of Interludes, or other Entertainments
3. Minſtrels, (except thoſe licenſed by the Lord Dutton in Cheſhire)
4. Perſons pretending to be, and wandering in the habit of, Gypſeys
5. Fortune-Tellers, pretending Skill in Phyſiognomy, Palmiſtry, &c. or uſing any ſubtle craft to deceive and impoſe on others
6. Perſons playing or betting at any unlawful Games or Plays
7. Perſons who run away, and leave their Wives and Children upon the Pariſh
8. Petty Chapmen and Pedlars wandering abroad without a Licence
9. Perſons wandering abroad, and lodging in Ale-Houſes, Out-Houſes, or the open Air, and not giving a good account of themſelves
10. Perſons wandering abroad, and pretending to be Soldiers or Sailors, without proper Certificates from their Officers, or Teſtimonials from Magiſtrates
11. Perſons wandering abroad, pretending, to go to work in Harveſt, without a proper Certificate from the Pariſh.
12. Perſons having Implements of Houſe-breaking or Offenſive Weapons, with a Felonious intent.

13. Perſons concerned in illegal Lottery Tranſactions, as deſcribed in the Lottery Acts, 27th, 33d, 34th, and 35th Geo. III.

INCORRIGIBLE ROGUES; *puniſhable with Two Years Impriſonment and Whipping, or Tranſportation for Seven Years, if they break out of Priſon—namely—*

1. Perſons ſtiled End-Gatherers, buying, collecting, or receiving Ends of Yarn in the Woollen Branch, againſt the ſtat. 13 Geo. I. cap. 23.
2. Perſons, who being Rogues and Vagabonds, have eſcaped after being apprehended, or who ſhall refuſe to be examined by a Magiſtrate, or who ſhall give a falſe account of themſelves after being warned of their puniſhment
3. Perſons who ſhall eſcape out of any Houſe of Correction before the period of their impriſonment expires
4. Perſons, who being once puniſhed as Rogues and Vagabonds, ſhall again commit the ſame offence.

☞ *There are a great many other trivial Offences denominated Miſdemeanors, ſubject to pecuniary Fines, which it is not neceſſary at preſent to enumerate.*

THE Crimes mentioned in the firſt and ſecond claſſes of the foregoing Enumeration (except Petty Larceny) are always tried by the Superior Courts:—The offences ſpecified in the third claſs, as alſo Petty Larceny, and every ſpecies of miſdemeanor and vagrancy, are generally tried, (with ſome few exceptions) by the Juſtices in their General and Quarter Seſſions, where, in certain caſes in Middleſex, they act under a com-

a commiſſion of Oyer and Terminer.—The Magiſtrates in Petty Seſſions, and in ſeveral inſtances a *ſingle Magiſtrate*, have alſo the power of convicting in a ſummary way, for a variety of ſmall miſdemeanors, and acts of vagrancy; and of puniſhing the delinquents with fine and impriſonment.

It generally happens in the Metropolis, that out of from 2000 to 2500 priſoners who are tried for different crimes, in the various Courts of Juſtice, above 5-6th parts are for larcenies, acts of vagrancy, and ſmaller offences; where the Benefit of Clergy either attaches, or does not apply at all.—The major part are, of courſe, returned upon Society, after a ſhort impriſonment, or ſome corporal puniſhment, too frequently to renew their depredations on the Public.—But a vaſt proportion (as has already be ſhewn) are always acquitted*.

In order to form a judgment of the proportion of the more atrocious offenders tried at the Old

* All endeavours towards the prevention of crimes will ever be attended with unconquerable difficulty, until ſome general Houſe of Induſtry can be eſtabliſhed in the Metropolis; where perſons diſcharged for petty offences, as well as ſtrangers and others out of work, may have an opportunity of finding, at leaſt a temporary employment, ſufficient to maintain them.—An Inſtitution of this ſort would be a work of great charity and humanity; and it is earneſtly to be hoped, that the view of the ſubject given in this Work may induce men of opulence and philanthropy to ſet on foot an Eſtabliſhment calculated to promote ſuch a multitude of good and uſeful objects†; more eſpecially as with proper management it would very ſoon pay itſelf.

† Vide Chap. V. page 92 & the Note.

Bailey; the number acquitted; and the ſpecific puniſhments inflicted on the different offences in caſe of conviction, one year has been ſelected; a year in which it was natural to expect from the immenſe, and indeed, unparalelled bounties which were given for ſeamen and ſoldiers, that the number of thieves and criminals would be greatly reduced,—namely—*from the month of April*, 1793, *to the month of April*, 1794, —including eight Seſſions at the Old Bailey :—

THE following Table ſhews in what manner 1060 priſoners, put on their trials during that period, were diſpoſed of.

A Table

A Table ſhewing the Priſoners tried at the Old Bailey, from April 1793, to March 1794, inclusive.

London, Middleſex, and Weſtminſter.	Perſons committed for trial.	Of whom acquitted and diſcharged.	Priſoners convicted, and their Puniſhments.								
			Death	Tranſported for 14 years.	Tranſported for 7 years.	Whipt & impriſoned.	Impriſoned 6 months and upwards.	Impriſioned 3 months & otherwiſe diſpoſed of.	Sent to ſerve the King.	Judgment reſpited.	Total puniſhed
London Seſſions	199	70	6	1	50	10	29	20	8	5	129
Middleſex and Weſtminſter.	861	497	62	1	117	38	51	49	30	16	364
	1060	*567	68	2	167	48	80	69	38	21	493

* The acquittals will generally be found to attach moſtly to ſmall offences which are puniſhable with death: where Juries do not conſider the crime deſerving ſo ſevere a puniſhment, the delinquent receives no puniſhment at all. If all were convicted who where really guilty of theſe ſmall offences, the number of victims to the ſeverity of the Law would be greatly increaſed.

THUS it appears, that in one year, out of 1060 priſoners, only 493 were puniſhed; of whom, 197 after a temporary confinement, would return upon the Public, with little proſpect of being better diſpoſed to be uſeful to Society, than before.

BUT this is not all,—for according to the preſent Syſtem, out of about *one hundred* who are, upon an average every year, doomed to ſuffer the puniſhment of death, *four-fifths* or more are generally pardoned* either on condition of being tranſported, or of going into His Majeſty's ſervice, and not ſeldom without any condition at all.

HENCE it is, that, calculating on all the different chances, encouragements to commit crimes actually ariſe out of the Syſtem intended for their prevention:—*firſt, from the hope of avoiding detection and apprehenſion;—ſecondly, of eſcaping conviction, from the means uſed to vitiate and ſuborn the evidence;—thirdly, from the mercy of the Jury, in conſidering the puniſhment too ſevere;—and fourthly, from the intereſt of perſons of rank or conſideration, applying (under circumſtances where humanity be-*

* As puniſhments became more mild, clemency and pardons became leſs neceſſary.—Clemency is a virtue that ought to ſhine in the code, and not in the private judgment.—The Prince in pardoning gives up the Public Security in favour of an individual; and by the exerciſe of this ſpecies of benevolence proclaims a public act of impunity.—Let the Executors of the Laws be inexorable: but let the Legiſlature be tender, indulgent and humane.

——— ——— BECCARIA, Cap. 46.

comes

comes the friend of every perſon doomed to die), for the interference of Royal Mercy, by Pardons.

God forbid that the Author of theſe pages ſhould do ſo much violence to his own feelings, as to convey an idea hoſtile to the extenſion of that amiable Prerogative veſted in the Sovereign; and which His Majeſty has exerciſed with a benevolent regard to the feelings of Humanity, and a merciful diſpoſition truly characteriſtic of the mind of a great and good King.

These animadverſions are by no means pointed againſt the exerciſe of a Privilege ſo benign, and even ſo neceſſary, in the preſent ſtate of the Criminal Law; —They regard only the impoſitions which have been practiſed upon ſo many well-intentioned, reſpectable, and amiable Characters, who have, from motives of humanity, intereſted themſelves in obtaining *free pardon for Convicts*, or *pardons on condition of going into the Army or Navy.**

If theſe humane individuals, who exert themſelves in applications of this ſort, were to be made acquainted with one half of the groſs impoſitions practiſed upon their credulity, or the evil conſequences ariſing to Society from ſuch pardons, they would ſhudder at the extent of the cruelty exerciſed towards the Public, and even, in many inſtances, to the Convicts themſelves, by this falſe humanity.

In a Country, where, from the great caution which mingles in that part of the Criminal Juriſ-

* See Introduction page 24—26.

prudence

Juriſprudence which relates to the trial of Offenders,—it is ſcarcely poſſible that an honeſt or an innocent perſon can be convicted of a capital offence.*—It would ſeem to be a good criterion, that the Royal Mercy ſhould only be extended on two indiſpenſable conditions.

1. *That the Convict under ſentence of death ſhould, for the ſake of Public Juſtice, (and to deter others from the commiſſion of crimes,) diſcover all his accomplices, and the robberies or other crimes he has committed.*

2. *That he ſhould be tranſported; or make retribution to the parties he has injured by being kept at hard labour for life; or until ample ſecurity ſhall be given for good behaviour after ſuch retribution is made.*

THE precaution not having been uſed of knowing *for certain*, before pardons† were granted, whether

* It is not here meant to ſay there have not been ſome inſtances, and even one of a recent date, where an innocent man may be convicted; but they are certainly very rare, and when diſcovered, the Royal mercy, of courſe, relieves the unfortunate perſon.

† Pardons granted from Auguſt 1792, to June 1794.

Free pardons		54
Conditionally pardoned, partly for tranſportation, and partly for the Army,		696
Sentences remitted,		72
Pardons from December Seſſions, 1794, to October Seſſions 1795.		
Free Pardons		12
Pardoned on condition of ſerving the King,	129	
Judgment reſpited on the ſame condition	39	
		168
Aggregate Total		1002 pardoned

the

the parties were fit for His Majeſty's ſervice or not; the Convicts themſelves carefully concealing every kind of bodily infirmity;—and the pardons containing no eventual condition of ultimate Tranſportation, in caſe the perſons ſhould be found unfit for the Army or Navy;—the reſult has been, that many Convicts, who are now actually Thieves upon the Town, were almoſt inſtantly thrown back upon the Public.—Some, even before they were atteſted by the Magiſtrate, in conſequence of the diſcovery of bodily incapacity, and others, in a very ſhort time after they had gone into the Navy or Army, from the like unfitneſs being diſcovered; from ſome artful device practiſed to procure a diſcharge—or from deſertion.—A profeſſed Thief is never deficient in that ſpecies of artifice and reſource which is neceſſary to rid him of any incumbrance.

This, however, is ſeldom taken into the calculation when Humanity urges philanthropic Characters to intereſt themſelves in behalf of Criminals; nor could it perhaps otherwiſe have been known, or believed, that ſo many of theſe outcaſts of Society have found means again to mingle with the maſs of the People.

What impreſſion muſt theſe facts make on the intelligent mind?—will they not warrant the following concluſion?

1. That every individual, reſtored to Society in this way, is the means of affording a ſpecies of encouragement, peculiarly calculated to bring others into the ſame dreadful ſituation, from which the unhappy Convict is thus reſcued.

2. That for this reaſon every pardon granted, without ſome leſſer

leſſer puniſhment, or removing the convicts from Society, is a link broken in the chain of juſtice, by annihilating that united ſtrength which binds the whole together.

3. That by removing the terror of puniſhments by frequent pardons, the deſign of the Law is rendered in a great meaſure ineffectual; the lives of perſons *executed* are thrown away, being ſacrificed rather to the vengeance of the Law than to the good of the Public; and no other advantage is received than by getting rid of one thief, whoſe place, (under preſent circumſtances,) will ſpeedily be ſupplied by another.*

NOTHING can ſanction the puniſhment of death for crimes ſhort of murder, *but the terror of the example operating as a means of prevention.*—It is upon this principle alone that one man is ſacrificed to the preſervation of thouſands.—Executions, therefore, being exhibited as ſeldom as a regard to the public intereſt really required, ought to be rendered as *terrific* and *ſolemn* to the eyes of the People as poſſible.

THE puniſhment now in uſe, conſidered in point of law to be next to that of deprivation of life, is *Tranſportation.*

* That able and excellent Magiſtrate, the late Henry Fielding, Eſq. (to whoſe zeal and exertions in the exerciſe of the duties of a Juſtice of the Peace, in the Metropolis, the Public were under infinite obligations)—manifeſted, half a century ago, how much he was impreſſed with the injuries ariſing from frequent pardons.—Thoſe who will contemplate the character and conduct of this valuable man, as well as that of his brother, the late Sir John Fielding, will ſincerely lament that their excellent ideas, and accurate and extenſive knowledge upon every ſubject connected with the Police of the Metropolis, and of the means of preventing crimes were not rendered more uſeful to the Public. It is to be hoped however, that it is not even yet too late.

It has been already mentioned that Parliament authoriſed this ſpecies of Puniſhment in the year 1718—when the general plan of ſending Convicts to the American Plantations was firſt adopted—This Syſtem continued for 56 years; during which period, and until the commencement of the American War in 1775, great numbers of Felons were ſent chiefly to the Province of Maryland.—The rigid diſcipline which the colonial Laws authoriſed the maſters* to exerciſe over ſervants, joined to the proſpects which agricultural purſuits, after ſome experience was acquired, afforded to theſe *Outcaſts*, tended to reform the chief part; and after the expiration of their ſervitude, they mingled in the Society of the Country, under circumſtances highly beneficial to themſelves and even to the Colony. Poſſeſſed in general (as every adroit thief muſt be) of good natural abilities, they avail themſelves of the habits of induſtry they acquired in the years of their ſervitude—became farmers and planters on their own account; and many of them, ſucceeding in theſe purſuits, not only acquired that degree of reſpectability which is attached to property and induſtry; but alſo in their turn became maſters, and purchaſed the ſervitude of future Tranſports ſent out for ſale.†

The

* By the Acts 4 George I. c. 11, and 6 George I. c. 23 the perſons contracting for the tranſportation of convicts to the Colonies, or their aſſigns, had an intereſt in the ſervice of each, for ſeven or fourteen years, according to the term of tranſportation.

† For ſome years previous to the commencement of the American War, the adjudged ſervices of convicts became ſo valuable in Maryland

THE Convicts having accumulated greatly in the year 1776, and the intercourſe with America being ſhut up, it became indiſpenſably neceſſary to reſort to ſome other expedient; and in the choice of difficulties the Syſtem of the *Hulks* was ſuggeſted, and firſt adopted under the authority of an Act of the 16th of his preſent Majeſty.

THE Legiſlature, uncertain with regard to the ſucceſs of this new ſpecies of puniſhment, and wiſhing to make other experiments, by an Act of the ſame Seſſion* empowered the Juſtices of every county in England to prepare Houſes of Correction for the reception of Convicts under ſentence of death, to whom his Majeſty ſhould extend his Royal Mercy, to be kept at hard labour for a term not exceeding ten years.

THE ſame Act, among many other excellent regulations, ordered the Convicts to be kept ſeparate, and not allowed to mix with any offenders convicted of crimes leſs than Larceny—and that they ſhould be fed with coarſe inferior food, water, and ſmall beer, without permiſſion to have any other food, drink, or cloathing, than that allowed by the Act, under certain penalties:—they were to be clothed at the public expence.

Maryland, that contracts were made to convey them without any expence whatſoever to Government, who had formerly allowed 5l. a head: For the reaſons already aſſigned, they generally were more adroit and had better abilities than thoſe who voluntarily engaged themſelves to go to America.

* 16 George III. cap. 43, ſect. 1ſt, 3d, and 11th.

AND

And as an encouragement to theſe delinquents while ſuch as refuſed to work were to receive corporal puniſhment, thoſe who behaved well had not only the proſpect held out of ſhortening the period of their confinement, but alſo were to receive decent clothes, and a ſum of money not leſs than *forty ſhillings*, nor more than *five pounds*, when diſcharged.

This very ſalutary Act (which however would admit of many improvements) was followed up, three years afterwards, by another Statute, (19 George III. cap. 74) which had two very important objects in view.

The firſt was to erect, in ſome convenient common or waſte ground, in either of the counties of *Middleſex*, *Eſſex*, *Kent*, *or Surry*, *Two large Penitentiary Houſes*, the one to hold 600 *male*, and the other 300 *female Convicts*, with proper *ſtorehouſes*, *workhouſes*, and *lodging rooms*; an *infirmary*, *chapel*, and *burying ground*; a *priſon*, *kitchen garden*, and *airing grounds*: with proper *offices*, and other *neceſſary apartments*.

The expence of theſe grounds and erections was to be paid out of the Treaſury; and his Majeſty was empowered to appoint three perſons as a Committee of Management for regulating the Eſtabliſhment; under the controul of the Juſtices of the Peace of the County, and Judges of Aſſize, with power to appoint a *clerk*, *governer*, *chaplain*, *ſurgeon*, or *apothecary*, *ſtore keepers*, *and taſk maſters*; and alſo a *matron* for the females—and to allow ſalaries to each, which were to be paid out of the profits of the work, to be performed by the Convicts.

As

As ſoon as the buildings ſhould be completed, the Court, before whom any perſon was convicted for a tranſportable offence, might, in lieu thereof, order the priſoner to be puniſhed by confinement, in any of theſe Penetentiary Houſes, there to be kept to hard labour in the proportion of 5 *years* inſtead of 7 *years tranſportation*, and not exceeding 7 years in lieu of 14 *years tranſportation*; limiting at the ſame time the number of Convicts to be ſent annually from the Circuits in the Country, and from the different Seſſions in the Metropolis.

This Act lays down various ſpecific rules for the government of the Eſtabliſhment, and for the employment of the Priſoners; and the following works, as being of the moſt ſervile kind and leaſt liable to be ſpoiled by ignorance, neglect, or obſtinacy, are ſelected, namely——

1. Treading in a wheel for moving machinery.
2. Drawing in a capſtan, for turning a mill or engine.
3. Sawing ſtone
4. Poliſhing marble
5. Beating hemp
6. Raſping logwood
7. Chopping rags
8. Making cordage
9. Picking oakum
10. Weaving ſacks
11. Knitting nets, &c. &c.

The food of the different offenders, as in the former Act, was limited to bread and any coarſe meat, with water and ſmall beer; and the Priſoners were to be clothed in uniform apparel, with badges affixed, agreeable to the Inſtitution.

Certain

CERTAIN other rules were eſtabliſhed for the diſcipline of the houſe, under the direction of the Committee to be appointed by his Majeſty; who were to attend every fortnight, and to have power to reward ſuch offenders as ſhould appear moſt diligent and meritorious, by giving them a part of their earnings, to be applied for the uſe of themſelves and families.

AND when an offender ſhould be diſcharged, decent clothing was to be delivered to him; with a ſum of money for preſent ſubſiſtence, not leſs than *twenty ſhillings*, nor more than *three pounds*.

THE ſecond purpoſe of this Act (and which is the only part of it which was ever carried into effect) regards *the continuation of the Syſtem of the Hulks*.

IT declares that for the more effectual puniſhment of atrocious male offenders liable to be tranſported, the Court may order ſuch Convicts as are of proper age, and free from bodily infirmity, to be puniſhed by being kept on board ſhips or veſſels; and employed in hard labour in raiſing ſand, ſoil, and gravel, and cleanſing the River Thames, or any other river, or port, approved by the Privy Council; or in any other works upon the banks or ſhores of the ſame, under the direction of ſuperintendants approved of by the Juſtices, for a term not leſs than *one* year, nor more than *five*; except an offender be liable to tranſportation for 14 years, in which caſe his puniſhment may be commuted for 7 years on board the Hulks.

THE mode of feeding is the ſame as already explained,

plained, and the clothing is to be at the diſcretion of the ſuperintendant. A ſimilar diſcipline, varied only by local circumſtances, is alſo eſtabliſhed; and on the diſcharge of any of the convicts, they are to receive for preſent ſubſiſtence from 20s. to 3l. according to circumſtances.

THE concluding part of the Act obliges the governors and ſuperintendants of the two Eſtabliſhments to make annual returns to the Court of King's Bench: and alſo authoriſes His Majeſty *to appoint an Inſpector of the two Penitentiary Houſes, of the ſeveral veſſels or hulks on the River Thames, and of all the other gaols and places of criminal confinement within the City of London and County of Middleſex:* theſe Inſpectors are perſonally to viſit every ſuch place of confinement at leaſt once a quarter, to examine into the particulars of each, and to make a return to the Court of King's Bench, of the *ſtate of the buildings—the conduct of the officers—treatment of the priſoners—ſtate of their earnings and expences*—and to follow up this by a report to both Houſes of Parliament, at the beginning of each Seſſion.*

It is much to be lamented that neither of theſe two ſalutary Acts, ſo far as regarded *Penitentiary Houſes*, which ſeemed to hold out ſo fair a proſpect of employing convicts, in purſuits connected with *productive*

* The very uſeful Syſtem of Inſpection here alluded to, does not appear to have been ever adopted:—If properly executed, unſpeakable benefits to the Public would unqueſtionably reſult fro it.

labour,

labour, *induſtry*, and ultimate *reformation*, without ſending them out of the kingdom, have been carried effectually into execution;—for in the year 1784, the Syſtem of Tranſportation was again revived, by the Act of the 24th Geo. III. ſtat. 2. cap. 56; "which empowers the Court, before whom a male felon ſhall be convicted, to order the priſoner to be tranſported beyond ſeas, either within His Majeſty's dominions or elſewhere; and his ſervice to be aſſigned to the contractor who ſhall undertake ſuch tranſportation."

The ſame Act continues the Syſtem of the Hulks for a further length of time; by directing the removal of Convicts, under ſentence of death, and reprieved by His Majeſty, and alſo ſuch as are under ſentence of tranſportation (being free from infectious diſorders) to other places of confinement, either inland, or on board of any ſhip or veſſel in the river Thames, or any other navigable river; and to continue them ſo confined until tranſported according to law, or until the expiration of the term of the ſentence ſhould otherwiſe entitle them to their liberty.

This plan of Tranſportation, through the medium of contractors, (although ſome felons were ſent to Africa) does not appear to have anſwered; from the great difficulty of finding any ſituation, ſince the Revolution in America, where the ſervice of Convicts could be rendered productive or profitable to Merchants, who would undertake to tranſport them; and hence aroſe the idea of making an Eſtabliſhment for theſe outcaſts of Society in the infant colony of New

South Wales, to which remote region it was at length determined to tranſport atrocious offenders.—Accordingly, in the year 1787, an Act paſſed, (27 Geo. III. cap. 2,) authorizing the eſtabliſhment of a Court of Judicature for the trial of offenders who ſhould be tranſported to New South Wales.

ANOTHER Act of the following year, (28 Geo. III. cap. 24,) empowered His Majeſty, under his Royal Sign Manual, to authorize any perſon to make contracts for the Tranſportation of offenders, and to direct to whom ſecurity ſhould be given for the due performance of the contract.

BY the Act of 30 Geo. III. cap. 47, the Governor of the Settlement may remit the puniſhment of offenders there: and on a certificate from him their names ſhall be inſerted in the next General Pardon.

UNDER theſe various legiſlative regulations, the two Syſtems of Puniſhment, namely, the *Hulks* and *Tranſportation* to New South Wales, have been authorized and carried into execution.

THE Syſtem of the Hulks commenced on the 12th day of July, in the year 1776*; and from that time until the 12th of December 1795, comprehending a period of nineteen years, 7999 convicts were ordered to be puniſhed by hard labour on the river Thames, and Langſton and Portſmouth harbours, which are accounted for in the following manner.

* In a financial view, the ſyſtem of the Hulks is entitled to very ſerious attention; from the year 1776 to 1789, £220,873 was expended in maintaining the Convicts on the Thames.

Sir John Sinclair's Hiſt. Revenue, Vol. II. page 89.

1. Convicts

1. Convicts ordered to hard labour on the River Thames, from 12th July 1776, to the 11th January, 1778 ——			2024
2. Convicts, *under ſentence of Tranſportation*, put on board the Hulks on the River Thames, from 11th Jaunary, 1783, to 12th December 1795 ——		4775	
3. *Deduct*, under ſentence of Tranſportation, put on board the Hulks in Langſton and Portsmouth Harbours, received from the Hulks, at Woolwich, on the 20th of June 1791 —— ——		466	
		——	4309
Additional Convicts ſent from different priſons to Portsmouth and Langſton from 1791, to 1ſt December 1795 —		1200	
To which, add thoſe from Woolwich as above		466	
		——	1666
		Total	7999
Of the above Convicts there have been			
Diſcharged ——	1610		
Pardoned — —	790		
Eſcaped —— ——	130		
	——	2530	
Removed to other Gaols ——		17	
Tranſported to New South Wales —		2207	
Died* —— ——		1949	
		6700	
And there remain in the Hulks on the Thames —— ——	523		
And at Langſton Habour ——	770		
	——	1299	
Total as above			†7999

* A malignant fever, at one period, carried off a vaſt number, in ſpite of every effort to prevent it.

† Money voted by Parliament for the ſupport of Convicts.

Feb. 1794.	On the Thames - -	£11,393	4	8
	At Langſton and Portſmouth —	18,576	17	8
April 1797.	On the Thames - -	3,033	0	0
	At Langſton Harbour	9,628	12	6
	Maintenance of Convicts at Home	32,000	0	0
	Expended in three Years	£74,631	14	10

The 1299 now on board the Hulks would, according to their ſentence, be diſcharged in the following proportions:—

From Woolwich.		Conv.	Langſton Harbour.		Conv.
Anno 1796	—	3	Anno 1796	—	15
1798	—	29	1797	—	7
1799	—	183	1798	—	79
1800	—	142	1799	—	200
1801	—	52	1800	—	150
1802	—	34	1801	—	120
1806	—	5	1802	—	106
1807	—	6			677
1808	—	2		For Life	99
		456		Total	776
	For Life	67		At Woolwich	523
	Total	523			1299

THE Contractors for the Convicts at Woolwich and Langſton Harbour, (as appears from documents laid before the Houſe of Commons) entered into an agreement with the Lords of the Treaſury, obliging themſelves for *the conſideration of* 1*s*. 3*d*. *per day*, (being £22 16*s*. 3*d*. a year *for each Convict*,) to provide at their own coſt or charge, *one* or more *Hulks*, to keep the ſame in proper repair, to provide proper Ships' Companies for the ſafe Cuſtody of ſuch Convicts; and ſufficient *meat*, *drink*, *clothing*, and *medical aſſiſtance*, for the Convicts; as alſo to ſuſtain all other charges (excepting the expence of the *Chaplain*, *Coroner*, and bounties to diſcharge Convicts:*) obeying, at the

* This expence, by an account laid before the Houſe of Commons, for one Year, ending the 15th Feb. 1792, appears to be—

	£.	s.	d.
Expence of Chaplain, Coroner, and Bounties for Convicts at Woolwich	221	17	4
At Langſton and Portſmouth Harbours	153	19	8
Total	£375	17	0

ſame

ſame time, all the orders of His Majeſty's principal Secretary of State for the Home Deparment, reſpecting the Convicts.

THE terms of theſe laſt contracts appear to be as favourable for Government as could reaſonably be expected, under all circumſtances; and the advantages to the Public are the more important as it appears from the ſame documents laid before the Houſe of Commons, that the labour performed by the Convicts is productive in a certain degree,—*as the following Statement will ſhew:*

From the 1ſt January 1789 to the 1ſt January 1792, it appears that 653,432 days' work had been performed at Langſton Harbour, Portſmouth, and Woolwich Warren; which being eſtimated at 9d. a day, is —— £24,503 14

and

From the 1ſt January 1789 to the 1ſt January 1792, it alſo appears that 260,440 days' work had been performed at the Dock-yard at Woolwich; which being partly performed by artificers in a more productive ſpecies of labour, is eſtimated at 1s. a day —— 13,022 0

Total value of Convicts' labour in 3 years* £.37,525 14

FROM theſe Statements it appears, that the eſtimated labour of the Convicts on board the Hulks, amounts to about 3-5th parts of the actual expence incurred by their maintenance.—While it is allowed that

* 500 Convicts were employed at Woolwich, and 510 at Langſton and Portſmouth, at the time theſe Accounts were made up; making in all 1010 Perſons.

conſiderable

conſiderable improvements have been made with regard to the reduction of the expence; that proviſion has alſo been made for religious and moral inſtruction, by eſtabliſhed ſalaries to chaplains;—and that the contractors have honourably performed their part of the undertaking; it is much to be lamented that this experiment has not been attended with more beneficial conſequences to the Public; not only in rendering the labour of the Convicts productive in a greater degree, ſo as at leaſt to be equal to the expence, but alſo in amending the morals of theſe our miſerable fellow-mortals; ſo that on their return to Society, they might, in ſome reſpect, atone for the errors of their former lives, by a courſe of honeſt induſtry, uſeful to themſelves and to their Country. On the contrary, experience has ſhewn that many of them, inſtead of profiting by the puniſhment they have ſuffered (forgetting they were under ſentence of death, and undiſmayed by the dangers they have eſcaped) immediately ruſh into the ſame courſe of depredation and warfare upon the Public: nay, ſo hardened and determined in this reſpect have ſome of them been, as even to make propoſals to their old friends, the Receivers, previous to the period of their diſcharge, to purchaſe their newly acquired plunder. It has already been ſhewn, that thoſe few alſo, who are leſs depraved, and perhaps diſpoſed to amend their conduct, can find no reſource for labour; and are thus, too frequently, compelled, by dire neceſſity, to herd with their former aſſociates in iniquity.—See *page* 92, and the note there.

REFLECTING on this Syſtem of Puniſhment taken in connection with the various facts already detailed in this Work, it ſeems not impracticable, by ſome improved arrangments, even to render the Hulks an uſeful Eſtabliſhment, without the hazard of thoſe injuries to the Public, which are at preſent experienced.

To effect this purpoſe, it muſt be laid down as an invariable principle, *that the labour muſt be ſuch as to cover every expence whatſoever;* and *that no Convict*, guilty of death, ſhall be permitted to return *upon Society*, without ſecurity for good behaviour.

BY ſelecting thoſe atrocious Offenders, who have forfeited their lives without any claim to mercy, as the only Convicts who ſhall ever be employed in the Hulks, and by adjudging them to ſerve in a courſe of hard labour during the whole of their lives, a more dreadful example* would be held out to their aſſociates in iniquity, than even the puniſhment of death itſelf: and little doubt can be entertained, that while theſe forlorn Outcaſts might be rendered in ſome degree uſeful, their condition, and the dread of a ſimilar doom, would deter many others from the commiſſion of crimes.

WHOEVER ſhall, from habit or education, be able to mingle, in a diſcuſſion of this ſort, a general knowledge of the common affairs of life, with the information attached to the duty of a Magiſtrate, relative to this branch of the criminal juriſprudence of the country, will at once perceive, that there exiſt many more

* Vide Chap. XI. where this propoſition is fully elucidated and explained in pages 238—241; 260; 279.

reſources

reſources for the profitable employment of Convicts, than will occur to thoſe whoſe thoughts and purſuits have run in a different channel.

In every part of Great Britain, the labour of man has become extremely valuable. While the extenſive Manufactures of the Country occupy the more ingenious handicrafts; men are often, nay always, wanting for the more laborious occupations of *digging canals—removing earth for embankments,—quarrying ſtones* of different kinds, for *building* and *pavements:* working on the highways—at *allum works,* and in *raiſing coals* and *ore* from the numerous *mines* in different parts of the country, where there is an inexhauſtible reſource for human labour.

It has been already obſerved in the courſe of this Work, (*and it is an obſervation that well deſerves attention*), "That it rarely happens *that an atrocious offender, or a profeſſed thief, is not an ingenious, clever man.*"—He muſt be a man not only of reſource, but poſſeſſing that firmneſs of mind and courage, which, if uſefully and virtuouſly employed, would have raiſed him above the ſphere that many of this claſs appear to occupy in Society.

Why, therefore, ſhould not the Public reap the benefit of this ingenuity, in its fulleſt extent, as far as ſhall be conſiſtent with ſafe cuſtody?

While the labour of man is ſo valuable; while ſo many public and private undertakings are going on in this country, requiring this labour; it is worthy the moſt ſerious attention that, *in many inſtances,* the ſervice of

of Convicts would be far ſuperior to that of the general run of labourers; from the certainty of having the labour performed in a given time, ariſing from the legal diſcipline and ſubordination, which muſt enter into the Syſtem of controul and ſafe cuſtody; where neither the *alehouſe*, nor *holiday rambles* will diſappoint the employers, as it is at preſent too frequently the caſe, on ſudden or important emergencies.

UPON a ſubject of this kind, of all others the moſt important to Society, it is not neceſſary to *hazard* vague or *uncertain ſpeculations*.—To men of buſineſs, and men of the world, the means now ſuggeſted for the uſeful employment of Convicts is *obvious* and *practicable* at firſt view.—The labour of man carried to its fulleſt extent, where a body of people are collected together, may be eſtimated, at the preſent period, on an average, at 1*s*. 8*d*. a day, even in the coarſeſt and moſt ſervile employment:—But if authority could be exerciſed, and unneceſſary interruptions of labour prevented, the average would be equal to *two ſhillings* at leaſt: and hence it may be fairly concluded, that to any contractor, who had the means of employing *able-bodied convicts*, their ſervices, while in health, would be worth about 30l. a year.

THIS will be more obvious, when it is taken into the calculation, that many of theſe unhappy people have been bred to uſeful mechanical employments, which might render their labour extremely productive; while others, by conſtant practice, in even the coarſeſt works, ſoon acquire a ſleight or facility in the execu-

tion,

tion, which enables them to double, and ſometimes to treble, their earnings in the courſe of a year.—This has been manifeſted, in innumerable inſtances, in removing earth, or making embankments for canals and inland navigations.—A ſtranger to this ſpecies of labour, of the greateſt bodily ſtrength, cannot, at the outſet, earn near ſo much money as a perſon of not half the athletic powers, who has been accuſtomed to ſuch work.

The ſame reaſoning applies to every kind of labour; and therefore if Convicts, deſtined to ſervile employments for life, are not at firſt able to earn the uſual wages, conſtant practice, aided by their own natural genius, will ſoon enable them to reach the *né plus ultra of human exertion;* They would thus be rendered valuable acquiſitions to many enterpriſing and uſeful Aſſociations in this kingdom; who would not only be able to give ample ſecurity for their ſafe cuſtody, but alſo for the due performance of every other covenant which might relate to the *preſervation of health*, and to the *food*, *cloathing*, *hours of labour*, and *religious and moral inſtruction* of ſuch Convicts: as well as for the allowance in money to be made to each, out of their earnings: For ſuch encouragement ſhould be held out, not only to ſoften the rigour of the puniſhment, in proportion to the good behaviour of the Convict, but alſo to aſſiſt in the ſupport of the families of thoſe who have wives and children, or to make reſtitution to thoſe they have injured.

Let the Experiment only be tried at firſt on a ſmall ſcale; and, if the Author of theſe pages is not much

much miſtaken, applications would be made by perſons of great reſpectability, and even premiums offered for an aſſignment of the ſervices of Convicts under ſuch circumſtances: thus relieving the Public from a very heavy annual expence, and rendering uſeful and productive to the Country the labour of the moſt miſchievous part of the Community; whoſe atonement in this manner for the injuries they have done to Society, by being more immediately under the eye of the Public, would probably go further in preventing crimes (as has been already repeatedly urged) than even Death itſelf, or any other mode of puniſhment that could be deviſed.*

But though it ſhould not accord with the wiſdom of the Legiſlature to permit the labour of convicts to be let out, on contract, to any perſon who can give proper ſecurity for performing the covenants which may be required, there are other methods of rendering their exertions uſeful; by dividing them among the different Dock-yards, aſſigning a particular place where they ſhall work by themſelves, in *moving* and *ſawing large timber*, *forging anchors* or *making cordage*. In theſe ſituations, under proper management, their labour would, in a very ſhort time, yield at leaſt double the ſum neceſſary to maintain them; and afford a liberal reſource for thoſe pecuniary encouragements, which would reconcile them to their lot, and induce them to exert all their vigour in rendering their labour productive.

The

* Vide Chap XI. Pages 238—241; *and page* 311.

THE great error hitherto, already ſufficiently explained, has been in permitting Convicts to be at large upon Society; after herding together under circumſtances where the certainty of liberty within a known period excited no other wiſh than to return to their former crimes; encouraged and fortified in wickedneſs, by additional ſources of ill-gained knowledge, for eluding detection and evading the law.

WHEN an atrocious offender has forfeited his life by the Laws of his Country, and is ready to drop into the grave, with the dread before his eyes of being placed upon the table of an Anatomiſt for diſſection: —where is the hardſhip of giving him an option to accept of *perpetual labour*, as the price of life?—Yet that this has been thought too ſevere, may be gathered from the Acts of the Legiſlature quoted in this Chapter.

A Moment's reflection, however, on the operation of this ſpecies of Puniſhment would ſhew, that in point of manual labour, the hardſhip to be impoſed is no more than every honeſt artiſan, who works induſtriouſly for his family, muſt, *during the whole courſe of his life*, impoſe upon himſelf.—The conditions of a Convict would even in ſome reſpects be ſuperior; inaſmuch as he would have medical aſſiſtance, and other advantages tending to the preſervation of health, which do not attach to the lower claſſes of the People; whoſe irregularities, not being reſtrained, and whoſe purſuits and labours, not being directed by good judgement and intelligence, often produce bad health and extreme poverty and diſtreſs.

BUT

But although it is ſuggeſted as an indiſpenſable general rule, for the purpoſe of preventing crimes, that no offender who has been condemned to death, ſhould ever be at large upon Society again, it is by no means meant to inſinuate that the Royal Mercy ſhould be intirely ſhut againſt all theſe unhappy outcaſts;—God Forbid!—It may happen that ſome of them may well deſerve Mercy, after certain probation, and the hope of obtaining it ſhould ſtill be kept alive; but in this, *as well as in every other caſe*, it ſurely would be greatly for the intereſt of the Public, that free pardons ſhould only be obtained, on the expreſs condition that two reſponſible perſons ſhould become Bail for the good behaviour of the Convict, for the term of ſeven years at leaſt; and that ſuch bail ſhould forfeit a certain ſum of money, if any new crime was committed within that period.—This ſhould be previouſly underſtood by all perſons applying for pardons; and it would tend to prevent abuſe if the applicants themſelves, or two of them, were required to become Bail for the convict on the above conditions.

This is ſurely a moderate requeſt: for as every Convict thus reſtored to Society, may be reaſonably ſuppoſed to increaſe the riſk of public injury; a right attaches to the Community to expect ſome ſecurity againſt ſuch additional hazard.—And this would probably be granted with the leſs reluctance, as thoſe who generally intereſt themſelves in procuring pardons, do it, either from a belief of the Convict's innocence, or from a ſtrong impreſſion that he never will again offend againſt the Laws of his Country.

Having

HAVING thus ſuggeſted ſuch expedients as have occured for improving the Syſtem of the Hulks, and Puniſhments by labour in this Country; it now remains to examine the facts regarding the preſent mode of *Tranſportation* of convicts to New South Wales; with a view to conſider how for any practicable improvements can be introduced into that Syſtem.*

THE moſt prominent objection is not to the ſpecies of puniſhment; but to the enormous expence attending it; which could not poſſibly have been foreſeen at the time, otherwiſe it would probably have never been adopted.† THE

* SIR JOHN SINCLAIR (whose indefatigable researches deserve much commendation) in his History of the Publ c Revenue, published in 1790, Vol. II. Page 89, makes the following observation.

"About £100,000. has already been laid out in attempting to "establish a very unpromising Colony in New South Wales. "—At the most moderate calculation, the Punishment of "petty felons, if the same measures are pursued, wil cost "above £50,000. per annum: an article which has not as yet "been stated in any estimate of the permanent expences of "this Country."

† From the accounts and papers which were laid before the House of Commons relative to the Convicts transported to New South Wales, and ordered to be printed the 8th of April, 1791, and the 10th and 26th of March 1792, the following Expences appear to have been incurred, in the course of about four years.

1. Expence of the Civil Establishment of New South Wales, from the year 1787, to the 10th of October, 1790. - -	£13.190 17 1
2. Expence of the Military Establishment from the year 1787, to the 1st of January, 1791.	29.669 16 9
3. Expence of Transporting Convicts to New South Wales as far as the same could be made up on the 9th of February, 1791 -	161 075 17 2
Carried over	£203,936 11 0

4. Cost

THE firſt embarkation to New South Wales commenced in 1787, and in the month of May in the following year, 1030 male and female Convicts were landed on the new Colony. In twenty-one months after, there were 77 deaths and 87 births in the whole Settlement; which was divided, by placing a part of the Convicts in Norfolk Iſland, a ſmall fertile ſpot, containing only about 14,000 acres of land; and ſituated

	Brought over			£ 203,936	11 0
4. Coſt of Provisions and Stores which have been ſent to New South Wales for the maintenance and ſupport of the Settlements there; as far as the ſame could be made up on the 9th of February 1791. — —				84,553	4 8¼
5. Expences of His Majeſty's ſhips *Syrius*, *Supply*, *Guardian*, and *Gorgon*, ſent on ſervice to New South Wales — —				95,601	0 0
Total (according to the Statement, printed by order of the Houſe of Commons, 8th of April 1791) — — —				384,090	15 8¼
1. Expence of provisions and ſundry articles ſent to South Wales, including bills drawn on account of Convicts ſent thither; per account, made up to the 7th of Feb. 1792	£22,179	12	6		
2. Expence of provisions and ſtores ſent to New South Wales, for the ſupport of the Convicts, including bills drawn; per account, made up to 23d of Feb. 1792 —	53,551	17	0½		
3. Expence of cloathing, tools, and implements of huſbandry, ſhipped in the Pitt Transport; reported 16th of Feb. 1792 — —	7,937	3	4		
4. Expence of cloathing and neceſſaries, ſhipped in the Kitty Transport; reported 16th of Feb. 1792. —	195	0	0		
Carried over	£83,863	14	10½	£384,090	15 8¼

5. Specie,

ated about 1200 miles diſtant from Sydney Cove, in New South Wales; where the ſeat of Government is fixed.—In this Project, and in the tranſportation and maintenance of about 7,000 convicts, above half a million of money has been already expended.* A circumſtance, which certainly ſhews the great anxiety of Government to deviſe means of puniſhment calculated to rid Society of theſe irreclaimable outcaſts; whoſe daily accumulation called for the adoption of ſome expedient to prevent their return upon the Public.

LIKE all new Colonial Settlements, great ſtruggles, ſevere hardſhips, and difficulties were experienced at

Brought over	£83,863	14	10½	£384,090	15	8½
5. Specie ſhipped to New South Wales in the Kitty Transport; reported 16th of Feb. 1792 –	1,001	0	0			
6. Cloathing and other articles, ordered to be provided by an order of Treaſury, dated 5th of Jan. 1792; eſtimated by report 16th of Feb. 1792 at –	12,000	0	0			
Total, according to the Statement, printed by an order of the Houſe of Commons, 10th and 26th of March 1792 – –				96,864	14	10½
Aggregate Total				£480,955	10	7¼
*** By the above-mentioned Document, the future Civil Eſtabliſhment is fixed annually at – –	£3,856	0	0			
Future annual charge of the Military Eſtabliſhment	6,134	7	3			
Total, from 1791 to 1792				9,990,	7	3
Total Expence, as far as could be made up till February 1792 – – –				£490,945	17	10¼
Further vote of Parliament, 5th Feb. 1794,				19,820	8	10
Further vote for money iſſued and not provided for, April 1797 — —				33,825	14	1
Further vote for New South Wales for 1797				30,000	0	0
* Total till 1797				£574,592	0	9¼

the outſet, and for ſome years after were heightened in a very conſiderable degree, by the immenſe diſtance from the mother country ;—the vaſt length of the voyage ; and the difficulty and uncertainty of ſending regular ſupplies ; theſe were often felt, (notwithſtanding the attention of Government) as ſerious evils; ſince the principal ſupport of the Colony, for the firſt three years, depended chiefly on the proviſions, ſtores, and cloathing, which were ſent from England. And although with regard to *mere ſubſiſtence*, there is now a proſpect of the Colony becoming independent of ſupplies from this Country : yet with reſpect to cloathing and all other articles, its wants will experience no dimunition, and Humanity requires that they ſhould be attended to.

When the meaſure of eſtabliſhing a ſettlement in New South Wales was determined upon, a hope was probably entertained that while the great expence of a paſſage home, joined to the fertility of the ſoil, and the ſalubrity of the climate, would induce convicts to remain after the expiration of their baniſhment, ſo as not to become troubleſome again in their native country ; the tranſportation to an unknown region, inhabited by ſavages and placed at ſuch a remote diſtance from England, would exhibit this ſpecies of puniſhment in a light ſo terrific, as to prove the means of preventing crimes.

Experience, however, has ſhewn not only that this ſalutary effect has not been produced ; but that the great diſtance of New South Wales has not proved a bar to the return of a conſiderable number of the

more atrocious and adroit thieves, ſeveral of whom are known to be again upon the town.

If the aged or infirm only were ſent out, they would, in proceſs of time, become the chief inhabitants of the Colony, and would prove a dead weight upon Government as long as they exiſted.

Considering the very remote diſtance of this new Colony, it is much to be lamented, that no immediate proſpect is held out of any one of its productions ever becoming a valuable article of commerce in Europe.—This circumſtance, by depriving the inhabitants of the power of making any returns for the ſupplies of Cloathing, and other European articles, which their neceſſities require, joined to the great expence of conveying ſuch ſupplies, encourages no hope that the national expences can be materially diminiſhed (excepting with regard to the articles of proviſion) for a great length of time.*

As the expectation formed of the early ability of the new inhabitants at leaſt to ſupply all their own wants, ſeems in a great meaſure diſappointed, the deſire to reduce the national expence annually incurred, or to keep it within ſome moderate bounds, will ſuggeſt the idea of limiting the tranſportation of felons. This may be done by inflicting this puniſhment chiefly on thoſe more atrocious offenders, (connected with gangs of thieves in the metropolis) who are not only in the

* Cultivation of Indigo ſeems to hold out the only proſpect of enabling the new Coloniſts to pay for the ſupplies which muſt neceſſarily be ſent them.—The climate ſeems to be well calculated for the production of this article, and it might be right to order experiments to be made, as the freight would not be high on ſo valuable a Commodity.

full

full vigour of youth and health, ſo as to ſupport themſelves by their own labour; but who alſo poſſeſs that rooted depravity which renders it dangerous to hazard their mixing with convicts unacquainted with the vices of the Metropolis; or others, who might, according to the idea already ſuggeſted, be rendered uſeful in their native country.

But a conſiderable difficulty ſtill ariſes, which certainly was not in the contemplation of the Legiſlature, when this ſyſtem of tranſportation was firſt deviſed.—What is to become of thoſe convicts who are *aged*, *lame*, *ruptured*, *epileptic*, or otherwiſe incapacitated from being uſeful in agricultural purſuits?—they cannot be ſent to ſo diſtant a region, without, in the firſt inſtance, doing violence to the feelings of humanity, by hazarding their death upon ſo long a voyage; or, if they arrive, of entailing upon the Public a great additional expence, by ſupporting them as long as they exiſt. This claſs (who are not ſeldom the moſt criminal) can be ſupported at home at, perhaps, 1-5th of the annual expence to be incurred by their tranſportation; ſome means may therefore be deviſed of employing them in Penitentiary Houſes, ſo as to render their labour at leaſt equal to their ſupport.

The foregoing obſervations may ſerve to ſhew the propriety of eſtabliſhing, perhaps, *four* modes of puniſhment for felons liable to the penalties of death or tranſportation.

1. To ſelect the moſt docile and the leaſt depraved convicts, who have either been recently led aſtray, or have been convicted of crimes committed in the country, and who do not at all belong to any gang or criminal aſſociation in the Metropolis; to be em-

 ployed

ployed either in the dock yards, or their ſervices made over to perſons engaged in public works; who would agree to feed and clothe them, and to make them certain allowances for the ſupport of their families, from the produce of their labour—and this without any expence to the public.

II. To ſelect thoſe very atrocious offenders who are able to work, but too far advanced in life to anſwer the expence of ſending them to New South Wales, and to confine them, during life, in the Hulks; to labour in raiſing ballaſt upon in the River Thames; or to perform ſervile work in the public arſenals; under circumſtances where every attention ſhould be paid to their health and religious inſtruction.

III. To ſelect the moſt depraved and hardened convicts, in the vigour of life, who belong to gangs of rogues, have extenſive criminal connections in the Metropolis, and who have been long upon the town as profeſſed thieves and burglars; and tranſport them to New South Wales for life.

IV. To ſelect the *aged*, *infirm*, *lame*, *ruptured*, and *epileptic* capital convicts, and confine them for life in Penitentiary Houſes, allowing them, as an encouragement to labour as far as they are able, one moiety of the net profits of their earnings, after all expences are paid.

THIS mode of diſpoſing of theſe unhappy *outcaſts*, while it tended greatly to reduce the preſent expence, would, when combined with the other regulations which are propoſed, operate very powerfully in reducing the number of crimes, as well as criminals, and of courſe the number of convicts in future.

EXAMPLES of puniſhment in immediate executions ſolemnly conducted, where the great enormity of the offence rendered ſo dreadful a ſacrifice neceſſary for the good of the public; joined to the exhibition of others doomed to work on the highways or at public works in the view of the great body of the people; while a third claſs ſhould be beheld in the forlorn

ſtate

ſtate of perpetual impriſonment in the Hulks, without hopes of pardon, unleſs under extraordinary circumſtances of good behaviour, and where ſecurity could be found; and a fourth baniſhed from their country for ever; would, perhaps, prove the moſt merciful arrangements that could be made for the prevention of crimes, and the happineſs and ſecurity of the maſs of the people.—From the melancholy picture which has been exhibited in the preceding pages of this volume, it is but too evident, that for the purpoſe of extending ſecurity, and even mercy, to the public at large, ſomething ſtrong and energetic has become indiſpenſably neceſſary.

PENITENTIARY-HOUSES, now propoſed, for the confinement of diſeaſed convicts, have, for the laſt twenty years, been conſidered as a very popular mode of puniſhment; and it cannot be ſufficiently lamented that the laws for giving energy and effect to this Syſtem have not been in a greater degree improved, and carried more generally into execution.—For, the diſappointments which have been experienced as to expected utility, wherever ſuch houſes have been erected, and not ſucceſsfully conducted, upon a minute examination, will be found to have proceeded not leſs from the deficiency of the Laws, than from errors in the executive management:—The laſt requires an aſſemblage of qualities, diſpoſitions, and endowments, which ſeem rarely to meet in any one man—namely, *the education and habits of a complete man of buſineſs and reſource,—a general acquaintance with the common affairs of life—an active and diſcriminating mind, and indefatigable induſtry,—joined to a philanthropic diſpoſition—the pureſt*

pureſt morals; without any hurtful propenſity or turn for idle amuſement;—and theſe muſt all unite in a perſon to whom ſuch a ſituation would prove convenient and comfortable.

THAT ſuch men are to be found (although ſeldom) is unqueſtionably true. It is reaſonable to preſume that public advertiſements, offering adequate encouragements, would bring men of great merit and diſcretion forward; whenever it ſhall become the ſyſtem to have recourſe to ſuch a *mode* of application.—Under ſuch ſuperintendance there would be little danger, with the reſources which the Metropolis affords, of finding good and productive labour ſuited to the ſituation and former purſuits of the convicts; while proper attention would be beſtowed on the means of working their reformation, and of reſtoring the leſs criminal to Society, after a certain period; with a proſpect of becoming more uſeful and peaceable members of the Community.—It is earneſtly to be hoped, therefore, that the good intentions of the Legiſlature will not be defeated, and that the ſalutary meaſure of building and improving Penitentiary Houſes in the different counties will be carried into effectual execution, grounded on the act of the 16th of His preſent Majeſty already mentioned.—And if, in addition to this, the national Penitentiary Houſes for male and female convicts, authorized to be built in the vicinity of the Metropolis, by the Act of the 19th of George III. cap. 74, (enlarged by the 34th George III, cap. 84) ſhall be carried into execution, upon an improved principle, a moſt uſeful reſource will be afforded, not only for

for the confinement of aged and diſeaſed convicts, but alſo for thoſe who are convicted of larcenies and miſdemeanors, and whoſe puniſhment does not extend to tranſportation.

THE number of Convicts of this laſt deſcription is extremely numerous, as has already been ſhewn;* of whom many hundreds, after a ſhort impriſonment, are thrown back every year upon Society, *without reformation,—without character,—without friends, and without the means of ſubſiſtence.*—The reſult is painful to reflect upon.—They generally reſort to new crimes, to which they are ſeldom ill-diſpoſed, from the education they have received in the ſchools of profligacy, which they have recently left; and by this kind of gradation the ſlight offender becomes a complete villain.

LET an appeal be made to the feelings of humanity in behalf of theſe early victims to vice and criminality, and let their unhappy ſituation plead for the eſtabliſhment of the local and national Penitentiary Houſes which the Legiſlature has authoriſed.—By this means, while the link of connection with their aſſociates in miſchief is deſtroyed, youthful criminals will be arreſted in the career of villainy; and after a courſe of labour, ſobriety, and religious and moral inſtruction, joined to good and judicious diſcipline, accurately carried into execution, they may be alſo reſtored to Society, with minds freed from depravity, and with ſuch habits of induſtry and ſuch a diſpoſition to lead a new life as may entitle them to hope for employment: This

* Vide general view of Priſoners puniſhed and diſcharged in one Year, page 230.

benefit

benefit may be ſecured to them by a certificate of good behaviour; which may remove their former ſtigma, reſcue them from the dreadful ſtate of being outcaſts of Society, and afford them an opportunity of ſupporting themſelves by honeſt labour when they are once more upon the world.

THESE propoſitions are not the refinements of ſpeculation, doubtful and uncertain in their iſſue.—The whole ſyſtem accords either with what has been already ſuggeſted, in ſubſtance and effect, by the Legiſlature; or what has been conceived to be practicable, under the controul of an able and active ſuperintendance.—If imperfections in the progreſs of the execution of the deſign ſhall be diſcovered, remedies will occur.—And in a matter of ſo much importance to Society, as well as to the cauſe of Humanity, no good man will withold his advice or aſſiſtance, whenever it may be required, in perfecting a plan, the object of which is to reſcue thouſands yet unborn from miſery and deſtruction.

CHAP.

CHAP. XIII.

The Police of the Metropolis examined.—Its organization explained, with regard to that branch which relates to the prevention and ſuppreſſion of Crimes.—The utility of the new Syſtem, eſtabliſhed in 1792, *examined and explained.—Reaſons aſſigned why this Syſtem has not tended, in a greater degree, to the ſuppreſſion and prevention of atrocious Crimes.—Its great deficiency from the want of funds, by which Magiſtrates are crippled in their exertions, with regard to the detection and puniſhment of Offenders.—Reaſons in favour of a New Syſtem.—The Police of the City of London (as now conſtituted) explained and examined.—Suggeſtions relative to eſtabliſhed Juſtices, and the benefits likely to reſult from their exertions in aſſiſting the City Magiſtrates; from whoſe other engagements and purſuits, that cloſe and laborious attention cannot be expected which the public intereſt requires.—The Magiſtrates of London the moſt reſpectable, perhaps, in the world.—The vaſt labour and weight of duty attached to the chief Magiſtrate.—The Aldermen have certain duties aſſigned them, which ought not, in juſtice, to be augmented, as they act gratuitouſly.—The benefits which reſult to the Community from eſtabliſhed Police Magiſtrates, conſidered in different points of view; and exemplified in the advantages which have ariſen from the Syſtem under the Act of* 1792.—*General reflections on the advantages which would ariſe from the various remedies which have be propoſed in the courſe of this Work.—Theſe benefits, however, only of a partial nature, inadequate to the*

object

object of complete protection, for want of a centre-point and ſuperintending Eſtabliſhment, under the controul of the firſt Miniſter of Police.—Reaſons aſſigned in favour of ſuch a Syſtem.—The advantages that would reſult from its adoption.—A ſhort view of the annual expence of the preſent Police Eſtabliſhment.—A reduction, or more uſeful appropriation, of theſe funds would probably be the reſult of the propoſed Eſtabliſhment.—The ideas of enlightened Foreigners on the Police of the Metropolis explained.—Reflections ſuggeſted by thoſe ideas.—Obſervations on the Police of Paris previous to the Revolution in France: elucidated by Anecdotes of the Emperor Joſeph the IId. and Monſ. De Sartine.—The danger of an inundation of Foreign Sharpers and Villains on the return of Peace.—The ſituation of Europe requires, and the neceſſity of a well-regulated Police points out the utility of, an auxiliary Board of Commiſſioners for managing the Police.—Their duty explained, under twelve different heads.—Further explanations, tending to elucidate the Remedy propoſed.

HAVING in the preceding Chapters endeavoured to bring under the review of the Reader, not only thoſe prominent cauſes which have occaſioned that great increaſe of Public Wrongs, which every good man muſt deplore, but alſo the *various claſſes of delinquency*, which fill up the melancholy catalogue of human depravity;—as well as ſuch obſervations and facts, relative to *detection*, *trials*, and *puniſhments*, as

ſeemed

ſeemed to be neceſſary for the purpoſe of elucidating a ſubject of great importance to be underſtood by all ranks of Society; it remains now to explain and develope the *Syſtem* hitherto eſtabliſhed for the purpoſe of protecting the Public againſt thoſe enormities; and from which is to be expected that energy, and thoſe exertions, which have been ſhewn to be ſo indiſpenſably neceſſary, for the ſuppreſſion and prevention of crimes.

THE POLICE *of this great Metropolis* is undoubtedly a Syſtem highly intereſting to be underſtood, although heretofore (as far as the Author has had acceſs to know) it has never been, at any period, fully explained through the medium of the Preſs;—and hence it is, that a vaſt proportion of thoſe who reſide in the Capital, as well as the multitude of ſtrangers who reſort to it, have no accurate idea of the principles of organization, which move ſo complicated a machine; eſtabliſhing thoſe conveniences and accommodations, and preſerving that regularity which prevails in the particular branches of Police which may be denominated *Municipal Regulations*; ſuch as *paving*, *watching*, *lighting*, *cleanſing*, and *removing nuiſances*; *furniſhing water*; *the mode of building houſes*; *extinguiſhing fires*; *regulating coaches, carts*, and *other carriages*; and a variety of other uſeful improvements, tending to the comfort and convenience of the inhabitants. This important part of the Syſtem, however, not falling within the criminal department, is reſerved for the next Chapter.

WITH

WITH regard to that branch which is connected with the *prevention* and *ſuppreſſion* of Crimes; it has been already ſtated in this Work, that twenty-ſix Magiſtrates, forming that reſpectable body, comprehending the Lord Mayor and Aldermen,* ſit in

* The following are the names of the Aldermen at preſent in the Magiſtracy of the City; arranged according to their Seniority.

1761	Right Hon. Thomas Harley,	Bridge Ward without
69	John Wilkes, Eſq.	Farringdon without
72	Sir Watkin Lewes, Knt.	Lime-ſtreet
72	Sir William Plomer Knt.	Baſſiſhaw
74	Nathaniel Newnham Eſq.	Vintry
76	Richard Clarke, Eſq.	Broad-ſtreet
77	Thomas Wright, Eſq.	Candlewick
81	William Gill, Eſq.	Walbrook
82	John Boydell, Eſq.	Cheap
83	Sir James Sanderſon, Knt.	Bridge within
84	Paul Le Meſurier, Eſq.	Dowgate
84	Brook Watſon, Eſq. Ld. Mayor	Cordwainers
85	Thomas Skinner, Eſq.	Queenhithe
85	Wm. Curtis, Eſq.	Tower
85	Sir Benjamin Hammett, Eſq.	Portſoken
86	William Newnham, Eſq.	Farringdon within
86	G. M. Macauley, Eſq.	Colemen-ſtreet
89	J. W. Anderſon, Eſq.	Alderſgate-ſtreet
90	Harvey C. Combe, Eſq.	Aldgate
90	Sir Richard Carr Glyn, Knt.	Biſhopſgate-ſtreet
93	Stephen Langſton, Eſq.	Bread-ſtreet
93	William Staines, Eſq.	Cripplegate
95	Sir John Eamer, Knt.	Langborne
95	William Luſhington, Eſq.	Billingſgate
96	Sir William Herne, Knt.	Caſtle-Baynard
96	Robert Williams, Eſq.	Cornhill

Sir John William Roſe, Knt. Recorder of London, a Magiſtrate, holding rank above the Aldermen who have not ſerved the office of Lord Mayor.—He aſſiſts at the General and Quarter Seſſions of the Peace, and in the principal affairs of the City; but does not ſit in rotation.

Mr. Newman, Clerk to the Lord Mayor, or ſitting Alderman at the Manſion-houſe

Mr. Whittle, Clerk to the ſitting Alderman at Guildhall.

rotation

rotation every forenoon, at the Manſion-houſe, and at Guildhall, and take cognizance of all matters of Police within the ancient juriſdiction of the City of London: while twenty-four eſtabliſhed Magiſtrates have been appointed for every other part of the Metropolis;* having particular offices or courts of juſ-

* The following are the Public Offices in the Metropolis; (excluſive of the city of London;) and the reſpective Magiſtrates who *preſide*, and the Clerks who *officiate* at each.

Weſtminſter.

Bow-ſtreet, Covent Garden	Sir William Addington, Knt.	*Magiſtrates*
	Nicholas Bond, Eſq.	
	Richard Ford, Eſq.	
	Meſſ. Lavender and Davies	*Clerks*

The following ſeven Public Offices were eſtabliſhed by the Act 32. Geo. III. cap. 53; and continued for 5 years by 36 Geo. III. Cap. 75.

Queen'sSquare, St. Margarets, Weſtminſter.	Cranley Thomas Kerby, Eſq.	*Magiſtrates*
	Henry James Pye, Eſq.	
	James Pettitt Andrews, Eſq.	
	Meſſ. Arthur Gliddon, and Peter Kerby	*Clerks*
Great Marl-borough-ſtreet, Oxford Road	Nathaniel Conant, Eſq.	*Magiſtrates*
	John Scott, Eſq.	
	Philip Neave, Eſq	
	Meſſ. Henry Peach Butler and J. Thornton	*Clerks*

Middleſex.

Hatton Garden Holborn	Richard Clark, Eſq.	*Magiſtrates*
	William Bleamire, Eſq.	
	Aaron Graham, Eſq.	
	Meſſ. A. Todd and W. Upton	*Clerks.*
Worſhip-ſtreet, Finſbury Sq.	John Floud, Eſq.	*Magiſtrates*
	Patrick Colquhoun, Eſq.	
	William Brodie, Eſq.	
	Meſſ. Charles Luſh and James Chalmers	*Clerks*
Lambeth-ſtreet, Whitechapel	Daniel Williams, Eſq.	*Magiſtrates*
	Rice Davies, Eſq.	
	Henry Reynett, D. D.	
	Meſſ. John Smith and J. Bailey	*Clerks*
High-ſtreet, Shadwell	George Storie, Eſq.	*Magiſtrates*
	John Staples, Eſq.	
	John Nares, Eſq.	
	Meſſ. James Rowſwell and George Skeene	*Clerks*

Surry.

Union-ſtreet, Southwark	Gideon Fournier, Eſq.	*Magiſtrates*
	Benjamin Robinſon, Eſq.	
	Jonathan Stonard, Eſq.	
	Meſſ. David Campbell and J. A. Jallicoe	*Clerks*

N. B. The whole Fees and Penalties taken and received at the above ſeven Offices, eſtabliſhed by Act of Parliament, are paid into the *Receiver* on account of the Public, and the whole expences of the Eſtabliſhments are defrayed from the funds placed in his hands for that purpoſe.

tice

tice aſſigned them at convenient diſtances in Weſtminſter, Middleſex, and Surry; where they ſit every day (Sunday excepted) both in the morning and evening, for the purpoſe of executing all the multifarious duties, connected with the office of a Juſtice of the Peace, which unavoidably occur in large ſocieties.

THIS Inſtitution of eſtabliſhed Juſtices (except with regard to the three Magiſtrates at Bow-ſtreet) was ſuggeſted to the Legiſlature, in conſequence of the preſſure felt by the Public, from the want of ſome regular and properly-conſtituted Tribunals for the diſtribution of juſtice; where the Syſtem ſhould be uniform; and where the purity of the Magiſtrates, and their regular attendance, might inſure to the lower orders of the People, the adjuſtment of their differences, at the leaſt poſſible expence; and the aſſiſtance of gratuitous advice in every difficulty; as well as official aid, in all caſes within the ſphere of the Magiſtrates in their reſpective diſtricts.

THE duty of theſe eſtabliſhed Magiſtrates, (in conjunction with other Juſtices of the Peace, who find it convenient to give their aſſiſtance,) extends alſo to ſeveral important judicial proceedings; where, in a great variety of inſtances, they are empowered and required to *hear* and *determine*, in a ſummary way; particularly in caſes relative to the *cuſtoms, excife, and ſtamps—the game laws—hawkers and pedlars—pawnbrokers—friendly ſocieties—high-*

ways

ways—hackney coaches, carts, and other Carriages—Quakers and others refuſing to pay tythes—appeals of defaulters in parochial rates—miſdemeanors committed by perſons unlawfully pawning property not their own—bakers for ſhort weight, &c.—journeymen leaving their ſervices in different trades—labourers not complying with their agreements—diſorderly apprentices—alehouſe-keepers keeping diſorderly houſes—nuiſances by different Acts of Parliament—acts of vagrancy by fraudulent lottery inſurers—fortune-tellers; or perſons of evil fame found in avenues to public places, with an intent to rob—As well as a multitude of other offences, in which Juſtices have power to proceed to conviction and puniſhment, either by fine or impriſonment.

THE duty of the Magiſtrates alſo extends to a vaſt number of other objects, ſuch as *licenſing Public Houſes*, and eſtabliſhing Rules and Orders for Publicans,* *watching over the conduct of Publicans—ſwearing in, charging and inſtructing parochial conſtables and headboroughs from year to year, with regard to their duty—iſſuing warrants for privy ſearches; and in conſidering the caſes of perſons charged with being diſorderly perſons, or rogues and vagabonds, liable to be puniſhed under the Act of the 17th of George II. cap. 5, and ſubſequent acts of Parliament—in making orders to Pariſh Officers, Beadles and Conſtables, in a variety of caſes—in Pariſh Removals—in billeting ſoldiers—in conſidering the caſes of poor perſons applying*

* Vide Tract on Public Houſes, by a Magiſtrate of Polite, publiſhed 1796, by Dilly in the Poultry.

for

for aſſiſtance, or admiſſion to workhouſes—in granting certificates and orders to the wives of perſons ſerving in the Militia, and alſo *in atteſting recruits, for the Army—in examining Aliens, and granting them certificates—in attending the General and Quarter Seſſions of the Peace, and in viſiting the Workhouſes, Bridewells, and Priſons.*

In addition to theſe various duties, many criminal caſes occur in the courſe of a year, which are examined for the purpoſe (if neceſſary) of being ſent to ſuperior tribunals for trial:—ſuch as charges of *Treaſon, Murder, Coining, and uttering Baſe Money, Arſon, Manſlaughter, Forgery, Burglary, Larceny, Sedition, Felonies of various deſcriptions, Conſpiracies, Frauds, Riots, Aſſaults, and Miſdemeanors of different kinds:*—all which unavoidably impoſe upon every official Magiſtrate, a weight of buſineſs requiring great exertion, and an unremitting attention to the Public Intereſt, in the due execution of this very important Truſt.

When the Police Syſtem was firſt eſtabliſhed in the year 1792, the public mind became impreſſed with an idea that the chief, if not the only, object of the inſtitution was to prevent *Robberies, Burglaries,* and other *atrocious Offences*; and that the ſuppreſſion of thoſe crimes, which bore hardeſt upon Society, and were moſt dreaded by the Public at large, was to be the reſult. Theſe expectations ſhewed that neither the powers nor authorities granted by the Act of Par-

Parliament, nor the other duties impoſed upon the Magiſtracy of the Police, were underſtood. It is not generally known, and, perhaps, will ſcarcely be believed, that the Statute, under which the eſtabliſhed Magiſtrates Act, (uſeful as it certainly is in a very high degree in many other reſpects,) does not contain even a ſingle regulation applicable to the prevention of Crimes; except that which relates to the apprehenſion of ſuſpected characters, found in the avenues to public places, with intent to commit felony; who are liable to be puniſhed as rogues and vagabonds,—and even this proviſion does not extend to the city of London.

But this is not all—an eſtabliſhment has been created, without the moſt neceſſary of all engines to give vigour and effect to the exertions of the Magiſtrates; namely, a pecuniary Fund to defray the expences of detecting criminals, and of rewarding thoſe who bring informations uſeful to Public Juſtice. The expence of each Public Office being reſtricted to *two thouſand pounds* a year, and the eſtabliſhment in *ſalaries*, *rents*, *taxes*, and other *contingencies* exhauſting that ſum, nothing remains for one of the moſt neceſſary purpoſes of the Inſtitution—the *Prevention* and the *Suppreſſion of Crimes*.

It is in vain to expect that either vigour or energy can enter into that part of the Syſtem, where a great deal of *both* is neceſſary, *without Funds*.

If criminals at war with the Community, are to be detected—if riſks are to be run to effect this purpoſe—if it is to be done, as it muſt be frequently, at the hazard of the loſs of health, and *even of life*, by watching deſperadoes in the night time—if accurate informations are neceſſary, either to diſcover where ſtolen property is depoſited, or where the delinquents are to be found; a Fund muſt be provided, or the Public cannot be protected.—Thoſe, whoſe province it is to watch over the Police muſt not expect that men, capable of giving them uſeful information, will return a ſecond time, if they have not ſome adequate reward beſtowed upon them for their labour, riſk, and trouble.—Without ſuch power of granting ſmall rewards, (ſo far as that part of his duty which relates to the diſcovery of property plundered, and the detection of the offenders is of importance to the Public,) a Magiſtrate is placed in the ſituation of a perſon pledged to work, *without tools or implements of labour*, by which he can in any reſpect accompliſh his purpoſe. And hence it is, that among the numerous cauſes aſſigned in the courſe of this Work, for the increaſe of Crimes,—this is none of the leaſt.

Not that it is meant that any additional burthen on the Public, by an extenſive expenditure of money, would be neceſſary—A very moderate ſum judiciouſly and œconomically laid out, would bring to Commiſſioners of the Police, or to the *diſburſing Magiſtrates*, through ſome medium or other, an early

early account of moſt of the depredations committed upon the Public, as well as every circumſtance relative to coiners and ſellers of baſe money; this would lead to the detection and apprehenſion of moſt of the offenders: and thereby ſtrike ſuch an univerſal terror, as (aſſiſted by the other ſalutary regulations propoſed in this Work) would ſoon reduce the number of Thieves, Coiners, and other delinquents; and thus, of courſe, diminiſh the ultimate and great additional expence which follows conviction, in all caſes where felons are either tranſported or ſent to the Hulks.

In this view of the ſubject, it would prove a Regulation calculated greatly to reduce the aggregate expence; for ſurely, if *five guineas* judiciouſly laid out, in the firſt inſtance, would ſave *fifty* afterwards, to the State, it muſt be a wiſe and a good arrangement; and in this way it would probably operate. But this would not be the only ſaving to the Nation: by preventing crimes, all thoſe concerned in projects of miſchief muſt, inſtead of preying upon the induſtry of others, aſſiſt the State, by contributing their ſhare to the national ſtock of labour.

Next to the want of a ſufficient Pecuniary Fund, the moſt obvious deficiency in the preſent Syſtem of executive Police in the Metropolis, is that which regards the Magiſtracy of the City of London; *where the caſe is preciſely reverſed;* for *there* the funds for the detection and diſcovery of offenders, may

be made as ample as the Corporation ſhall think fit; but the want of a *Stipendiary Eſtabliſhment* muſt prevent the operation of that Syſtem of vigour and energy, which the increaſe of Criminals and the preſent ſtate of Society demand.

THE Magiſtrates of the City of London form a body, perhaps the moſt *reſpectable*, *able*, and *independent* of any in the world; but beſides the unavoidable, important, and multiplied affairs of the Corporation, in attending the various Courts of the Lord Mayor—Aldermen—Common-Council—Common-Hall—Wardmotes—Conſervancy—Courts of Requeſts—Court of Orphans—and General and Quarter Seſſions of the Peace, and Juſtice-Hall at the Old Bailey, they have avocations and engagements in buſineſs, which muſt neceſſarily occupy their minds. It cannot, therefore, reaſonably be expected, that they ſhould forego their own important private intereſts, and beſtow upon the buſineſs of the Public that attention which their ſituation as Magiſtrates ſeems to require*.

THE Chief Magiſtrate cannot, in the nature of things, while the immenſe load of municipal affairs,

* The Author having had occaſion to repreſent to a late chief Magiſtrate, of great worth and reſpectability, the enormous evil ariſing from *baſe coin*:—He very judiciouſly obſerved, that to do any good in protecting the Public againſt this ſpecies of offence, *it would require the mind of a Magiſtrate to be given up to that object alone*.—This pointed and accurate remark is ſufficient to elucidate, in an eminent degree, the neceſſity of Magiſtrates with ſalaries, in all large Communities.

joined

joined to his own private concerns, preſſes conſtantly upon his mind, beſtow either time or attention in conſidering the caſes of delinquents brought before him; or in following up informations, and deviſing plans neceſſary to detect offenders: and yet this detail of duty, even from the paſs-vagrant to the moſt atrocious villain, is impoſed on him, by ancient immemorial cuſtom and uſage; at the very moment when he is overpowered with other official buſineſs, of great magnitude and importance, which can be tranſacted by no other perſon. Hurried with conſtant engagements, inſeperable from the functions and dignity attached to his high office, and the general government of the City, a Lord Mayor is juſt beginning to underſtand the duties attached to the Chief Magiſtracy, at the period when he muſt lay it down.

The other Magiſtrates of the City having had a preciſe line of duty anciently chalked out, when Commerce and Society had made leſs progreſs, the ſame Syſtem continues; nor would it be proper to expect an augmentation of labour, or a greater proportion of time, from Magiſtrates who ſerve the Public gratuitouſly.—The unremitting attendance and indefatigable induſtry, which the Public intereſt requires, it would be vain and unjuſt to expect, from any but Magiſtrates ſelected for that purpoſe, and that purpoſe only.

With the increaſe of thoſe bleſſings which are ſuppoſed to ariſe from a courſe of proſperity and wealth,

wealth, there is generally an increaſe alſo of *evils* and *inconveniencies;* and hence it is that while an influx of riches preponderates in *one ſcale*, an augmentation of crimes acts as a counter-balance in the *other:*—thus requiring the conſtant and progreſſive application of ſuch antidotes and remedies as will preſerve the *good*, while the *evil* is diminiſhed or kept within bounds.

It ſeems that the Metropolis is now in that ſituation where the active and unceaſing attention of Magiſtrates with ſalaries has become neceſſary to promote a vigorous and energetic execution of the Law, for the general protection of property, and the ſafety of individuals.*

Under the circumſtances ſo amply detailed in the courſe of this Work, and which form ſo many prominent features of Police, requiring the conſtant and watchful eye of the Magiſtrate, it ſeems clear to demonſtration, that unleſs official duties become the ſole buſineſs and purſuit of the parties

* If this were the caſe, neither the Bank nor the avenues to every part of Cheapſide, &c. would be beſet with gangs of rogues and ſharpers, both men and women, who ſupport themſelves principally by the reſource which the vaſt amount of moving property, in money and portable goods, affords them, in this part of the Metropolis†; where it appears, capital offenders are rarely detected; ſince at the Old Bailey, thoſe convicted in the courſe of a year, from the City and County, run in the proportion of about 1-7th part for London, and 6-7th parts for Middleſex‡.

† Vide Chap. V. Pages 99, 100.

‡ Vide Table, Chap. XI. Page 230.

engaged

engaged in them, the Public Intereſt muſt ſuffer; and (although imperceptible in their progreſs), Crimes will increaſe and multiply; at a time when the comfort, happineſs, and ſecurity of Society, require that they ſhould be diminiſhed.

In conſequence alſo of the great accumulation of the Statute Laws, requiring the attention of Magiſtrates in a vaſt number of inſtances, which did not occur a century ago, their duty has ſo multiplied as to require the *whole attention* of Magiſtrates acting in all great Societies; an obſervation which applies not merely to the Metropolis, but to many large Provincial Towns. It follows, therefore, almoſt as a matter of courſe, that Stipendiary Juſtices have become indiſpenſably neceſſary.

If men of buſineſs, integrity, and talents, could once be prevailed on to accept of ſuch employments, and execute the truſt repoſed in them with zeal and attention to the public intereſt, and with firm and independent minds, attached to no Party, infinite advantages muſt reſult to the Community from their ſervices.*

Where Men of this deſcription pledge themſelves, as they muſt neceſſarily do, to give up

* A Police Magiſtrate has nothing to do with the politics of the Country; and he is incapable, and unworthy of the truſt repoſed in him, if he permits any bias, or influence, but that which is immediately connected with a correct and chaſte execution of the Laws, to take hold of his mind.—It is only by this line of conduct, that he can either render himſelf uſeful or reſpectable.

every

every other purſuit, aſſiduouſly and conſtantly to execute the laborious duties of a Police Magiſtrate; Juſtice alſo requires that the reward ſhould be commenſurate to the ſacrifices which are made. It is the intereſt of the Community that it ſhould be ſo: for in the preſent extended ſtate of Commerce and Society, no gratuitous Syſtem can ever be expected to anſwer any purpoſe of real utility.

While the higher order of Magiſtrates receive the juſt reward of their uſeful labour, beſtowed in the exerciſe of their functions in promoting the public good—where can be the impropriety of extending the ſame ſpecies of remuneration to inferior Magiſtrates; who muſt devote even a greater portion of time and attention to the multifarious duties aſſigned them?

In the City it could be by no means difficult to procure a few able, active, and honourable men, to whom the office of *Aſſiſtant Magiſtrates* might be aſſigned; and who would give *their whole attention to* the criminal department of the Police. The proceedings of theſe Magiſtrates ſhould be ſanctioned by the preſence of the Aldermen, as often as one or more could conveniently attend; on which occaſions they would neceſſarily preſide, as holding within their own diſtrict, the higheſt rank in the Magiſtracy.

The difference in point of benefit to the Community between a *Mind* conſtantly occupied in objects

of

of public utility, and that which is only occasionally employed, is *great* beyond all possible calculation.—Nor is the measure without precedent, even in the City of London, since the Recorder may, in his high office, be fairly considered in the light of a Magistrate with a salary.

READY on every occasion, at their Sittings in the morning and evening, to offer their advice or assistance to the labouring people, as well as all ranks of the Community, who apply for it—to adjust their differences, and to protect them against wrongs and oppressions:—prepared also, as a matter of business, to receive and follow up informations where crimes have been committed, and never to lose sight of the object while it is practicable to attain it; these Assistant Magistrates would afford incalculable advantages to the City: which would be still farther increased, if a System of co-operation of the other Police Magistrates were established, upon a plan which would unite their energy, and render their jurisdiction co extensive. (See *ante* pages 220, 221).

IT is a well-known fact, that since the establishment of Police Magistrates for Westminster, and the parts of Middlesex and Surry, contiguous to the City of London, great benefits have been experienced from the assistance and advice which have been afforded to the indigent, and the ignorant.

MANY quarrels and little law-suits have been prevented, and innumerable differences immediately reconciled without any expence.

IT

It is in this manner that Magiſtrates, acting up to the ſpirit of their Public Duty, and beſtowing their *whole* attention upon whatever relates to that duty, confer thoſe obligations upon the Community which no moderate remuneration can repay.

The office of a Police Magiſtrate is not like other public ſituations:—for the buſineſs is multifarious, and admits of no receſs or vocation.—It is *conſtant*, *laborious*, and without *intermiſſion*. *

But with all theſe advantages, even improved by competent funds appropriated to the different Public Offices, ſtill a *Centre-point* is wanted to connect the whole together, ſo as to invigorate and ſtrengthen every part, by a ſuperintending Eſtabliſhment, under the immediate controul of the Secre-

* In the month of October, 1793, a reſpectable Committee, repreſenting the great body of the Manufacturers in Spitalfields, waited on His Majeſty's Principal Secretary of State for the Home Department, with an Addreſs of Thanks for the Eſtabliſhment of the Police Syſtem; the ſubſtance of which is as follows,

"That it is the opinion of this Society, that great benefits have ariſen, with regard to the ſecurity of property, from the correct and regular manner in which the judicial buſineſs has been conducted by the Magiſtrates of Police; in conſequence of whoſe vigilance and attention, an effectual check has been given to a Syſtem of depredation which heretofore occaſioned a loſs of many thouſands per annum to the Silk Manufacturers:"——And it was Reſolved,—— "That the Thanks of this Society are due to the Right Honourable Henry Dundas, one of His Majeſty's Principal Secretaries of State; and alſo to Mr. Burton, and the other Members of Parliament, who propoſed and ſupported the Police Syſtem, for the ſhare they had in the eſtabliſhment of a judicial tribunal, which has been found to extend, to the Silk Manufacturers, many advantages in a juſt and proper execution of the Laws which were not heretofore experienced."

tary

tary of State for the Home Department: There indeed the conſtitutional ſuperintendance of the Police of the Metropolis, as well as of the whole country, reſts at preſent; but from the vaſt weight and increaſe of other Public Buſineſs, connected with the general affairs of the State, foreign, colonial, and domeſtic, it has been found impracticable to purſue that particular Syſtem which has now become, more than ever, neceſſary for the detection of criminals. It ſeems then, that in executing a taſk ſo complicated and multifarious, a delegation of ſubordinate *Reſponſible Management* to certain *Auxillary Agents* ſhould be reſorted to: as the only means of giving ſtrength, vigour, and energy to a Syſtem, heretofore only partially uſeful; and which, in its preſent disjointed ſtate, is incapable of extending that Protection and Security, which has been ſhewn in the courſe of this Work, to be ſo much wanted, and ſo indiſpenſably neceſſary.

To underſtand the Police of the Metropolis to that extent which is neceſſary to direct and ſuperintend its general operations, it muſt be acted upon *practically*; and thoſe who undertake the *ſuperintendance* and *management* alluded to, muſt be men *able*, *intelligent*, *prudent*, and *indefatigable*: Devoting their whole attention to this object alone, upon a plan already hinted at, and in ſome meaſure explained in the Introduction to this Work (pages 27, 28); by means of a general alphabetical Regiſter, as correct as could poſſibly be formed of all ſuſpicious Characters. Clerks might be continually employed with

with great advantage in entering and poſting up under the proper heads, ſuch new information as ſhould be obtained from day to day; and hours ſhould be appointed for receiving ſuch intelligence from all proper and well informed perſons; who might chuſe to offer the ſame; ſo far as ſuch information related to Public wrongs, and offences againſt the peace, ſafety, and well-being of Society.

UNDER ſuch a Syſtem, with a proper power of remunerating Officers and others, ſcarcely a *Robbery, Burglary, Larceny*, or *fraudulent Tranſaction*, could be committed, where the perpetrators would not be very ſpeedily detected and brought to juſtice; for then the Magiſtrates, in their reſpective diſtricts, would be enabled to act with confidence, vigour, and energy, in the diſcovery and apprehenſion of offenders;—and the effect would be to excite a general terror in the minds of every claſs of delinquents; which could not fail to operate ſtrongly as a means of preventing crimes, and improving the morals and the happineſs of the lower orders of the People.

IN addition to this, theſe reſponſible *Auxiliary Magiſtrates* or Commiſſioners might, with great propriety, and with no little public utility, have committed to them the labour of *receiving, diſburſing, and keeping the accounts* of all *monies applicable to objects of Police*. Theſe they ſhould lay annually before Parliament, if required, accompanied by a general report; that the Legiſlature, as well as the Public at large, might ſee in what manner the

funds

funds had been applied; and what progreſs had been made in the prevention of crimes, and in reſtoring among the Labouring People that ſenſe of morality, which never, perhaps, was at a lower ebb than at preſent.*

THE diſburſements which are now made, *communibus annis*, on account of the Police Syſtem, are ſuppoſed to exceed, in a conſiderable degree, any eſtimate which may have been formed in the public mind relative to this branch of the national expenditure. Excluſive of the enormous ſums paid for ſupporting priſoners, &c. out of the different County rates, and by the City of London for Newgate, this expence may be eſtimated nearly as follows,—*viz.*

1. The annual expence of the Public Office at Bow Street, paid out of the Civil Liſt Revenue - - -	6,000	0	0
2. The Expence of the ſeven Public Offices, ſituated in *Queen's Square*, and *Great Marlborough Street*, in *Weſtminſter*—*Hatton Garden*—*Worſhip Street*—*Lambeth Street*, *White-chapel*, and *High Street, Shadwell*, in the County of Middleſex; and *Union Hall* in the Borough of Southwark, in the County of Surry; average 2000*l.* each paid out of the Conſolidated fund - -	14,000	0	0
3. The average amount of what is paid out of the Civil-Liſt Revenue to the different Sheriffs for the conviction of Felons	20,000	0	0
Carried over £	40,000	0	0

* This ſubject is more fully detailed at the end of this Chapter; under twelve different heads.

4. The

Brought over	£ 40,000 0 0
4. The annual Expence of Convicts on board the Hulks at Woolwich, and Langſton Harbour; preſuming the average number to be 1200 Convicts, and calculating the whole expence, including Bounties to Diſcharged Felons, and the allowance to the Chaplains and Coroners at 25*l.* each -	30,000 0 0
5. The eſtimated expence of Tranſporting Convicts to New South Wales and Norfolk Iſland; including the ſupplies of proviſions and neceſſaries for the Colony, and the Expence of the Civil and Military Eſtabliſhment, &c. &c. &c. —	50,000 0 0
*Total Expence	£ 120,000 0 0

It is ſuppoſed upon good grounds, that were Magiſtrates to devote more time and attention to the object, ſo as to underſtand every part of the *minutiæ*, the Public would be relieved from a good deal of unneceſſary expence; and that, by a Syſtem of greater œconomy, conſiderable ſums would be ſaved for more uſeful purpoſes; independent of what would unqueſtionably ariſe from leſſening the number of trials and convictions, by the prevention of Crimes;—certainly the great object of all rational Police.

The moſt enlightened Foreigners who have viſited this Metropolis, and contemplated the nature and orginization of our Police Syſtem, join in one general remark upon it; viz.—"*That we have*

Sums voted by Parliament April 1797		
For Convicts on the Thames and Langſton	£12,661 12 6	
For maintenance and employment of Convicts at Home	32,000 0 0	44,661 12 6
Money iſſued for New South Wales and not provided for	£33,825 14 1	
For New South Wales for 1797	30,000 0 0	63,825 14 1
		£108,487 6 7

"*ſome*

"*ſome ſhadow of Police, for apprehending Delinquents,*
"*after crimes are actually committed; but none for the*
"*purpoſe of preventing them.*"—This, certainly is, in one ſenſe, literally true;—and from this ſource, combined with the imperfection of the criminal Code, have ariſen all thoſe enormities and inconveniencies already ſo amply detailed.

ATTACHED to the Laws and Government of his country, even to a degree of enthuſiaſm, the Author of this Work will not be too prone to ſeek for greater perfection in other nations; or to quote them as examples to be imitated in the Metropolis of the Britiſh Empire; and ſtill leſs if ſuch examples ſhould tend, in the ſlighteſt degree, to abridge that freedom which is the birth-right of every Briton. But as all true liberty depends on thoſe fences which are eſtabliſhed in every Country, for the protection of the Perſons and Property of the People, againſt every attack whatſoever: and as prejudices ought to be baniſhed from the mind in all diſcuſſions tending to promote the general Weal, we ought not to be aſhamed of borrowing good Syſtems from other Nations; wherever ſuch can be adopted, conſiſtent with the Conſtitution of the Country, and the Liberty of the Subject.

IN France, under the Old Government, how much ſo ever many parts of the Syſtem of that Country were juſtly reprobated, by all who were acquainted with the bleſſings of Freedom, yet, in the

the management and regulation of what was denominated *The Police*, there exiſted that kind of Eſtabliſhment, with regard to perſonal ſecurity, and protection againſt the depredations of the moſt depraved part of the community, which Engliſhmen have certainly never enjoyed; who, on the contrary, have ſuffered manifold inconveniencies from an idea, (ſurely a very erroneous one,) "that we muſt endure theſe public wrongs, and expoſe our property and lives to the attack of murderers, robbers and highwaymen, as the price of *Liberty*."

When Difficulties are felt, it is our duty to look at them diſpaſſionately; to face them with fortitude, and to diſcuſs them with intelligence—diveſted of all prejudices generated merely by Habit and Education. By purſuing this mode of inveſtigation, it will be diſcovered that in other Governments there may be ſome Eſtabliſhments worthy of imitation; and which perhaps, might in part be adopted, not only in perfect conſiſtency with the freedom of the Subject; but with the advantage of extending to the maſs of the People, who are not in a courſe of delinquency, more real liberty than they at preſent enjoy.—

At the commencement of the troubles in France, it is a curious fact, that the Lieutenant-General of the National Police, as well as that of the Metropolis, had upon his Regiſters the names of not leſs than twenty thouſand ſuſpected and depraved

praved characters, whoſe purſuits were known to be of a criminal nature; yet, by making this part of Police the immediate object of the cloſe and uniform attention of one branch of the Executive Government, Crimes were much leſs frequent than in England; and the ſecurity extended to the Public, with regard to the protection of Life and Property againſt lawleſs depredation, was infinitely greater.—To elucidate this aſſertion, and to ſhew to what a wonderful height the Syſtem had advanced, the Reader is referred to the following Anecdotes; which were mentioned to the Author by a Foreign Miniſter of great intelligence and information, who reſided ſome years at the Court of France.

"A MERCHANT of high reſpectability in Bourdeaux had occaſion to viſit the Metropolis upon commercial buſineſs, carrying with him bills and money to a very large amount.

"ON his arrival at the gates of Paris, a genteel looking man opened the door of his carriage, and addreſſed him to this effect:—*Sir, I have been waiting for you ſome time; according to my notes, you were to arrive at this hour; and your perſon, your carriage, and your portmanteau, exactly anſwering the deſcription I hold in my hand, you will permit me to have the honour of conducting you to Monſieur De Sartine.*

"THE Gentleman, aſtoniſhed and alarmed at this interruption, and ſtill more ſo at hearing the name

of the Lieutenant of the Police mentioned, demanded to know what *Monſieur De Sartine* wanted with him; adding, at the ſame time, that he never had committed any offence againſt the Laws, and that he could have no right to interrupt or detain him.

"THE Meſſenger declared himſelf perfectly ignorant of the cauſe of the detention; ſtating, at the ſame time, that when he had conducted him to *Monſ. De Sartine*, he ſhould have executed his orders, which were merely miniſterial.

"AFTER ſome further explanations, the Gentleman permitted the Officer to conduct him accordingly. *Monſieur De Sartine* received him with great politeneſs; and after requeſting him to be ſeated, to his great aſtoniſhment, he deſcribed his portmanteau; and told him the exact ſum in bills and ſpecie which he had brought with him to Paris, and where he was to lodge, his uſual time of going to bed, and a number of other circumſtances, which the Gentleman had conceived could only be known to himſelf.—*Monſieur De Sartine* having thus excited attention, put this extraordinary queſtion to him—*Sir, are you a man of courage?*—The Gentleman, ſtill more aſtoniſhed at the ſingularity of ſuch an interrogatory, demanded the reaſon why he put ſuch a ſtrange queſtion, adding, at the ſame time, that no man ever doubted his courage. *Monſieur De Sartine* replied,—*Sir, you are to be robbed and murdered this night!—If you are a man of courage, you muſt*

muſt go to your hotel, and retire to reſt at the uſual hour: but be careful that you do not fall aſleep; neither will it be proper for you to look under the bed, or into any of the cloſets which are in your bed chamber; (which he accurately deſcribed) ;—*you muſt place your portmanteau in its uſual ſituation, near your bed, and diſcover no ſuſpicion:—Leave what remains to me.—If, however, you do not feel your courage ſufficient to bear you out, I will procure a perſon who ſhall perſonate you, and go to bed in your ſtead.*

"AFTER ſome further explanation, which convinced the Gentleman that *Monſieur De Sartine's* intelligence was accurate in every particular, he refuſed to be perſonated, and formed an immediate reſolution literally to follow the directions he had received: he accordingly went to bed at his uſual hour, which was eleven o'clock.—At half paſt twelve (the time mentioned by *Monſieur De Sartine*) the door of the bed-chamber burſt open, and three men entered with a *dark lantern*, *daggers*, and *piſtols*.—The Gentleman, who of courſe was awake, perceived one of them to be his own ſervant.—They rifled his portmanteau undiſturbed, and ſettled the plan of putting him to death.—The Gentleman hearing all this, and not knowing by what means he was to be reſcued, it may naturally be ſuppoſed, was under great perturbation of mind during ſuch an awful interval of ſuſpenſe; when, at the moment the villains were preparing to commit the horrid deed, four Police Officers, acting under *Monſ. De Sartine's* orders, who were concealed

under the bed, and in the cloſet, ruſhed out and ſeized the offenders with the property in their poſſeſſion, and in the act of preparing to commit the murder.

"THE conſequence was, that the perpetration of the atrocious deed was prevented, and ſufficient evidence obtained to convict the offenders.—*Monſieur De Sartine's* intelligence enabled him to *prevent* this horrid offence of robbery and murder; which, but for the accuracy of the Syſtem, would probably have been carried into execution."

ANOTHER Anecdote was mentioned to the Author by the ſame Miniſter, relative to the Emperor Joſeph the Second: That Monarch, having, in the year 1787, formed and promulgated a new Code of Laws relative to criminal and civil offences*; and having alſo eſtabliſhed what he conceived to be the beſt Syſtem of Police in Europe, he could ſcarcely ever forgive the French Nation, in conſequence of the accuracy and intelligence of *Monſ. De Sartine*, having been found ſo much ſuperior to his own; notwithſtanding the immenſe pains he had beſtowed upon that department of his Government.

"A VERY notorious offender, who was a ſubject of the Emperor, and who committed many atrocious acts of violence and depredation at Vienna, was traced to Paris by the Police eſtabliſhed

* Vide Chap. XI. Pages 267—278.

by

by His Majeſty, who ordered his Ambaſſador at the Court of France to demand that this delinquent ſhould be delivered up to Public Juſtice.

"MONS. *De Sartine* acknowledged to the Imperial Ambaſſador, that the perſon he enquired after had been in Paris;—that, if it would be any ſatisfaction, he could inform him where he had lodged, and the different gaming-tables, and other places of infamous reſort, which he frequented while there;—but that he was now gone.——

"THE Ambaſſador, after ſtating the accuracy and correct mode by which the Police of Vienna was conducted, inſiſted that this offender muſt ſtill be in Paris; otherwiſe the Emperor would not have commanded him to make ſuch an application.

"MONS. *De Sartine* ſmiled at the incredulity of the Imperial Miniſter, and made a reply to the following effect:——

"*Do me the honour, Sir, to inform the Emperor, your Maſter, that the perſon he looks for left Paris on the 10th day of the laſt month; and is now lodged in a back room looking into a garden in the third ſtory of a houſe, number* 93, *in* ——*ſtreet, in his own Capital of Vienna; where his Majeſty will, by ſending to the ſpot, be ſure to find him.*——

"IT was literally as the French Miniſter of Police had ſtated.—The Emperor, to his aſtoniſhment, found the delinquent in the houſe and apartment

ment deſcribed; but he was greatly mortified at this proof of the accuracy of the French Police; which, in this inſtance, in point of intelligence *even in Vienna*, was diſcovered to be ſo much ſuperior to his own."——

THE fact is, that the French Syſtem had arrived at the greateſt degree of perfection: and though not neceſſary, nor even proper, to be copied as *a pattern*, might, nevertheleſs, furniſh many uſeful hints, calculated to improve the Police of this Metropolis, conſiſtent with the exiſting Laws; and even to extend and increaſe the Liberty of the Subject without taking one privilege away; or interfering in the purſuits of any one claſs of individuals; except thoſe employed in purpoſes of *miſchief*, *fraud*, and *criminality*.

THE ſituation of this Country, (indeed of every country in Europe,) has changed materially ſince the diſſolution of the ancient Government of France.—The horde of ſharpers and villains, who heretofore reſorted to Paris from every part of Europe, will now conſider London as their general and moſt productive theatre of action; for two obvious reaſons:—1ſt. Paris being exhauſted of riches, its Nobility baniſhed, and the principal part of the active property there annihilated, the former reſources for the ſupport of criminal and depraved characters no longer exiſt; and that Metropolis holds out no allurements ſimilar to what were formerly

merly experienced. 2dly. The ignorance of the Engliſh language (a circumſtance which formerly afforded us ſome protection), will no longer be a bar to the reſort of the continental ſharpers, to the Metropolis of this kindom.—At no period was it ever ſo generally underſtood by Foreigners; or the French language ſo univerſally ſpoken, by at leaſt the younger part of the People of this Country.—

The ſpirit of gaming and diſſipation which prevails in London, promoted already in no inconſiderable degree by profligate characters from the Continent, the opulence of the People, and the great maſs of active property in circulation, will afford a wide field for the exerciſe of the invention and wits of that deſcription of men, both foreigners and natives, who infeſted Paris under the old Government, and which rendered a more than ordinary attention to its Police indiſpenſably neceſſary.——

The termination of the preſent war will probably throw into this country a vaſt number of idle, profligate, and depraved characters, natives of this, as well as of other nations, who will require to be narrowly watched by a vigilant and well-regulated Police. The probability of ſuch an acceſſion to the numbers already engaged in acts of delinquency, ſerves to eſtabliſh new and incontrovertible arguments in favour of the propoſed *Auxiliary Board of Reſponſible Commiſſioners*, for managing the

the affairs of the Police of the Metropolis; to form a *Centre-point*, and to bind the Syſtem together.

THREE men of buſineſs,—*able*, *active*, and *indefatigable*, would be ſufficient to execute the taſk:—The utility of ſuch an Eſtabliſhment will, perhaps, be beſt explained, by a ſpecific detail of the peculiar duties which it would be requiſite, for the public intereſt, to impoſe on theſe Commiſſioners; arranged under twelve different heads:—

1ſt. By devoting their whole attention to objects of Police, theſe Commiſſioners would, in all caſes where the Laws were found deficient, be able to ſuggeſt, from time to time, to his Majeſty's principal Secretary of State for the Home Department, certain alterations, amendments, and improvements, which might lead to ſuch legiſlative regulations as would prove the means of greatly reducing the number of offences; other regulations might alſo be adopted for creating a fund, by means of the Police itſelf, equal to all the expences at preſent incurred; even including the rewards for conviction, the expence of tranſporting culprits to New South Wales, and of providing for felons on board the Hulks; and in ſhort, every other diſburſement, on this account, at preſent chargeable on the Civil Liſt Revenue, or the Conſolidated Fund; eſtimated (ſee pages 349, 350), at 120,000l. a year.

2d. While they pointed out a ready method of eaſing the Public of the preſent heavy burthen, the Commiſſioners would alſo, by the introduction of a Syſtem of greater œconomy, reduce *this expence* conſiderably: and perhaps ſuggeſt ſuch arrangements, conſiſtent with *ſafe cuſtody* and *reformation*, as might ultimately relieve Government partially, if not wholly, from every kind of expence on account of the different claſſes of Convicts.

3d. By

3d. By means of an Alphabetical Regiſter, (to be kept in their office, and under their direction), of all *Thieves, Robbers, Burglars, Pickpockets, Receivers of Stolen Goods, Coiners, Dealers in Baſe Money, Cheats, Swindlers, Lottery Vagrants, Concealed Aliens, and others offending againſt the Laws*, the Commiſſioners would not only ſave a large annual ſum, by counteracting the purſuits of theſe Criminals; but would alſo protect the Public, as well as individuals, from the great dangers and immenſe loſſes, ſhewn to exiſt, by the details given in this Work.

4th. From the adoption of a Syſtem, calculated, in ſo great a degree, to excite terror in the minds of Criminals, (owing to the imminent hazard of detection, which would be exceedingly increaſed through the medium of diurnal intelligencers, whoſe vigilance would be ſharpened by adequate rewards), little doubt could be entertained of procuring very accurate, and early information of the perpetrators of every ſpecies of depredation. This, by leading to an immediate diſcovery, would, after a ſhort time, ſo embarraſs theſe delinquents, as to render their trade too dangerous to purſue; and would, of courſe, gradually leſſen their number, as the vigour and energy of the Police advanced.

5th. By conveying uſeful information to the different Public Offices, and by propoſing rules, applicable to thoſe uſeful and beneficial objects, which a conſtant and unremitting attention to the ſubject, and a collected view of all the abuſes and the general Police of the Metropolis, would ſuggeſt, the Commiſſioners could not fail to extend to every branch of the Syſtem, that energy which can never prevail where no centre-point exiſts; and where no Funds are applicable to any purpoſes calculated to excite vigour in the detection of offenders,

6th. Theſe Commiſſioners would extend to the Public at large conſiderable benefits, by taking up occaſionally ſuch great lines

nes of Police, as could not be followed and carried into execution with the ſame ſpirit and effect by individual Magiſtrates acting at the different offices: for inſtance, plans for the detection of gangs of *Coiners*, *Dealers* and *Utterers of Baſe Money*, *Illegal Lottery-Inſurers*, or any other great Syſtem of depredation or fraud. Infinite advantages would hence ariſe, by giving confidence to the local Magiſtrates, in the prompt and energetic execution of the Laws.

7th. They might alſo prove eminently ſerviceable, by turning their attention to thoſe two great lines of Police, which relate to the pillage and plunder on the river Thames, and in his Majeſty's Dock-Yards, and other repoſitories.

8th. By taking upon them the whole management of the Funds appropriated to the expence of the Police, for *Salaries*, *Eſtabliſhments*, *Contingencies*, *Rewards*, the *Hulks*, *Agreements for Tranſportation*, and Correſpondence relative to Convicts in all ſituations, the Commiſſioners would eaſe his Majeſty's Principal Secretaries of State of a vaſt deal of trouble: The many great objects, connected with State affairs, now impoſed on thoſe ſuperior Officers, would, at this time, render ſuch a diviſion of labour peculiarly uſeful and beneficial to the Community.

9th. By a cloſe attention to the important duties aſſigned them, and entering into a regular correſpondence with the acting Magiſtrates in all the great towns, in every part of Great Britain and Ireland, the Commiſſioners would be able to concentrate, and bring together, ſuch a maſs of intelligence, as could not fail to be productive of the moſt beneficial conſequences, in the prevention of crimes; by ſuggeſting the means of detecting offenders, and by pointing out to Magiſtrates, in Town and Country, all thoſe caſes which may ariſe, where extraordinary exertions may be neceſſary in putting the Laws in execution; relating either to the great lines of Police, or to groſs acts of fraud and immorality.

10th.

10th. From the attention they would be pledged to devote to the ſubject at large, both in its general detail and the minutiæ, the Commiſſioners would be peculiarly competent to ſuggeſt propoſitions for the ſuppreſſion of *Lottery Inſurers, Gaming, Diſorderly Houſes,&c.* and for the better regulation of *Public Houſes, Conſtables, Watchmen, Patroles, Night Coaches, Receivers and Buyers of Stolen Goods, Weights and Meaſures, &c.* Thus eſtabliſhing, by their example and inſtructions, a conſtant incitement to Magiſtrates to be vigilant; ſo that no means might be poſtponed or neglected, which a genuine regard to the public intereſt, and a diſcreet and prudent attention to the due execution of the Laws, ſhould render neceſſary for the preſervation of Morals and prevention of Crimes.

11th. The Commiſſioners might with great advantage, aſſume the ſole management of Convicts ſentenced to Tranſportation or the Hulks; and make proper ſelections, founded on a perfect knowledge of the profeſſion, character, and ability of each; ſo as to render their labour in future as beneficial to the Public as poſſible.

12th. Finally, by a cloſe attention to their various and important duties, and by occaſional reports to his Majeſty's Principal Secretary of State, under whoſe authority alone they ſhould act as auxiliaries, theſe Commiſſioners would be able to bring under the conſideration of the Executive Government, ſuch a clear and connected view of every uſeful and important fact, relative to the Police of the Country, as could not fail to be extremely beneficial; inaſmuch as practical knowledge and experience would continually ſuggeſt new ideas, calculated to improve the Syſtem year after year; until it became as perfect as great attention to the ſubject, joined to good judgment and intelligence, could make it.

THUS would the propoſed Board of Commiſſioners have abundance of employment, in its nature

nature of the greateſt uſe to the Community, and in its operation and effect of the higheſt importance: The eſtabliſhment of ſuch a Syſtem would be an immediate benefit to every man of property, as an individual, independent of the Public at large; but even in another point of view, it is doubly neceſſary, at this juncture, when new events are daily occurring, of a nature truly intereſting to the peace and well-being of Society, and to the tranquility of the State; rendering it more than ever neceſſary to eſtabliſh a Syſtem of unremitting vigilance. It is a fact well eſtabliſhed, that it was principally through the medium, and by the aſſiſtance, of many of the twenty thouſand miſcreants who were regiſtered, previous to the anarchy of France, on the books of the Lieutenant of Police, that the contending Factions in that diſtracted country, were enabled to perpetrate thoſe horrid maſſacres and acts of atrocity, which have been beheld with deteſtation, abhorrence, and aſtoniſhment, by every civilized nation in the world.

Let it be recollected, at the ſame time, that Mankind, in a ſtate of depravity, ariſing from a long courſe of criminal turpitude, are nearly alike in every country; and that it becomes us to look with a jealous eye on the ſeveral thouſand miſcreants of the ſame deſcription which now infeſt London; for they too, upon any fatal emergency (which God forbid!) would be equally ready as their brethren in iniquity were, in Paris, to repeat the ſame atrocities, if any opportunity offered.

To be well prepared againſt every poſſible evil, is one great ſtep towards prevention; and among the many advantages already detailed, as likely to reſult from an auxiliary *Board of Police*, this would be none of the leaſt.

In every view in which it can be conſidered, ſuch a Syſtem, ſtrengthened by good and appoſite Laws, could not fail to be productive of vaſt benefits to the Community. *Petty Thefts*, affecting all ranks who have any property to loſe, and deſtroying the moral principle, would be greatly abridged:—as would alſo the plunder from veſſels in the River Thames, as well as from the public Arſenals, Dock-yards, and Ships of War. The more atrocious Crimes of Burglary and Highway Robbery, would ſuffer a ſevere check, in the embarraſſments which would ariſe from the Syſtem of Detections and Rewards—from the Reſtrictions propoſed to be laid upon Receivers of Stolen Goods; upon Night Coaches,—and from other regulations applicable to thoſe particular offences. A large proportion of the *Coiners*, *Dealers*, and *Utterers of baſe Money*, feeling the riſk of detection, as well as of puniſhment, greatly extended and increaſed, would probably abandon the buſineſs as hazardous and deſtructive. The completion of the General Syſtem would alſo, either collaterally or immediately, reach the tribe of Cheats, Swindlers, and Lottery Offenders, in ſuch a manner as to occaſion a conſiderable reduction of their number,

by

by narrowing the ground and deſtroying the reſources by which they at preſent flouriſh.

THE *Evils* and the *Remedies*, ſo far as they relate to criminal offences, being thus developed, a true eſtimate will be formed, not only of the magnitude of the former, but of the propriety and practicability of the latter.

THE Author is not ſo preſumptuous as to expect that in a matter of ſo much importance, thoſe ſuggeſtions which he has offered to the conſideration of the Public, are either to be immediately approved of, or ſuddenly adopted.—Some are obvious at firſt view, as preparatory ſteps, in their nature unobjectionable*; while others require to be well conſidered and accurately examined.

THE

* The obvious remedies here alluded to, are of a nature *merely preparatory*, and relate to the following propoſition, (being a ſummary of what is detailed in various preceding Chapters) † to the immediate adoption of which, (in the opinion of a great and experienced Crown Lawyer), there does not ſeem to be any objection. —*Namely:*——

"That the Dealers hereafter mentioned, ſhall, under a certain penalty, annually regiſter their names and places of abode, (ſpecifying the number of the houſe, and the ſtreet,) at the Office of the Commiſſioners of Police, or at the Public Office, within the diſtrict of ſuch reſidence—viz.——

1. Publicans licenſed to ſell ale or other liquors,
2. Pawn Brokers,

† Vide Chap. II. V. VIII.

3. Watch

THE ſooner, however, this is done, the more immediate will be the operation of that Syſtem, which

3. Watch Makers,
4. Buyers of gold and ſilver,
5. Refiners of gold and ſilver,
6. Working and other Silverſmiths,
7. Dealers in old and ſecond-hand furniture,
8. Brokers in ſecond-hand goods,
9. Dealers in old building materials,
10. Stable-keepers, and perſons letting horſes for hire,
11. Boilers of horſe-fleſh and other animals for profit,
12. Dealers in old and ſecond-hand naval ſtores, junk, and hand-ſtuff,
13. Dealers in rags and hand-ſtuff,
14. Dealers in ſecond-hand wearing apparel, bed and table linen,
15. Itinerant dealers in wearing apparel and other articles,
16. Dealers in *old iron*, braſs, copper, pewter, lead, and other metals,
17. Purchaſers of old iron, braſs, copper, pewter, lead, and other metals for manufacturing,
18. Founders and others keeping crucibles, or other veſſels for melting old metals,
19. Perſons being dealers in any of the above articles, keeping draught or truck carts:

Of which Regiſter, on paying *only One Shilling* to the Clerk, they ſhall receive a Certificate, to continue in force for one year, or till they ſhall change their reſidence, of which notice ſhall be immediately given, and a new Certificate applied for.

And as often as any perſon, ſo required to regiſter their name and place of abode, and occupation, ſhall have in his or her poſ-ſeſſion

which is to guard the inhabitants of the Metropolis againſt thoſe depredations and dangers to which they have long been expoſed.

If

ſeſſion, any goods, bank-notes, money, horſes, cattle, dogs, or any other property; and after receiving a hand-bill, or any written notice of ſuch being ſtolen, with a deſcription thereof, ſhall wilfully omit, or refuſe to make immediate diſcovery of the ſame to the Magiſtrates at the Public Office of the Diſtrict, and of the perſon or perſons from whom they were purchaſed or received, he or ſhe ſhall forfeit £5.*; and alſo the value of whatever is concealed, which penalty ſhall be recovered on conviction by a warrant of diſtreſs, &c.

* A regulation to the ſame effect was introduced into the Police Bill of 1785—and has lately been adopted in the New Act for the city of Dublin; with this difference—that a ſuperintendant Magiſtrate is appointed to regulate this particular branch of Police, and the penalty, (which is £50. and the value of the ſtolen property concealed,) is recoverable by an action of debt to be brought in the name of the ſuperintendant Magiſtrate, in any of his Majeſty's Courts of Record in Dublin.——Perhaps this may be thought an improvement on the Syſtem propoſed.—At any rate, its utility is obvious; for while it impoſes no particular hardſhip, and no expence on thoſe claſſes of individuals, through whoſe hands ſtolen property paſſes, it would put them upon their guard, and promote a greater degree of caution than at preſent prevail; thereby checking and embarraſſing the tranſactions of thieves, and fraudulent perſons;—But it would do more:—It would enable Magiſtrates to acquire an accurate knowledge of the number of theſe dealers in every part of the Metropolis, from which infinite advantages would be derived to the Public in the prevention of Crimes, as well as with a view to further regulations, if they ſhall be thought

neceſ-

If ſo great a good is effected, it muſt ariſe from a general impreſſion on the public mind, that it *is practicable*—and that it *is a right thing to be done.*

In that caſe, the object will be attained—and all the bleſſings which ariſe from applicable and appoſite laws, directed to the purpoſe of ſuppreſſing and preventing crimes, will be extended to the inhabitants of this great Metropolis; with the advantage of that protection* which muſt ariſe from a combined Syſtem of

neceſſary.—Several of theſe claſſes of dealers make immenſe profits and could well afford to pay a moderate licence duty, which would raiſe a ſum of money equal to all the expences of the Police Syſtem.

* In mentioning what regards the protection of the Metropolis, it is impoſſible to overlook thoſe eminent advantages which have ariſen from that excellent inſtitution of *the Light Horſe Volunteers, under the Command of Lieut. Colonel Hetries.*

To this reſpectable Corps of Patriotic individuals, the inhabitants of the Metropolis are under infinite obligations.

Regardleſs of their own *eaſe, convenience, intereſt*, or *perſonal ſafety*, the members of this public-ſpirited aſſociation, have ever ſtood forward in the hour of tumult and diſorder gratuitouſly and at their own expence, for the protection of their fellow-citizens, and for the preſervation of the public peace.

The aſſiſtance they have, on every occaſion, afforded the civil power, and the ſacrifices of valuable time which they have made, at the riſque of health, and under circumſtances where they were compelled to forgo that eaſe and comfort, which, from their opulence and rank in life, is attached to their particular ſituations—it is to be hoped will never be forgotten by a greatful Public.

Their great reſpectability, joined to the ſpirit of independence

of Police executed with purity and diſcretion, under the guidance of *an able ſuperintendance*, and an *active and indefatigable Magiſtracy*.

and firmneſs of mind, which they have, on every occaſion, manifeſted, was of infinite ſervice in repreſſing the tendency to tumult and diſorder, which prevailed in 1794 and 1795; which, but for this powerful antidote, might have riſen to a very alarming height.

Nor have these patriotic gentlemen been merely ſatisfied with the various ſacrifices, for the public good, which have already been detailed—forgetting the expence of ſupporting a military eſtabliſhment, unparalleled with regard to its *high ſtile of equipment*; when a call was made on the feelings of humanity, they were among the firſt as a public body, independent of parochial ſubſcriptions, who opened their purſes for the relief of many of thoſe deluded individuals, whoſe miſguided phrenzy had occaſioned them ſo much trouble:—It is to be hoped, than an inſtitution which has afforded ſo many benefits in protecting the Metropolis from *danger*, and the deluded Multitude againſt *puniſhment*, by the prevention of crimes, will ever retain that laudable ſpirit by which it is at preſent animated; and which has conferred ſo much honour upon all its members.

CHAP.

CHAP. XIV.

On Municipal Police.—The unparalleled Extent and Opulence of the Metropolis, manifeſted in the number of ſtreets, lanes, alleys, courts, and ſquares, eſtimated at above 8000 ;—*containing nearly* 500 *Churches and Places for religious Worſhip;—above* 4000 *Seminaries of Education ;—ſeveral Inſtitutions for promoting Religion and Morality ;—*10 *Societies for promoting Learning, and the uſeful and the fine Arts ;—a great number of charitable Aſylums for the indigent and forlorn ;—Hoſpitals and Diſpenſaries for the lame, ſick, and diſeaſed ;—and above* 1700 *Inſtitutions of various other kinds for Charitable and Humane Purpoſes.—An Eſtimate of the Amount of the annual Expences of the Poor in London,* £750,000. *a year.—A detail of the Courts of Law, and other Eſtabliſhments connected with the diſtribution of Juſtice.—The public Priſons in the Metropolis.—A View of the number of Perſons employed in the different departments of the Law, eſtimated in all at* 7040.—*Suggeſtions for improving the civil Juriſprudence in the Metropolis, ſo far as relates to the recovery of ſmall Debts.—The Evils ariſing from the preſent Syſtem, exemplified in the multiplied of actions for trivial Sums in the courſe of a year ; the enormous expence, and the ill effects of the ſeverity of the puniſhment in ſuch caſes ; debaſing the mind, and proving the deſtruction of many families, in their morals; and injuring the State.—The neceſſity of an Alteration of the Syſtem, farther enforced by the propriety of relieving the ſupreme Judges from a weight of labour unreaſonable in the vaſt increaſe of buſineſs, which*

the extenſive and growing intercourſe of Commerce neceſſions.—The ſame Obſervations extended to the great Offices of State; and the neceſſity and utility of a diviſion of labour, in proportion to the increaſe of public duty, explained; as a means of preventing inconveniencies.—A view of the municipal Regulations which have been eſtabliſhed in the Metropolis for the accommodation and convenience of the inhabitants; grounded on various acts of the Legiſlature, paſſed at different periods, during the laſt and the preſent century.—Each diſtrict of the Metropolis a ſeparate Municipality; where the power of aſſeſſing the inhabitants for the purpoſes of paving, watching, lighting, cleanſing, and removing nuiſances, is placed in the hands of Truſtees, under a great number of local acts of Parliament.—Theſe regulations moſtly founded on Laws made in the laſt and in the preſent Reign.—The principal public acts detailed, viz.—The General Act of the 2d William and Mary, cap. 8, for paving the Metropolis;—the 10th Geo II. cap. 22, for watching the city of London; 11th Geo. III. cap. 29, for removing ſigns, and eſtabliſhing a complete Syſtem of municipal Police.—The Acts relative to Weſtminſter and Southwark for ſimilar purpoſes.—The Statutes relative to Common Sewers detailed; their origin, and the great advantages reſulting from them.—The Laws relative to Hackney Coaches and Chairs—alſo to Carts and other Carriages.—The Acts relative to Watermen on the Thames.—The Law for reſtraining bullock-hunting. And finally, the Regulations by the 14th Geo. III. cap. 78, relative to the Mode of building Houſes,

Houſes, and the Rules laid down for extinguiſhing Fires. Concluding Obſervations, on the advantages which would reſult to the Metropolis at large from theſe numerous Acts of Parliament being rendered uniform, and conformable to the excellent Regulations eſtabliſhed for the City of London —The advantages of ſimplifying the Syſtem.—The burden upon the Inhabitants equal to one million a year for the expence of Municipal Police.—Suggeſtions for improving the Syſtem and reducing this expence.—Concluding Reflections.—The preſent epoch, more than any other, preſſes for arrangements calculated to amend the morals of the People, by improving the Laws of the Country.

IT cannot fail to prove an intereſting enquiry, not only to the Inhabitants of the Metropolis, but alſo to Strangers, by what means that department of its œconomy and government, which may be denominated *Municipal Police*, is regulated; ſo as to convey the comforts, and procure the various accommodations and conveniences which, with ſome few exceptions, are felt to exiſt in every part of the Capital and its environs.

WHEN it is known that this great City, (unparalleled, as will be hereafter ſhewn, in extent and opulence, through the whole habitable Globe,) comprehends, beſides *London*, *Weſtminſter*, and *Southwark*, no leſs than forty-five Villages, now exceedingly inlarged, independent of a vaſt acceſſion of buildings upon the open fields in the vicinity; it becomes

becomes leſs a matter of ſurprize, to learn, that it extends to nearly eight miles in length,—is three miles at leaſt in breadth, and not leſs than twenty ſix in circumference; containing above eight thouſand ſtreets, lanes, alleys, and courts, and ſixty five different Squares; in which are more than one hundred and ſixty-two thouſand houſes, warehouſes, and other buildings; beſides the following CHURCHES and CHAPELS for religious worſhip, viz.

For religious Inſtruction.

Of the Eſtabliſhed Religion	1	Cathedral, dedicated to St. Paul
	1	Abbey Church, Weſtminſter Abbey
	114	Pariſh Churches
	130	Chapels, and Chapels of Eaſe
	246	
Meeting-houſes for Diſſenters	187	Conſiſting of 82 Chapels for Nonconformiſts and Preſbyterians; 56 for Independents of different claſſes; 23 for Anabaptiſts; 12 for Quakers; 6 for Nonjurors; 4 for Muggletonians; and 4 for Roman Catholics.
Chapels and Meeting-houſes for Foreigners.	43	Conſiſting of 8 Chapels for French Proteſtants; 8 for Germans; 6 for Dutch; 3 for Swediſh; 4 for Daniſh, and 4 for Helvetic Proteſtants; 6 for Roman Catholics; and 4 for thoſe of the Ruſſian or Greek Church.
Synagogues	6	for the Jewiſh Religion
Total	482	*Places of Public Worſhip.*

THE

THE Inhabitants of this great Metropolis, occupying theſe various houſes and buildings, are eſtimated, during the ſitting of Parliament, at *one million two hundred and fifty thouſand ſouls*; for whoſe accommodation, convenience, and ſecurity, the following Inſtitutions have been formed, *namely*,—1ſt, *For Education*;—2d, *For promoting good Morals*;—3d, *For uſeful and fine Arts*;—4th, *For Objects of Charity and Humanity*;—5th, *For diſtributing Juſtice*;—*and* 6th, *For puniſhing Offenders*.

EDUCATION.

1ſt. For Education.

16 Inns of Court and Chancery, for educating Students to the profeſſion of the Law, &c. &c.

5 Colleges—viz. One for the improvement of the Clergy, London Wall; one for Divinity and Aſtronomy, called Greſham College; one for Phyſicians, Warwick Lane; one for the ſtudy of Civil Law, Doctors-Commons; and the Heralds College.

62 Schools, or public Seminaries; the principal of which are Weſtminſter School, Blue-coat School or Chriſt's Hoſpital, St. Paul's, Merchant Taylors, Charterhouſe, St. Martin's School, &c. &c. &c. where about 5000 young perſons are educated.

237 Schools belonging to the different Pariſhes; where about 9000 male and female Children are educated in Reading, Writing, and Accompts.

3730 Private Schools, for all the various branches of male and female Education; including ſome for Deaf and Dumb.

4050 Seminaries of Education.

The following Schools ſeem to deſerve particular Enumeration; though probably there are many others which might equally deſerve notice.

1 Aſylum

For Education.

1 Asylum for poor friendless, deserted girls, under twelve years of age, Vauxhall Road - 1758
2 Orphan Working School, for Children of Dissenters, City Road.
3 Philanthropic Society, St. George's Fields, for children of criminal parents, and young delinquents.
4 Freemasons' School, for Female Orphans, St. George's Fields - - 1788
5 Marine Society, for educating poor destitute boys to the Sea, in Bishopsgate-street - 1756
6 British or Welsh Charity School, Gray's Inn Lane 1718
7 French Charity School, Windmill-street, Tottenham-Court-Road - - - 1747
8 School for Soldiers' Girls, at Chelsea, supported by Ladies - - - 1709
9 Neal's Mathematical School, for teaching Navigation, &c. to poor children, King's Head Court, Gough Square, Fleet-street - 1715
10 School for Children of the Clergy; the Boys at *Thirsk*, Yorkshire, the Girls at *Lisson-Green*, Paddington.—Secretary, J. Topham, Esq. No. 5, Gray's Inn Square - - 1749
11 Day-School of Industry, for Boys and Girls, Paradise Street, Mary-le-bone - - 1791
12 Another, No. 68, Edgware Road, for Girls 1784
13 Ladies Charity School, King-street, Snow Hill 1702
14 Walworth Female Charity School
15 Saint Anne's Society, hitherto at Lavenham, Suffolk, about to be removed to Camberwell, for Boys and Girls, (extended in 1733 and 1791,) 1709
16 Grey Coat Hospital, Artillery Ground, Westminster.
17 Green Coat Hospital, Ditto.

RELIGION AND MORALS.

2. For promoting Religion and good Morals.

1 The Society for giving effect to His Majesty's proclamation against Vice and Immorality. 1787
2 The Society for promoting Christian Knowledge, Bartlett's Buildings, Holborn - 1699
3 The Society for propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts, Deans Yard, Westminster - 1701
4 The Society for promoting Religious Knowledge, by distributing books among the poor.—Secretary, Mr. Watts, Founder's Hall, Lothbury 1715

5. The

2. For promoting Religion and good Morals.

5 The Society for promoting Charity Schools in Ireland, Merchant Seaman's Office
6 The Society for Religious Instruction to the Negroes in the West Indies - - 1793
7 The Society for preventing crimes, by prosecuting Swindlers, Sharpers, and Cheats; Gough Square, Fleet-street - 1767
8 British Society for the Encouragement of Servants, No. 27, Hay-market - - 1792
9 Society for giving Bibles to Soldiers and Sailors No. 427, Oxford-street - 1780
10 Dr. Bray's Charity for providing parochial Libraries, No. 5, Ave-Maria-Lane
11 Society for Relief of poor pious Clergymen 1788
12 Queen Anne's Bounty for the augmentation of small livings of Clergymen.—Sec. R. Burn, Esq. Duke-street, Westminster - 1703
13 Sunday Schools in various parishes
14 Sunday School Society, for giving Bibles, &c. and otherwise furthering the purposes of Sunday Schools.—Secretary Mr. Pestill, No. 47, Cornhill - - - - 1785

THE ARTS.

3. For Learning, and the useful and fine Arts.

1 Royal Society, incorporated for promoting useful knowledge;—*Instituted* - - 1663
2 Antiquarian Society, Somerset Place - - 1751
3 Society or Trustees of the British Museum 1753
4 Society of Artists of Great-Britain, Strand 1765
5 Royal Academy of Arts, Somerset Place - 1773
6 Society for the encouragement of Learning, Crane Court, Fleet-steet
7 Society for encouragement of Arts, Manufactures, and Commerce, Adelphi Buildings
8 Medical Society of London, Bolt-court, Fleet-street 1773
9 Society for the improvement of Naval Architecture
10 Veterinary College, near St. Pancras Church.

4th. Asylum for the Indigent and Helpless.

107	Alms-houses endowed at different periods, where old men and women are supported; the principal of these houses are, *The Trinity Alms-houses*, for 28 decayed Ship Masters, in Mile-End; *Bancroft's Alms-houses*, Mile End, for 24 Poor Men; *Fishmongers Alms-houses*, Newington Butts; *Haberdashers' Alms-houses*, in Hoxton; *Jeffries' Alms-houses*, Kingsland Road; *Sir John Morden's College*, for decayed Merchants, at Blackheath; *Emanuel*, or *Lady Dacres's Hospital*, Tothill-fields, Westminster.	1352
1	London Workhouse, Bishopsgate-street, for decayed old Men*	
1	Bridewell Hospital, an Asylum for Apprentices to different trades, Bridge-street, Blackfriars.	
1	Charter-house Hospital, an Asylum for 80 indigent persons, in Charter-house Square, *founded*	1611
1	Scottish Hospital, for decayed Natives of Scotland, in Crane-court, Fleet-street.	
1	Welsh Hospital, for decayed Natives of Wales, in Gray's Inn Lane	
1	French Hospital, for decayed Frenchmen, in St. Luke's, Middlesex	1719
1	Foundling Hospital, for deserted Infants, Lamb's-Conduit-street	1739
1	Magdalen Hospital, for the admission of seduced Females, St. George's Fields	1769
1	Lock Asylum, for penitent female Patients, cured in the Lock Hospital	1787
1	Chelsea Hospital, for worn-out and disabled Soldiers	1670
1	Greenwich Hospital, for worn-out and disabled Seamen	1694
196		

* London Workhouse is a large building, which might, with great advantage, be turned into a house of industry, or Penitentiary House for petty offenders, for which purpose it was used in ancient times. Although it is said to be sufficient to lodge about 500 people, it is now used only as an asylum for a few old persons; and is a sinecure for the Keepers and Officers, who live comfortably as the servants of the Community without doing any good. This house is amply endowed by a power of levying contributions on all the parishes for its support.

ASYLUMS for SICK, LAME, DISEASED, AND FOR POOR PREGNANT WOMEN.

Hospitals for Sick, Lame, and Diseased, and Pregnant Women.

1. St. Bartholomew's Hospital in West Smithfield, for the reception of afflicted and diseased Persons 1539
2. St. Thomas's Hospital, Southwark, for the reception of sick and lame, especially sailors - 1553
3. Guy's Hospital, Southwark, for sick and impotent persons; and lunaticks - 1721
4. London Hospital, Whitechapel Road, for the reception of all persons meeting with accidents 1740
5. St. George's Hospital, Hyde Park Corner, for the reception of sick and lame - 1733
6. Westminster General Infirmary, James-street, Westminster, for sick and diseased persons 1719
7. Middlesex Hospital, Charles-street, near Oxford-street, for sick and lame, and pregnant women 1745
8. Lock Hospital, Hyde Park Turnpike, for persons afflicted with the venereal disorder. 1746
9. Hospital Misericordia, Goodman's-fields, for the same purpose - 1774
10. Small-pox Hospital, St. Pancrass, for inoculation of poor persons - - 1746
11. London Lying-in Hospital, Aldersgate-street, for poor *married* women - 1750
12. City of London Lying-in Hospital, Old-street, City Road, *Idem.* - 1751
13. British Lying-in Hospital, Brownlow-street, Long-Acre, *id.* - 1749
14. Westminster Lying-in Hospital, Surry Road, Westminster Bridge, for poor pregnant women *generally*
15. Queen's Lying-in Hospital, Bayswater Hall, Oxford Road, *id.*
16. Lying-in Hospital, Store-street, Tottenham Court Road, *idem* 1767
17. Lying-in Charity, for delivering pregnant women at their own houses; *W. Manning*, Esq. Governor; Physician, Dr. *Sims*, Blackfriars 1757
18. Society for delivering married women in their own habitations, by whom 32 midwives are employed, No. 18, Strand - 1757
19. Bethlem Hospital, for Lunatics, Moorfields 1553
20. St. Luke's Hospital for Lunatics, Old-street Road 1752

Dispensaries for Sick, Lame, and Diseased.

1 Eastern Dispensary, Whitechapel
2 Western Dispensary, Charles-street, Westminster
3 Middlesex Dispensary, Great Ailiff-street
4 London Dispensary, Primrose-street, Bishopsgate-street
5 City Dispensary, Bevis Marks
6 New Finsbury Dispensary, St. John's-street, Clerkenwell
7 Finsbury Dispensary, St. John's Square, Clerkenwell
8 General Dispensary, Aldersgate-street
9 Public Dispensary, Cary street, Lincoln's inn fields
10 Infant Poor Dispensary, Soho-square
11 St. James's Dispensary, Berwick-street, Soho
12 Westminster Dispensary, Gerrard-street, Soho
13 Mary-le-bone Dispensary, Well-street, Oxford-street
14 Osnulston Dispensary, Bow-street, Bloomsbury
15 Surrey Dispensary, Union-street, Borough
16. Royal Universal Dispensary, Featherstone Buildings, Holborn

Institutions for Charitable and Humane Purposes.

Humane Society, for the recovery of drowned and suffocated Persons, Spital-square and London Coffee-house 1773
Society for the Relief of Clergymen's Widows, Paper Buildings, Temple
Society for the Relief of Widows and Orphans of Medical Men, founded by Dr. Squires and Mr. Chamberlaine 1788
Laudable Society, for the benefit of Widows, Crane Court, Fleet-street
Society for the support of Widows, Surry-street, Strand
Society for the support of poor Artists, and their Widows, Strand
3 Societies for the support of decayed Musicians, their Widows and Children
Society for the relief of decayed Actors
ABC-darian Society, for the relief of decayed Schoolmasters
Society for the relief of Authors in distress
Society for the relief of Officers, their Widows, Children, Mothers, and Sisters
Society for Annuities to Widows, Old Fish-street, St. Paul's, No. 25
Society for the relief of sick and maimed Seamen in the Merchants' Service 1747
Society for the relief of poor Widows and Children of Clergymen, instituted by charter 1768
Rayne's Hospital for 40 girls, who receive 100l. portion on their marriage 1736
Society called the Feast of the Sons of the Clergy, for apprenticing their indigent children, No. 5, Gray's Inn Square
Freemasons Charity
Society for the relief of Persons confined for Small Debts, Craven-street, Strand.

Inſtitutions, &c.

91 Public Companies in the City of London, who give in charity above £75,000 a year
Stock's Blind Charity, diſtributed by the Painters-Stainers' Company - - - 1786
Hetherington's Blind Charity, payable at Chriſt's Hoſpital - - - 1787
Aſylum for Deaf and Dumb Poor, Grange Road, Bermondſey - - - 1792
Charitable Society for Induſtrious Poor, School Houſe, Hatton Garden
Society for Charitable Purpoſes, Wardour-ſtreet, Soho - - 1773
160 Friendly Societies in the Metropolis and its vicinity, of which about 800 have enrolled themſelves under the Act of Parliament, 33 Geo. 3, cap. 54. They are compoſed of mechanics and labouring people, who diſtribute to ſick members, and for funerals, ſums raiſed by monthly payments, amounting on an average to 1s. 8d. a month, or 20s. a year, and conſiſting of about 80,000 members, who thus raiſe annually 80,000l.

REFLECTING on the foregoing liſt of various laudable Inſtitutions, which it cannot be expected ſhould be altogether perfect, but which may be ſaid to be unparalleled in point of extent, as well as munificence, and conferring the higheſt honour on the National Character for Charity and Humanity; the mind is loſt in aſtoniſhment, that greater and more extenſive benefits have not ariſen to the inhabitants of the Metropolis; not only in improving their morals, but in preventing the loweſt orders of the People from ſuffering that extreme miſery and wretchedneſs, which is no where exhibited in ſo great a degree as in London. This aſtoniſhment will no doubt be (if poſſible) conſiderably augmented, on conſidering the following eſtimate of the legal aſſeſſments, and voluntary contributions for the Poor; together with the benevolent Inſtitutions and Eſtabliſhments for their comfort and convenience; and the addition of private charities, *viz.*

London

1ſt, For Poor-rates	London -	£ 70,000	0	0
	Weſtminſter -	64,000	0	0
	Middleſex, adjoining London	86,000	0	0
	Surry, - *idem*	25,000	0	0
Total for the Metropolis about			245,000	0 0
2d. Supporting Charity Schools for Educating the Poor			10,000	0 0
3d. Aſylums for the relief of objects of charity and humanity, &c. ſupported by annual contributions eſtimated at -			25,000	0 0
4th. Aſylums, Hoſpitals, and Diſpenſaries, for the ſick, lame, diſeaſed, and afflicted, at -			50,000	0 0
5th. Inſtitutions for benevolent, charitable, and humane purpoſes, computed at -			200,000	0 0
6th. Private Charities, at - -			150,000	0 0
7th. To which add the endowed Eſtabliſhments, eſtimated at - - -			150,000	0 0
Total Eſtimate per annum,		£	830,000	0 0

WHEN it is alſo recollected, that large ſums are annually expended by Societies inſtituted for promoting religion, virtue, and good morals, it muſt be evident, as the miſeries of the Poor do not appear to be alleviated, and their morals grow worſe—that there muſt be ſome cauſe to produce effects ſo oppoſite to what might have been expected from ſuch unparalleled philanthropy; the cauſe indeed, may eaſily be traced to that evident deficiency in the general ſyſtem of Police, which has ſo often been mentioned in the courſe of this Work.*

IN the next place, it may be uſeful, and certainly cannot be improper, in a Treatiſe on the Police, to in-

* But particularly that branch of it, which relates to the management of the Poor, than which nothing in a greater degree requires a careful and minute inveſtigation; ſince it is unqueſtionably true that from this ſource incalculable evils have ariſen, which muſt proportionately increaſe, until ſome effectual remedy is applied.

ſert

ſert a brief detail of the different Courts of Law, and public Priſons, eſtabliſhed in the Metropolis; for the diſtribution of Juſtice, and the puniſhment of delinquents, for civil as well as criminal offences; together with the number of profeſſional men attached to theſe various Law eſtabliſhments.

COURTS OF JUSTICE IN THE METROPOLIS.

Supreme Courts.

The High Court of Parliament.

The House of Lords; being the Appeal in the last resort in all causes criminal and civil.

The Court of Exchequer Chamber, before which Writs of Error are brought on judgments in the Court of King's Bench and other Courts; it is composed, in certain cases, of all the Twelve Judges, and the Lord Chancellor; but sometimes of a smaller number.

The High Court of Chancery—at Westminster Hall—and Lincoln's Inn Hall

The Court of King's Bench, held in Westminster Hall

The Court of Common Pleas, held in Westminster Hall

The Court of Exchequer—a Court of Law, Equity and Revenue; held at Westminster Hall and Serjeant's Inn

The Court of Appeals in Colonial and Prize Causes; before the Lords of his Majesty's Privy Council at Whitehall.

The High Court of Admiralty, for Prizes, &c. at Doctor's Commons; and in criminal Cases, twice a year, at the Old Bailey.

Four Ecclesiastical Courts.	Prerogative Court, for Wills and Administrations	Doctors' Commons.
	Court of Arches, for Appeals from inferior Ecclesiastical Courts in the Province of Canterbury; the Court of Peculiars is a branch of this Court	
	Faculty Court, to grant Dispensations to marry, &c.	
	Court of Delegates for Ecclesiastical Affairs	

COURTS

COURTS OF JUSTICE IN THE METROPOLIS

The Court of Oyer and Terminer and Gaol-Delivery for trying Criminals at the Justice Hall, Old Bailey	Held by His Majesty's Commission to the Lord Mayor, Judges, Recorder, and Common Serjeant, &c.

Seventeen Courts in the City of London.

Court of Hustings	The Supreme Court of the City for Pleas of Land and Common Pleas
The Lord Mayor's Court	For Actions of Debt and Tresspass, and for Appeals from inferior Courts and for foreign attachments; giving decisions in all cases whatsoever, in 14 days, at an expence not exceeding thirty Shillings; held in the King's Bench, Guildhall, by the Lord Mayor, Recorder, and Aldermen.
Court of Requests	Held by two Aldermen and four Members of the Common Council, appointed by the Lord Mayor and Aldermen; three of whom form a Court for the recovery of small debts under 40s. at the expence of 10d.
Chamberlain's Court	Held every day to determine differences between masters and apprentices; and to admit those qualified to the freedom of the City.
Sheriff's Court	Held every Wednesday, Thursday, Friday, and Saturday, at Guildhall; where Actions of Debt and Tresspass, &c. are tried by the Sheriff, and his Deputy, who are Judges of the Court.
Court of Orphans	Held before the Lord Mayor and Aldermen, as Guardians of the Children of Deceased Freemen under twenty-one years of age, &c.
Pie Poudre Court	Held by the Lord Mayor and Stewards, for administering instantaneous Justice between Buyers and Sellers at Bartholomew Fair, to redress all such dissorders as may arise there

COURTS

COURTS OF JUSTICE IN THE METROPOLIS.

Seventeen Courts in the City of London.

- **Court of Conservancy** — Held by the Lord Mayor and Aldermen four times a year, in Middlesex, Essex, Kent, and Surry; who enquire by a Jury, into Abuses relative to the Fishing on the River Thames, and redress the same; from Staines *West*, to Yenfleet *East*.
- **Court of Lord Mayor and Aldermen.—Court of Common Council.—Court of Common Hall.—Court of Wardmotes** — These relate to setting the Assize on Bread and Salt—to the municipal Officers of the City—to the Elections of Lord Mayor, Sheriffs, and Officers of the City—and to the Management of the Public Property of the City, and removing Nuisances. The Wardmotes are held chiefly for the Election of Aldermen and Common Councilmen.
- General and Quarter Sessions of the Peace, held by the Lord Mayor and Aldermen, eight times a year.
- Petty Sessions for small Offences, &c. held at the Mansion House by the Lord Mayor and one Alderman: and at Guildhall by two Aldermen in rotation — Daily, in the forenoon
- **Coroners' Court** — To enquire into the causes of sudden deaths, when they arise.
- **Court of the Tower of London** — Held within the verge of the City by a Steward, appointed by the Constable of the Tower, before whom are tried Actions of Debt, Trespasses, and Covenants

Courts of Justice within the City and Liberty of Westminster

- **Court of the Duchy of Lancaster** — A supreme Court of Record, held in Somerset Place, for deciding by the Chancellor of the said Duchy, all matters of Law or Equity belonging to the County Palatine of Lancaster
- **Quarter Sessions of the Peace.** — A Court of Record, held by the Justices of the City and Liberty of Westminster, four times a year, at the Guildhall, Westminster, for all Trespasses, Petty Larcenies, and other small Offences, committed within the City and Liberty
- **Westminster Court** — Or Court Leet, held by the Dean of Westminster, or his Steward, for chusing parochial Officers, preventing and removing Nuisances, &c.

COURTS OF JUSTICE IN THE METROPOLIS.

Courts of Justice within the City and Liberty of Westminster.

Court of Requests, Castle-str. Leicester-square.	Held by Commissioners (being respectable Housekeepers) for deciding without appeal, all Pleas for Debts under forty shillings. For the parishes of St. Margaret, St. John, St. Martin, St. Paul Covent Garden, St. Clement Danes, St. Mary le Strand, and that part of the Duchy of Lancaster which joins Westminster
Court of Requests, Vine st. Piccadilly.	Held in the same manner, and for the same purposes; for the parishes of St. Anne, St. George Hanover-square, and St. James, Westminster
Petty Sessions or Police Court, held at Bow street	A Court of Petty Sessions held by two Magistrates every day, (Sunday excepted) morning and evening, for matters of Police, and various Offences, and Misdemeanors, &c.
Police Ct. or Petty Sessions, held at Queen-sq. Westminst	A Court of Petty Sessions established by Act of Parliament, held every day, morning and evening, (Sunday excepted) by two Magistrates, for matters of Police, and various Offences, Misdemeanors, &c.
Police Ct. or Petty Sessions, held at Great Marlborough-st.	the same.

Courts of Justice in that part of the Metropolis, which lies within the County of Middlesex.

St. Martins le-Grand Court	*A Court of Record*, subject to the Dean and Chapter of Westminster, held every Wednesday, for the trial of all Personal Actions. The process is by a Capias against the body, or an Attachment against the goods in this particular Liberty.
East Smithfield Court	A Court Leet and Court Baron, held for this Liberty, to enquire into Nuisances, &c.—In the Court Baron Pleas are held to the amount of forty shillings
Finsbury Court	A Court Leet held once a year, by a Steward of the Lord Mayor, as Lord of the Manor of Finsbury, for enquiring into those Nuisances competent for Leet Juries, by ancient usage, and swearing in Constables for the Manor
St. Catherine's Court	Two Courts are competent to be held within this small Precinct, for Actions of Debt and Trespass, at St. Catherine's, near the Tower.
Whitechapel Court	A Court held by the Steward of the Manor of Stepney, by whom, and a Jury, are tried Actions of Debt for 5l. and under, &c. &c.

COURTS OF JUSTICE IN THE METROPOLIS.

Courts of Justice in the part of the Metropolis, lying within the County of Middlesex.

Sheriff's Court.	For the County of Middlesex, for Actions of Debt, Trespasses, Assaults, &c.
Quarter & Gen. Sessions of the Peace, and Sessions of Oyer and Terminer	Held by the Justices of the County of Middlesex, eight times a year, at the New Sessions House, Clerkenwell Green, for all Trespasses, Petty Larcenies, Misdemeanors, and other offences, &c. and for Roads, Bridges, and other County Affairs.
Petty Sessions, or Police Court, established by Act of Parliament	A Court of Petty Sessions, held every morning and evening, (Sunday excepted) by two Magistrates, at the Public Office, in Hatton Garden, for matters of Police and various Offences, Misdemeanors, &c.
Petty Session or Police Court	At the Public Office, Worship-street, near Finsbury-square, by two Justices, for objects of Police, &c.
Idem	At the Public Office, Lambeth-street, Whitechapel
Idem	At the Public Office, High-street, Shadwell
Two Coroners' Courts	For enquiring into causes of sudden death.
Court of Requests	For small debts under 40s. without appeal, held in Fullwood's Rents, Holborn, for the Division of Finsbury
Court of Requests	For small debts under 40s. without appeal, held in Osborn-street, Whitechapel, by Commissioners, under the Act of Parliament, chosen annually by the several Parishes in the Tower Hamlets
General and Quarter Sessions of the Peace for the Liberty of the Tower of London.	Held by the Justices of that Liberty, 8 times a year for Petty Larcenies, Trespasses, Felonies, and Misdemeanors, &c. within that particular District.

Courts of Justice in the Borough of Southwark, Surry.

Court of Record	Held at St. Margaret's Hill, Southwark, by the Lord Mayor's Steward, for Actions of small Debt, Damages, Trespass, &c.
Court of Record	For the Clink Liberty, held near Bankside, in Southwark, by the Bishop of Winchester's Steward, for Actions of Debt, Trespass, &c. within that Liberty.
Marshalsea Court	A Court of Record (or the Court of the Royal Palace) having jurisdiction 12 miles round Whitehall (exclusive of the City of London) for actions of Debts, Damages, Trespasses, &c. and subject to be removed to a higher Court of Law, when above 5l.

COURTS OF JUSTICE IN THE METROPOLIS.

Courts of Justice in the Borough of Southwark, Surry.

- **Court of Requests** — For the recovery of small Debts under 40s. without appeal, held at St. Margaret's Hill, by Commissioners chosen under the Act of Parliament, by the different Parishes.
- **Coroners' Court** — To enquire into causes of sudden Death—in Southwark, &c.
- **Qr. Sessions of the Peace** — Held by the Lord Mayor and Aldermen, at St. Margaret's Hill, for the Borough of Southwark
- **Quarter Sessions of the Peace for the County of Surry** — Held at the New Sessions House in Southwark, by the Magistrates of the County of Surry
- **Petty Sessions or Police Court, established by Act of Parliament** — A Court held every morning and evening, by two Justices, at the Public Office, Union Hall, Union-street, Southwark, for Objects of Police, &c.

Prisons in the Metropolis.

1. Kings's Bench Prison, for Debtors on Process or Execution in the King's Bench, &c. St. George's Fields
2. Fleet Prison, for Debtors on Process, &c. in the Common Pleas &c. Fleet Market
3. Ludgate Prison, Bishopsgate-street
4. Poultry Compter, in the Poultry
5. Giltspur-street Compter, Giltspur-street

(3, 4, 5: For the City of London.)

6. Newgate, or City and County Gaol, Old Bailey
7. New-Prison, Clerkenwell—Gaol for the County of Middlesex
8. Prison for the Liberty of the Tower of London, Well-close-square.
9. Whitechapel Prison for Debtors in the five pound court
10. Savoy Prison, for Deserters and Military Delinquents

Houses of Correction.

11. City Bridewell—Bridewell, Bridge-street, Blackfriars
12. Tothill Fields Bridewell—Tothill Fields
13. Spa Fields Penitentiary House
14. New Bridewell in the Borough of Southwark

15. County Gaol for Surry, in the Borough of Southwark
16. Clink Gaol, in ditto
17. Marshalsea Gaol, in the Borough, for Pirates, &c.
18. New Gaol, in the Borough.

NOTHING,

NOTHING, perhaps, can manifeſt, in a greater degree, the increaſed commerce and population of the Metropolis of the Empire, than the following ſummary detail of the different claſſes of profeſſional men connected with the various departments of the Law.

IT appears from the preceding Statements, that there are in the Metropolis

9 Supreme Courts; to which are attached	270	officers
4 Eccleſiaſtical Courts -	54	do.
18 Inferior Courts for ſmall Debts	146	do.
1 Court of Oyer and Terminer, and Gaol Delivery -	27	do.
4 Courts of General and Quatter Seſſions of the Peace - - -	46	do.
10 Courts and Petty Seſſions for purpoſes of Police - -	190	do.
5 Coroners' Courts - -	20	do.
	753	
King's Serjeants, Attorney and Solicitor General, and King's Advocate -	8	
Serjeants at Law - -	12	
Doctors of Law - -	14	
King's Counſel - -	25	
Maſters in Chancery - -	12	
Barriſters at Law - -	416	
Special Pleaders - -	50	
Proctors in Doctor's Commons -	54	
Conveyancers - -	38	
Attorneys at Law in the different Courts	1920	
Clerks, Aſſiſtants, and others, eſtimated at	3709	
Notaries Public - -	38	
Total	7040	

IT

It is impoſſible to contemplate this view of a very intereſting ſubject, without being forcibly ſtruck with the vaſt extent of the wealth and commercial intercourſe of the Country, which furniſh advantageous employment for ſuch a multitude of individuals in one particular profeſſion. Every good man, and every lover of his country, muſt anxiouſly wiſh that the advantages may be reciprocal; and that men of talents, integrity, and ability, in the profeſſion of the Law, while they extend their aid to the removal of thoſe evils which are a reproach to the criminal juriſprudence of the Country, would alſo aſſiſt in procuring the removal of the inconveniences at preſent felt in the recovery of ſmall debts. This is peculiarly irkſome to every well diſpoſed perſon, who, in the courſe of buſineſs, having tranſactions with the maſs of mankind, cannot avoid frequently meeting with bad or litigious characters, by whom diſputes are unavoidably generated.

According to the prevailing Syſtem, if the debt exceeds 40*s.* the action may be brought in a ſuperior Court, where, if conteſted or defended, the expence, at the loweſt computation, muſt be upwards of fifty pounds. Prudent men, under ſuch circumſtances, will forego a juſt claim upon another, or make up a falſe one upon themſelves, as by far the leaſt of two evils, in all caſes where they come in contact with deſigning and bad people; and hence it is, that the worthleſs part of mankind, availing themſelves in *Civil*, as others do in *Criminal Caſes*, of the imperfections of the Law, forge theſe defects into a rod of oppreſſion, either to defraud

fraud the honeſt part of the Community of a juſt right, or to create fraudulent demands, where no right attaches; merely becauſe thoſe miſcreants know that an action at Law, even for 20*l.* cannot either be proſecuted or defended, without ſinking three times the amount in Law expences; beſides the loſs of time, which is ſtill more valuable to men in buſineſs.

To convince the Reader that this obſervation is not hazarded on weak grounds, and that the evil is ſo great as to cry aloud for a remedy, it is only neceſſary to ſtate, that in the County of Middleſex alone, in the year 1793, the number of bailable writs and executions, for debts from *Ten* to *Twenty* pounds, amounted to no leſs than 5719, and the aggregate amount of the debts ſued for was the ſum of £81,791.

It will ſcarcely be credited, *although it is moſt unqueſtionably true*, that the mere coſts of theſe actions, although made up, and not defended at all, would amount to 68,728*l.*—And if defended, the aggregate expence to recover 81,791*l.* muſt be—*(ſtrange and incredible as it may appear)*, no leſs than 285,950*l.*! being conſiderably more than three times the amount of the debts ſued for.

The mind is loſt in aſtoniſhment at the contemplation of a circumſtance, marking, in ſo ſtrong a degree, the deficiency of this important branch of the juriſprudence of the country.

THROUGH this new medium we diſcover one of the many cauſes of the increaſe of crimes.—And hence that caution which men in buſineſs are compelled to exerciſe (eſpecially in the Metropolis) to avoid tranſactions with thoſe who are ſuppoſed to be devoid of principle.

WHENEVER the Laws cannot be promptly executed, at an expence, that will not reſtrain the worthy and uſeful part of the Community from the following up their juſt rights, bad men will multiply. The morals of the People will become more and more corrupted, and the beſt intereſts of the State will be endangered.

IN a political, as well as in a moral point of view, it is an evil that ſhould not be ſuffered to exiſt; eſpecially when it can be demonſtrated, that a remedy may be applied, without affecting the pecuniary intereſt of the more reputable part of the Profeſſion of the Law, while it would unqueſtionably produce a more general diffuſion of Emolument.

IF, inſtead of the various inferior Courts for the recovery of debts, (excluſive of the Courts of Conſcience) which have been mentioned in this Chapter, and which are of very limited uſe on account of appeals lying in all actions above 5*l.*—the Juſtices, in General Seſſions of the Peace, *ſpecially commiſſioned*, were to be empowered to hear and determine *finally*, *by a Jury*, all actions of debt under 50*l.*

50l. and to tax the Coſts *in proportion to the amount of the Verdict*, great benefits would reſult to the Public. *At preſent, the rule is to allow the ſame coſts for forty ſhillings as for ten thouſand pounds!**—It depends only on the length of the pleadings, and not on the value of the action.

HUMANITY, Juſtice, and Policy, plead for an improvement of the Syſtem; more particularly when it is recollected that, between *Six* and *Seven Thouſand* unfortunate perſons are arreſted annually on *meſne proceſs* in Middleſex alone, one half of whom are for debts *under twenty pounds*. In the kingdom at large, the number is not leſs than *Forty Thouſand* for trifling debts in the courſe of a year!—The unavoidable expence, therefore, at the loweſt computation, is a moſt grievous burden, which on many occaſions, ſends both the plaintiff and defendant to

* The following authentic table, divided into four Claſſes, will ſhew in forcible colours, the evils which ariſe from there being no diſtinction between the amount of the ſum to be recovered in one action and another, in ſettling the coſts.—In the county of Middleſex, in the year 1793, the actions for recovering debts ſtood thus:

Claſſes.		Number of Writs.	of which	Bailable.	Executions.	Coſts of Actions undefended at £12 each.	Coſts of Actions defended at £50 each.	Net Amount of Debts ſued for.
1	from 10 to £20	5,719		4,966	753	£ 68,728	285,950	£ 81,791
2	20 to 30	2,267		1,878	389	21,090	113,350	85,675
3	30 to 100.	4,367		2,492	1,875	52,404	236,850	237,358
4	£100 & upw	2,324		1,769	555	27,160	116,200	1,010,379
		14,677		11,105	3,572	£ 169,382	£ 753,350	£ 1,385,203

Thus it appears, that upwards of one million of money, in the 4th claſs, is recovered at conſiderably leſs than half the expence of 81,791l. in the firſt claſs.

a gaol

a gaol, for the Attorney's bills, to the total ruin of themſelves, and often to the deſtruction of their families.

The Evil, in this view, is exceedingly prominent.—It involves in it conſequences which trench upon the beſt intereſts of the Country.—The Miſchief increaſes, unperceived by the People at large, and Remedies are not applied; becauſe few men will ſubject themſelves to inveſtigations of great labour, without which facts are not to be obtained; and without facts it is impoſſible to reaſon with accuracy, or to draw juſt concluſions upon any ſubject.

It will be found upon enquiry, that the miſeries of a gaol, by which the inferior orders of the People are often puniſhed, do not ſo frequently attach to the worthleſs and profligate part of the Community, as to thoſe who have been uſeful members of the State—Like the adroit thief, encouraged to proceed by many eſcapes, Knaves are ſeldom victims to the ſeverity of the Law.—The Innocent, and often the Induſtrious, unſkilled in the tricks and artifices which bad men purſue to rid themſelves of incumbrances, (for which there is abundant reſource in the chicane of the Law;) are generally the ſufferers.

To incarcerate one member of the body politic, whoſe misfortunes and loſſes may have ariſen from giving credit to another, who is relieved by a Commiſſion of

of Bankrupt*, becauſe his debts amounted to more than £100. ſeems not well to accord with Juſtice, Humanity, or State Policy. It debaſes the minds of thouſands whoſe conduct never deſerved ſuch a fate—who were from the nature of their dealings, *although ſmall*, entitled, upon the principle adopted by the Legiſlature, to the ſame relief which is extended to the higher claſſes by whom they often ſuffer — and ſometimes too by the moſt worthleſs and depraved.—While no good can ariſe from their confinement, it is thus rendered infinitely more ſevere than that, which is, in many inſtances, inflicted on criminal offenders. — Their

* It is to be obſerved, that the Debtors compriſed in the firſt three claſſes mentioned in the foregoing note, page 393, are generally the objects of impriſonment; while the bankrupt-laws relieve the fourth, the inſolvency of which claſs generally produces the diſtreſs of the other; who muſt languiſh in a gaol and ſuffer a ſevere puniſhment, although it is clear to demonſtration, that the Debtor for *ninety-nine* pounds is equally an object of commiſeration as another whoſe debt amounts to *one hundred*; and almoſt in the ſame degree ſubject to accident and misfortune.

Under a Syſtem ſo contrary to reaſon, and ſo ſhocking to humanity, too much praiſe cannot be beſtowed on the founders and ſupporters of the excellent Inſtitution for the relief of honeſt, induſtrious perſons impriſoned for ſmall debts.—The immenſe number relieved by this benevolent Society, who have appeared upon enquiry not to have brought misfortunes upon themſelves by imprudence, is one of the ſtrongeſt proofs that can be adduced of the imperfection of the laws; which are tacitly acknowledged to be erroneous, in the caſe of every perſon who is diſcharged by the bounty of the Public.

labour

labour is loſt to the Community.—Their families are neglected—and perhaps reared up in vice and idleneſs to become Nuiſances in that Society, of which they might have been virtuous and uſeful Members.

THIS, therefore, is a moſt important branch of what may be called *Civil Police*, highly deſerving the attention of the Legiſlature; becauſe it is not only contrary to Reaſon, but pregnant with evils which tend to the increaſe of crimes in a greater degree than is generally ſuppoſed.

THE extenſive and growing intercourſe in commercial dealings, and the diffuſed ſtate of property muſt, of courſe, progreſſively, increaſe the number of Appeals to Courts of Juſtice, even under the preſent Syſtem; till at length the duty of the Judges (infinitely more extenſive than their predeceſſors experienced, and increaſing every day,) will ſo multiply, as to render it an act of great cruelty and injuſtice, not to eaſe them of the unreaſonable labour ariſing from ſmall Law-ſuits.

THE ſame reaſoning applies to the Members of the Executive Government.—As we advance in riches, population, and crimes, the management of the Country becomes more complicated.—The labour attached to the higher departments of the State of all deſcriptions is infinitely greater than a century ago; and yet there is no increaſe in the number of the firſt executive reſponſible officers.—

This,

This, (although it has not heretofore attracted notice,) when duly conſidered, will be found to be a very ſerious misfortune.

The mind, however active or enlightened, can only compaſs certain objects.—It requires relaxation; it cannot always be upon the ſtretch—There is a point beyond which human exertion cannot go—and hence the neceſſity of the diviſion of labour, in proportion to the increaſe of reſponſible public duty—Wherever this does not take place, the Country ſuffers; an unreaſonable burden attaches, by which means matters of great conſequence to the Community muſt be overlooked, becauſe it is impoſſible to compaſs every thing.

Having thus briefly explained that branch of the Police of the Capital which is connected with the department of the Law, together with ſome of the moſt prominent features of abuſe, which have grown out of the preſent Syſtem; as well as the Remedies which have occurred, as apparently beſt calculated to remove theſe accumulating evils: It remains now to bring under the review of the Reader, the various *Municipal Regulations*, which have been eſtabliſhed for the comfort, accommodation, and convenience of the Inhabitants; and the means uſed in carrying them into execution.

The Metropolis of the Empire having been extended ſo far beyond its ancient limits;—every pariſh, hamlet, liberty, or precinct, now contiguous

to

to the Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, may be conſidered as a ſeparate Municipality, where the inhabitants regulate the Police of their reſpective diſtricts, under the authority of a great variety of different Acts of Parliament; enabling them to raiſe money for paving the ſtreets, and to aſſeſs the houſe-holders for the intereſt thereof, as well as for the annual expence of *watching, cleanſing, and removing nuiſances and annoyances*.—Theſe Funds, as well as the execution of the powers of the different Acts, (excepting where the interference of Magiſtrates is neceſſary) are placed in the hands of Truſtees, of whom in many inſtances, the Church wardens, or Pariſh Officers for the time being, are Members *ex officio*: and by theſe different Bodies, all matters relative to the immediate ſafety, comfort and convenience of the Inhabitants are managed and regulated.

THESE Regulations, however, are moſtly founded upon Statutes made in the laſt and preſent Reign.

THE Act of the 2d of William and Mary, cap. 8, for paving, cleanſing, &c. within the City and Liberties of *Weſtminſter*, and the Bills of Mortality, not having been found applicable to modern improvements, new regulations became neceſſary; and an incredible number of private Statutes applicable to the different Pariſhes, Hamlets, and Liberties, compoſing the Metropolis, have been paſſed within the laſt 50 years.

THE

THE Act of the 10th George II. cap. 22, eſtabliſhed a Syſtem for paving and lighting, cleanſing, and watching the City of LONDON: but the Statute which removed *ſigns and ſign-poſts*, *balconies*, *ſpouts*, *gutters*, and thoſe other *encroachments* and *annoyances*, which were felt as grievances, by the Inhabitants, did not paſs till the year 1771.—The 11th of Geo. III. cap. 29, contains a complete and maſterly Syſtem of that branch of the Police which is connected with municipal regulations, and may be conſidered as a model for every large City in the Empire.—This excellent Act extends to every obſtruction by carts and carriages, and provides a remedy for all nuiſances, which can prove, in any reſpect, offenſive to the inhabitants; and ſpecial Commiſſioners, called *Commiſſioners of Sewers*, are appointed to enſure a regular execution. It is further improved by the 33d of his preſent Majeſty, cap. 75, by which the power of the Commiſſioners is increaſed, and ſome nuiſances ariſing from Butchers, Duſtmen, &c. further provided againſt.

IN the City and Liberty of WESTMINSTER alſo, many uſeful municipal regulations have been made within the preſent Century.—The Acts of the 27th of Elizabeth, and the 16th of Charles I. (private Acts) divided the City and Liberties into 12 Wards, and appointed 12 Burgeſſes to regulate the Police of each Ward; who, with the Dean, or High Steward of

of Weſtminſter, were authoriſed to govern this Diſtrict of the Metropolis.

The Act of the 29th of Geo. II. cap. 25, enabled the Dean, or his High Steward, to chuſe 80 conſtables in a court Leet: and the ſame act authoriſed the appointment of an Annoyance-Jury of 48 inhabitants, to examine weights and meaſures; and to make preſentments of every public nuiſance, either in the City or Liberty.—The Act of the 31ſt. of Geo. II. cap. 17, and 25, improved the former Statute, and allowed a free Market to be held in Weſtminſter.—The act of the 2d of George III. cap. 21, extended and improved the Syſtem for *paving, cleanſing, lighting and Watching* the City and Liberty, by including ſix other adjoining Pariſhes and Liberties in Middleſex: This Act was afterwards amended by the 3d. of his preſent Majeſty, cap. 23;—The Acts 5th George III. cap. 13, 50; 11th Geo. III. cap. 22; and particularly 14th Geo. III. cap. 90, for regulating the nightly Watch and Conſtables, made further improvements in the General Syſtem by which thoſe branches of Police in Weſtminſter are at preſent regulated.

In the Borough of Southwark alſo the ſame Syſtem has been purſued; the Acts 28th. Geo. II. cap. 9; and 6th Geo. III. cap. 24, having eſtabliſhed a Syſtem of municipal regulations, applicable to this Diſtrict of the Metropolis; relative to *markets, hackney-coach ſtands, paving, cleanſing, lighting.*

ing, watching, marking ſtreets, and *numbering houſes*, and placing the whole under the management of Commiſſioners.

In contemplating the great leading features of Municipal Regulation, nothing places England in a ſituation ſo ſuperior to moſt other countries, with regard to cleanlineſs, as the *Syſtem of the Sewers*, under the management of ſpecial Commiſſioners, in different parts of the kingdom; introduced ſo early as by an Act the 6th Henry VI. cap. 5, and organized by the Acts 6th Henry VIII. cap. 10; 23d Hen. VIII. cap. 5; and 25th Hen. VIII. cap. 10.—afterwards improved by the 3d and 4th Edw. VI. cap. 8; 1ſt Mary, ſtat. 3, cap. 11; 13th Elizabeth, cap. 9; 3d James I. cap. 14; and 7th Anne, cap. 10.

Sewers being early introduced into the Metropolis, as well as into other Cities and Towns, in conſequence of the general Syſtem, every offenſive nuiſance was removed through this medium, and the inhabitants early accuſtomed to the advantages and comforts of cleanlineſs.

Another feature, ſtrongly marking the wiſdom and attention of our anceſtors, was the introduction of *Water*, for the ſupply of the Metropolis, in the reign of James I. in 1604. The improvements which have been ſince made for the convenience of the inhabitants, in extending the ſupplies by means of the New River, and alſo by the acceſſion of the Thames water, through the medium of the

London-Bridge, Chelſea, York-Buildings, Shadwell, and other water-works, it is not neceſſary to detail.

THE Act 9th Anne, cap. 23, firſt eſtabliſhed the regulations with regard to *Hackney Coaches* and *Chairs*, which have been improved and extended by ſeveral ſubſequent Statutes, *viz.* 10 Anne, cap. 19; 12 Anne, ſtat. 1, cap 14; 1 Geo. I. cap. 57; 12 Geo. I. cap. 12; 30 Geo. II. cap. 22; 4 Geo. III. cap. 36; 7 Geo. III. cap. 44; 10 Geo. III. cap. 44; 11 Geo. III. caps. 24, 28; 12 Geo. III. cap. 49; 24 Geo. III. ſtat. 2, cap. 27; 26 Geo. III. cap. 72; 32 Geo. III. cap. 47; 33 Geo. III. cap. 75.

THESE Acts authoriſe *one thouſand coaches*, and *four hundred hackney chairs*, to be licenſed for the accommodation of the Inhabitants of the Metropolis; and Magiſtrates, as well as the Commiſſioners, are empowered to decide, in a ſummary way, upon all complaints ariſing between Coachmen, or Chairmen, and the Inhabitants, who may have occaſion to employ them.

CARTS and other carriages have alſo been regulated by ſeveral different Acts *viz.* 1 Geo. I. ſtat. 2, cap. 57; 18 Geo. II. cap. 33; 24 Geo. II. cap. 43; 30 Geo. II. cap 22; 7 Geo. III cap. 44; and 24 Geo. III cap. 27. Theſe Statutes contain a very complete Syſtem, relative to this branch of Police; by virtue of which all complaints ariſing from

from offences under theſe Acts, are alſo cognizable by the Magiſtrates, in a ſummary way.

THE Act of the 34th of George III. cap. 65, eſtabliſhed an improved Syſtem, with regard to *Watermen plying on the River Thames.*—The Lord Mayor and Aldermen are empowered to make Rules and Orders for their government; and, with the Recorder, and the Juſtices of the Peace of the reſpective Counties, and places next adjoining to the Thames, have equal juriſdiction in all ſituations between Graveſend and Windſor, to put in execution not only the *Laws*, but alſo the Rules and Orders relative to ſuch Watermen, which ſhall be ſent to the ſeveral Public Offices in the Metropolis, and to the Clerks of the Peace of the Counties joining the Thames, within 30 days after ſuch Rules are made or altered. The Magiſtrates have power given them to fine Watermen for extortion and miſbehaviour; and perſons refuſing to pay the fares authoriſed by Law, may be compelled to do ſo, with all charges, or be impriſoned for one month: and whoever ſhall give a Waterman a fictitious name or place of abode, forfeits £5.

OFFENCES relative to the Driving of Cattle improperly, uſually termed *Bullock Hunting*, are alſo determined by the Magiſtrates, in the ſame ſummary way, under the authority of an Act 21ſt Geo. III. cap. 67; by which every perſon is authoriſed to

ſeize delinquents guilty of this very dangerous offence.

THE laſt great feature of uſeful municipal Police which the Author will mention, conſiſts in the excellent regulations relative to *Buildings*, *Projections*, and *Fires*; firſt adopted after the Fire of London in 1666, and extended and improved by ſeveral Acts of Parliament paſſed, from that time, down to the 14th of his preſent Majeſty.

THIS Act of the 14th of George III. cap. 78, which repeals the former Acts, beſides regulating the mode of building houſes in future, ſo as to render them *ornamental*, *commodious*, and *ſecure* againſt the accidents of fire, eſtabliſhed other uſeful rules for the prevention of this dreadful calamity; by rendering it incumbent on Churchwardens to provide one or more engines in every pariſh, to be in readineſs, on the ſhorteſt notice, to extinguiſh fires, and alſo ladders to favour eſcapes; And, that every facility might be afforded with regard to water, it is alſo incumbent on the Churchwardens to fix ſtop-blocks and fire-plugs at convenient diſtances, upon all the main pipes within the pariſh; and to place a mark in the ſtreet where they are to be found, and to have an inſtrument or key ready to open ſuch fire plugs, ſo that the water may be acceſſible on the ſhorteſt poſſible notice. That every thing alſo might be done to enſure diſpatch, the perſon bringing the firſt pariſh engine

engine to any fire is entitled to 30s. the ſecond to 20s. and third to 10s. paid by the pariſh; excepting in caſes where chimnies are on fire, and then the expence ultimately falls upon the perſon inhabiting the houſe or place where it originated.

THIS excellent Statute, ſo ſalutary in its effects with regard to many important Regulations of Police, alſo obliges all Beadles and Conſtables, on the breaking out of any fire, to repair immediately to the ſpot, with their long ſtaves, and to protect the ſufferers from the depredation of thieves; and to aſſiſt in removing effects, and in extinguiſhing the flames.

THESE Outlines will explain, in ſome meaſure, by what means the Syſtem of the Police, in moſt of its great features, is conducted in the Metropolis—to which it may be neceſſary to add, that the Beadles of each Pariſh, are the proper perſons to whom application may be made, in the firſt inſtance, in caſe of any inconvenience or nuiſance. The City and Police Magiſtrates, in their reſpective Courts, if not immediately authorized to remedy the wrongs that is ſuffered, will point out how it may be effected.

IT is, however, earneſtly to be wiſhed, that (like the Building Act juſt mentioned,) one general Law, comprehending the whole of the excellent regulations made for the City of London, ſo far as they will apply, could be extended to every part of the Metropolis, and its ſuburbs; that a perfect uniformity might prevail,

prevail, in the penalties and puniſhments to be inflicted for the ſeveral Offences againſt the comfort or convenience of the Inhabitants.—At preſent it often happens, that an Offence in one Pariſh, is no act of Delinquency in another.

THE great object is to ſimplify every Syſtem as much as poſſible;—complicated Eſtabliſhments are always more expenſive than is neceſſary, and conſtantly liable to abuſes.

THE annual expence to the Inhabitants, in conſequence of all thoſe Municipal Regulations juſt detailed, is, perhaps, higher than in any other City in the world.——Including the Poor's-rate, it amounts, on an average, to full 25 per cent. on the groſs rental of the Metropolis; and is ſuppoſed to exceed one million ſterling a year!

A SUPERINTENDING Police would, in many inſtances, correct that want of intelligence, which is apparent, and enlighten the local Managers in ſuch a manner, as not only to promote objects of œconomy, calculated to abridge and keep within bounds an enormous and growing expence, but alſo to ſuggeſt improvements by which it might be reduced, and many ſolid advantages be acquired by the Community.

IT is impoſſible to examine, with the mind of a man of buſineſs, the various Eſtabliſhments which have become neceſſary for promoting the comfort and convenience of great Societies, without lamenting, in many inſtances, the unneceſſary waſte that prevails

prevails, and the confuſion and irregularity which often enſue, merely for want of ſyſtem, judgment, and knowledge of the ſubject.

VARIOUS, indeed, are the evils and diſorders which Time engenders, in every thing connected with the affairs of civil Society, requiring a conſtant and uniform attention, *increaſing*, as the preſſures *increaſe*, for the purpoſe of keeping them within bounds; that as much happineſs and comfort may be extended to the People as can poſſibly ariſe from regulations founded on *great intelligence*, the reſult of *indefatigable labour*, and *much zeal* for the Public good.

WE are arrived at an epoch full of difficulties and dangers, producing wonderful events, and ſtill pregnant with conſequences, in their nature, ſtretching beyond the uſual courſe of human conjecture, where it is impoſſible to judge of the ultimate iſſue.

UNDER ſuch circumſtances, it becomes, more than ever, neceſſary to make prudent arrangements for the general ſafety—for amending the morals, and promoting the happineſs of the People; by improved Laws, extending protection to all, and correcting thoſe evils, which are felt as a burden upon the Community.

CHAP.

CHAP. XV.

A General Summary of the facts detailed in the preceding Chapters. — The unparalleled amount of moving Property in the Metropolis.—London, beſides being the Seat of Government, Law, Learning, the fine Arts, and the reſort of the opulent from every part of the Empire; is not only the greateſt depôt *for merchandize, but the firſt manufacturing town in the world.—Exemplified by various particulars.—As the eſtimated depredations on the amount of moving property, do not reach one per cent. the evils ariſing from the injury to public morals, is greater than from loſs of property;—A ſerious conſideration in a political point of view, in conſequence of ſo many being implicated in this ſpecies of criminality, whoſe bad habits and evil example, muſt have an immediate effect on the riſing generation. — Additional arguments drawn from this ſource, in favour of a more energetic Police, and the adoption of the remedies ſuggeſted in this Work—not ſingly or by piece-meal, but by a combination of the whole.—A wide field opened for men of talents, virtue, and philanthropy. — The ſummary of the evils detailed in this Work, as they relate to,—the deficiency of the Syſtem, with reſpect to officers—want of a Proſecutor for the Crown—compounding felonies.—The further evils*

ariſing

ariſing from puniſhments, and from the defective ſtate of the Police Syſtem.—The national ſecurity depends more on this than is generally ſuppoſed.

A general View of the Remedies propoſed; claſſed under eight different heads, 1ſt.—Offences relative to the corruption of morals.——2d.—The means of Prevention of Crimes in general——3d.—Pillage and Plunder on the River Thames.——4th.—Frauds, Embezzlement, and Thefts in the public Arſenals and Ships of War.——5th.—Coining, ſelling, and uttering baſe Money.——6th. — Puniſhments and Pardons.——7th. — Imperfections in the preſent Syſtem of Police.——8th.—Evils not provided for by exiſting Laws.——The Concluſion.

IN taking a ſummary view of the various evils and remedies, which have been detailed in this Work, it may be right, previouſly to apprize the Reader, that in contemplating the extent and magnitude of the aggregate depredations, which are preſumed to be committed in the courſe of a year, it is neceſſary to meaſure them *by a ſcale proportioned to the unparalleled amount of moving property expoſed in tranſit in this great Metropolis*, as well as the vaſt and unexampled increaſe of this property, within the laſt half century: during which period, there has certainly been an accumulation of not leſs than two-thirds, in commerce as well as in manufactures.

It has not, perhaps, generally attracted notice, that, beſides being the Seat of the *Government—of the Law,—Learning*, and the *fine Arts*,—the reſort of the Nobility and the Opulent from every part and the Britiſh Empire, however diſtant; London, from being a great *depôt* for all the manufactures of the country, and alſo the goods of foreign nations as well as colonial produce, is not only the firſt Commercial City that is known at preſent to exiſt, but is alſo one of the greateſt and moſt extenſive Manufacturing Towns, perhaps in the World; combining in one ſpot every attribute that can occaſion an aſſemblage of moving property, unparalleled in point of extent, magnitude, and value, in the whole Globe.—From the abſtract already given, in *page* 60 of this Work, and from other enquiries, it appears that above 13,500 veſſels, including their repeated voyages, arrive at, and depart from, the Port of London, with merchandize, in the courſe of a year; beſides a vaſt number of river craft, employed in the trade of the interior country, bringing and carrying away property, eſtimated at *Seventy Millions Sterling*.—

In addition to this, it is calculated, that above 40,000 waggons and others carriages, including their repeated journies, arrive and depart laden, in both inſtances, with articles of domeſtic, colonial, and foreign merchandize; occaſioning a tranſit of perhaps (when cattle and proviſions, ſent for the

the conſumption of the inhabitants, are included) *Fifty Millions more.* If we take into the account the immenſe quantity of merchandize and moveable property of every ſpecies and denomination, depoſited in the various *maritime magazines, timber-yards, piece-goods' warehouſes, ſhops, manufactories, ſtore-houſes, public markets, dwelling-houſes, inns, new buildings,* and *other repoſitories,* and which paſs from one place to another, it will eſtabliſh a foundation for ſuppoſing that, in this way, property to the amount of *Fifty Millions* more at leaſt, is annually expoſed to depredation; making a Sum of *One Hundred and Seventy Millions;* independent of the moving articles in ſhips of war and tranſports, and in the different Arſenals, Dock-yards, and Repoſitories in the Tower of London, and at Deptford, Woolwich, Sheerneſs, and various ſmaller magazines, in the daily courſe of being received and ſent away, ſuppoſed to amount to *Fifty Millions* more; making in the whole an aggregate ſum of *Two Hundred and Twenty Millions.* Thus an immenſe property becomes exceedingly expoſed, in all the various ways already explained in the courſe of this Work; and the *eſtimated* amount of the *annual depredations* (large as it is) will ceaſe to be a matter of ſurpriſe, if meaſured by the enormous ſcale of property above particularized: Although it amounts to *Two Millions One Hundred Thouſand Pounds* ſterling, it ſinks to a trifle, in contemplating the magnitude of the capital, *ſcarcely reaching*

reaching one per Cent. on the value of property paſſing in tranſit in the courſe of a year.

It is not, therefore, ſo much the actual loſs that is ſuſtained (great as it certainly is) which is to be deplored, *as the miſchief which ariſes from the deſtruction of the morals of ſo numerous a body of people; who muſt be directly or collaterally engaged in perpetrating ſmaller offences, and in fraudulent and criminal purſuits.*

This, in a political point of view, is a conſideration of a very ſerious and alarming nature, infinitely worſe in its conſequences than even thoſe depredations which ariſe from acts of violence committed by more atrocious offenders; the numbers of which latter have been ſhewn to be ſmall, in compariſon with other delinquents, and not to have increaſed in any material degree for the laſt 50 years; while *inferior thefts, river plunder, pillage, embezzlement and frauds, in reſpect to public property, coining baſe money, cheating by various ſwindling practices, and purchaſing and dealing in ſtolen goods,* have advanced in a degree, commenſurate to the great and rapid influx of wealth, which has ariſen from the vaſt increaſe of the commerce and manufactures of the Country.

The evils, therefore, are the more prominent, as they have become ſo exceedingly diffuſed; and implicate in criminality numerous individuals, of whom a very large proportion were formerly untainted

tainted with any of that ſpecies of Delinquency, which now renders them, (for their own ſakes—for the benefit of their families—and for the intereſt of public morals,) objects of peculiar attention on the part of the Legiſlature, as well as the Police of the Country.

THE habits they have acquired are, doubtleſs, very alarming, as in the deſtruction of their own morals, they alſo deſtroy thoſe of the riſing generation; and ſtill more ſo, as the exiſting Laws, and the preſent Syſtem of Police, have been found ſo totally inadequate to the Object of Prevention.

INDEED it is but too evident, that nothing uſeful can be effected without a variety of Regulations, ſuch as have been ſuggeſted in a different part of this Work. It is not, however, by the adoption of any one *remedy* ſingly applied, or applied by piece-meal, but by a combination of the whole Legiſlative *Powers*, *Regulations*, *Eſtabliſhments*, and *ſuperintending Agencies* already ſuggeſted, that Crimes are, in any degree, to be prevented, or kept in check. And it is not to be expected, that ſuch Remedies can be either complete or effectual, unleſs there is a ſufficient Fund appropriated for the purpoſe of giving vigour and energy to the General Syſtem.

THE object is of ſuch aſtoniſhing magnitude, and the abuſes which are meant to be corrected, are of ſo much conſequence to the *State*, as well as to the

the *Individual*, and the danger of a progreſſive increaſe is ſo evidently well eſtabliſhed by experience, that it is impoſſible to look at that ſubject with indifference, when once it is developed and underſtood.

It opens a wide field for doing good, to men of virtue, talents, and abilities, who love their Country, and glory in its proſperity. Such men will ſpeedily perceive, that this proſperity can only be of ſhort duration,—if public morals are neglected, if no check is given to the growing depravity which prevails, and if meaſures are not adopted to guard the riſing generation againſt the evil examples to which they are expoſed.

Philanthropists will alſo, in this volume, find abundance of ſcope for the exerciſe of that benevolence, and thoſe efforts in the cauſe of humanity, which occupy their attention, and conſtitute their chief pleaſure.—It is earneſtly to be hoped, that it may produce an univerſal deſire to attain thoſe objects, which are ſhewn to be ſo immediately connected with the Public good.

Next to the evils which are experienced from actual depredations upon Property, by Theſts, Robberies, and Embezzlements,—by the fabrication of baſe money,—and by Frauds, Forgeries, Cheating, Swindling, and Receiving Stolen Goods, it has been ſhewn that many preſſures ariſe from the *Defects in the Laws* relative to the detection, trial, and conviction

tion of Offenders ;—particularly from the deficiency of Juriſdiction in the City and Police Magiſtrates,—the want of Funds to reward Officers of Juſtice, Watchmen, Patroles, and Beadles, who may act meritoriouſly in apprehending Delinquents; and laſtly, in the trial of Criminals, for want of a general *Proſecutor for the Crown*, to attend to the Public intereſt, and to prevent thoſe Frauds (in ſuborning evidence, and in compounding Felonies,) whereby many of the moſt abandoned are let looſe upon Society, while thoſe who are novices in crimes are often puniſhed.

The next ſtated in the claſs of Evils is, that which ariſes from the Laws as they now ſtand, relative to *Puniſhments*.—Their extreme ſeverity, in rendering ſuch a multitude of Crimes capital, which Juries can never be made to believe are of that nature, in point of actual atrocity, has proved a very ſerious misfortune to the Country, in the adminiſtration of criminal Juſtice.—Becauſe the puniſhment is too ſevere, it frequently happens that the Delinquent is ſent back upon Society, encouraged to renew his depredations upon the Public by his having eſcaped (although guilty) without any chaſtiſement at all.

It is unqueſtionably true, and little doubt will be entertained by any who attentively examine this Work, that the dread of ſevere puniſhment, in the manner the Law is executed at preſent, has not the leaſt

leaſt effect in deterring hardened Offenders from the commiſſion of Crimes.

THE Catalogue of Offences rendered capital in the laſt and preſent century, affords a melancholy proof of the ſanguinary nature of our criminal Code; exhibiting features of ſeverity by no means reconcileable either to the genius of the people, the principles of Humanity, or the true ſpirit of civil Liberty.

AN opinion ſeems to have been formed, that Crimes were to be prevented by the ſeverity of the puniſhment. That this opinion has been erroneous ſeems to be proved by inconteſtable evidence adduced in various parts of this Work; and elucidated by a variety of reaſoning, which it is hoped cannot fail to bring conviction to the mind of every Reader, who will beſtow time in the inveſtigation of a ſubject of ſo great importance to Society.

LAST, in the enumeration of the evils detailed, are thoſe deficiencies and imperfections, which ariſe from the *Police Syſtem*; as explained in the 13th and 14th Chapters.—A variety of inconveniences, it appears, originate from this ſource; and reaſons are adduced, to convince the Reader that the National Security, and Proſperity, are more dependent on a well-regulated and correct Syſtem of Police, than has been generally ſuppoſed.

HAVING

HAVING thus briefly glanced at the Evils, detailed in this Work, it now becomes neceſſary to lay before the Reader the ſame collected view of the Remedies.

IN accompliſhing this object, while the Author ventures to indulge a hope that theſe which have been ſuggeſted, or at leaſt a part of them, may be brought, in due time, under the conſideration of the Legiſlature, for the purpoſe of being enacted into Laws, or otherwiſe carried into effect; they are now preſented to the Reader under eight diſtinct heads; applicable to the nature of the peculiar evils meant to be remedied: *Crimes againſt Public Morals—Crimes in general; and of the mode of their prevention.—The Plunder and Pillage on the River Thames—The Frauds, Embezzlements, and Thefts in the Public Arſenals, Ships of War and Tranſports—The coining, ſelling, and uttering of Baſe Money—Puniſhments and Pardons—Imperfections in the preſent Syſtem of Police—Evils not provided for by exiſting Laws.*

FIRST:

REMEDIES *propoſed for the Removal of thoſe Evils which relate to*

PUBLIC MORALS.

THE firſt ſtep towards the prevention of crimes in great Societies, is to look accurately at whatever has a tendency to the corruption of Morals; ſince it is from this ſource alone that offences of every denomination have their origin.

WITH a view to the correction of thoſe evils, which ariſe from improper Education, and idle and bad habits, the following Propoſitions have been offered to the conſideration of the Public.

I. In order to prevent, as far as poſſible, the vices and immorality generated in diſorderly Public Houſes, certain regulations are propoſed, which are elucidated and explained in *page* 39, and the note there.

II. For the purpoſe of checking thoſe evils which ariſe from *Idleneſs*, turning the mind to fraud by a variety of tricks and devices, whereby multitudes live by ſwindling, cheating, and gambling, it is propoſed to extend the deſcription of the Act of the 30 Geo. II. cap. 24, relative to perſons obtaining *goods by falſe pretences*--to *Horſes, Cattle, Bank-Notes, Bills, Notes of Hand,* "*and to every device by which another is defrauded of his juſt right, and where an intention to deceive the party ultimately wronged can be made appear.*" [*Vide page* 137; and alſo *pages* 163 to 170; where theſe miſchiefs are fully explained and elucidated.] —To extend the Act of 9 Queen Anne. cap. 14, (which enables

enables Juſtices to bind over to their good behaviour, perſons who ſupport themſelves for the moſt part by *Gaming*) to a more enlarged deſcription of immoral perſons, who are ſuſpected to live by acts of fraud and ſwindling; wherever they cannot ſhew that they have any eſtate, or viſible means of living in honeſty; [*Vide pages* 138, 139.] And further, to extend the laws now in being reſpecting Lottery vagrants, to proprietors or keepers of Gaming-houſes, and alſo to waiters, ſervants, and aſſiſtants, who, on being apprehended, may on proper proof, be puniſhed as rogues and vagabonds. *See pages* 148, 149.

III. The laws relative to the Lottery being ſtill extremely imperfect, from which ſource ariſe infinite miſchiefs immediately tending to the corruption of morals, it is propoſed to amend theſe laws by the adoption of certain regulations; explained and elucidated *in pages* 149 *to* 155; *and particularly under the eight different heads in pages* 156, 157, *and* 158; *and in the Appendix.*

IV. It is propoſed, that all Members of *Friendly Societies*, (authorized and regulated, by the acts of the 33d Geo. III. cap. 54; 35th Geo. III. cap. 111,) who ſhall be convicted of being concerned, in any manner, in illegal inſurances, or tranſactions in the Lottery, ſhall (by law) be excluded and expelled from the ſaid Societies, and ſhall forfeit all right and benefit ariſing from their being members of the ſame.—☞ The advantages of this regulation, in guarding a vaſt body of working people againſt the deluſion of the Lottery, is explained in *page* 154, *and in the note there.*

V. The ſtatutes relative to Servants, Handicraftſmen, and Labourers, are numerous, and ſome of them appear even to be marked with features of ſeverity beyond what the offence may ſeem to deſerve; where the turpitude is confined to a ſlight breach of a civil contract. In none of theſe laws, however, are menial or domeſtic ſervants included; to them

no puniſhment attaches at all, in many inſtances, for breaches of moral duty; and hence great inconveniencies ariſe, and vices are generated, which might otherwiſe, by mild regulations, have been prevented. It would, therefore, exceedingly ſerve the cauſe of morality, if the whole laws relative to ſervants were reviſed, and a general Syſtem, ſomewhat milder than the preſent, adopted, in which menial ſervants ſhould be included—*Vide pages* 13, 143, 151, 152, and 153—further explained in the 5th Article of the 8th head of this Chapter.

VI. It is propoſed to enforce the obſervance of thoſe duties of Morality and Religion, breaches of which are, in their nature, moſt injurious to Society, by the ſame penalties which are inflicted for ſmall breaches of civil contracts. Great evils ariſe, at preſent, from numbers of the lower orders cohabiting together without matrimony; [*Vide note, page* 40;] alſo from groſs acts of ſeduction, by means of promiſes of marriage, and other fraudulent and criminal devices, by which unſuſpecting innocence is entrapped and betrayed; for theſe the law has provided no puniſhment, that in its nature, can operate as a means of prevention, with the maſs of the lower orders of the people. The offence of Adultery is not to be found in the criminal code; to which cauſe may be aſcribed the many inſtances which occur of criminal intercourſe between the ſexes in the lower ranks; deſtroying thoſe ties which bind Society together, and annihilating every ſenſe of morality and virtue. *Vide pages* 244, *and* 245.

VII. It is propoſed to eſtabliſh a leſs expenſive Syſtem, with reſpect to the recovery of ſmall debts, by *properly-conſtituted Courts* of Juſtice; and to make certain other regulations, calculated to preſerve the morals of unfortunate families, by reſtoring to their offspring ſuch parents, whoſe misfortunes, and not their crimes, have doomed them to the horrors of perpetual impriſonment. *Vide p.* 390 to 396.

ESTABLISHMENTS *ſuggeſted to prevent the Corruption of Morals, depending chiefly on private munificence, and where legiſlative regulations are not immediately neceſſary.*

I. An Aſylum, or place of induſtry, for poor, indigent, *Male Outcaſts*, diſcharged from gaols after puniſhment, and who are willing to work, but unable to obtain the means of ſubſiſtence on account of the loſs of character; *vide notes in pages* 92, *and* 291; *alſo pages* 91, 92, 93, 230, 291 *to* 294.

II. An Aſylum, or place of induſtry, for poor, indigent, *Female outcaſts*, diſcharged from gaols; and miſerable, forlorn proſtitutes, who are willing to work for their ſubſiſtence, but unable to find employment on account of the loſs of character. *See notes in pages* 92, 291*.

THESE two Eſtabliſhments would prove great acts of charity and humanity. At preſent a numerous body of unfortunate perſons, who have ſuffered puniſhment for offences, or who have been victims of ſeduction and proſtitution, having no means of ſubſiſtence, are often reduced to the ſhocking alternative of ſtarving or returning to criminal purſuits; though their puniſhments, and their misfortunes, may have impreſſed on their minds a bias favourable to reformation and induſtry.

* When it is conſidered, that (including the *various claſſes*,) above Fifty Thouſand Females are ſuppoſed to live chiefly by Proſtitution in this great Metropolis; a ſtrong impulſe muſt ariſe in the mind, favourable to an Inſtitution, which would afford the means of reforming the morals of, at leaſt a part of, theſe miſerable outcaſts.

IN

In theſe Aſylums, it would not be very difficult, with good and proper management, to introduce ſuch beneficial works as would nearly, if not wholly, cover the expence. The males might be employed in ſpinning twine and making cordage, who have not been bred to particular mechanical employments, which could be carried on in ſuch Aſylums: while the females could be ſubſiſted from their labour in *tambour, embroidery*, or other *needlework—in binding ſhoes—finiſhing gloves—making ſlops, and ſoldiers' and ſeamens' ſhirts—knitting ſtockings—picking cotton—and many other branches of* work; which might be procured by following up the reſources which the Metropolis affords, for every ſpecies of human labour.

III. An Inſtitution for preventing corruption of morals among menial and other Servants; by means of an aſſociation of maſters and heads of families, who ſhall promiſe and engage to make it an expreſs condition with all ſervants employed by them, whether male or female, that gaming in the Lottery, by means of inſurance, ſhall ſubject them to an immediate diſcharge, and the forfeiture of a certain portion of their wages.

A regulation of this ſort, carried into execution generally in every pariſh in the Metropolis, would have a wonderful effect in preſerving the morals of ſervants; and conſequently of ſaving numbers who are led by this unaccountable mania into acts of imprudence, indiſcretion, and criminality, which terminate, at length, in their deſtruction. (See *note** next p.)

SECONDLY;

SECONDLY :

REMEDIES *ſuggeſted for guarding the Pubilc againſt Fraud and Depredation, and for the* PREVENTION OF CRIMES.

1. The principal Remedies, applicable to theſe important objects, relate to the Receivers of ſtolen Goods ; and will be found ſpecifically detailed under 9 different heads, in pages 186 to 190 ; and the propoſitions therein contained, are explained and elucidated in pages 42, 43, 44 ; 47 to 52 ; 53 to 71 ; 89 to ; 102 159 ; 173 to 190 ; 205 to 208 ; and alſo 366, 367, 368 *in the notes.*

THE firſt propoſition relates to a conſolidation of the laws, now in being, relative to Receivers of ſtolen Goods—and the remaining eight relate to—1ſt, the Utility of Making the Receiving of ſtolen Goods an original offence.—and 2d, Extending this offence to money, bank-notes, horſes, cattle, &c. —3d and 4th, To the competency of the Receivers' Evidence, and to rewards.—5th and 6th, To the Regulation of various Dealers in Old Iron, and other articles.—7th, To the Drivers of Hackney Coaches.—and 8th, To Watchmen and Pa-

* It is calculated that there are ſeldom leſs than *Ten Thouſand Servants*, of both ſexes, at all times, out of place in the Metropolis.—This is one proof, among many others of the depravity which prevails, and of the importance of the regulation propoſed in the foregoing page. See pages 151, and 153, and the notes there.

troles ;

troles; the whole forming a Syſtem of Prevention, which if ſanctioned by a legiſlative authority, would certainly reſtrain the Commiſſion of crimes in a very eminent degree.

OTHER regulations, tending to the ſame object, relate to *the following Propoſitions.*

2. For regiſtering Lodging-Houſes, where the rent does not exceed 10s, weekly. *See page* 98.

3. For rendering it incumbent on Magiſtrates to licence Pawnbrokers; and to refuſe ſuch licence, if proper evidence of good character is not adduced; and alſo ſecurity for good behaviour. *See note, Page* 144, 145.

☞ *There are alſo other Regulations of great importance, relative to Pawnbrokers, the adoption of which would, tend in an eminent degree, to the benefit of the Poor, and to the comfort and protection of the lower ranks of the People, as well as to the prevention of Crimes.—Theſe the Author has already digeſted, and will have a great ſatisfaction in bringing forward; whenever the period ſhall arrive, that the attention of the Legiſlature ſhall be turned to Objects of Police.*

4. For regulating licences to Hawkers and Pedlars, to be granted by the Magiſtrates. *See pages* 145, 146

5. For licenſing in like manner, by the Magiſtrates all diurnal Shop-auctioneers. *See pages* 146, 147.

6. For extending certain Regulations to Advertiſing Money-Lenders, as explained in *pages* 147, 148.

7. For a general law relative to Weights and Meaſures, applicable to the whole of the Metropolis. *See page* 161.

THIRDLY;

THIRDLY:

REMEDIES *ſuggeſted for the Prevention of Pillage and Plunder in Ships and Veſſels, and upon the Wharfs and Quays on the River Thames.*

THE Regulations relative to ſmall dealers in ſtores, cordage, hand-ſtuff, metals, &c. which have been recommended as one of the great means of the *prevention of crimes*, if adopted and ſanctioned by the Legiſlature, with additional checks, which may be eſtabliſhed by the Merchants themſelves, (as explained in *page* 67,) will go very far towards the correction of many of thoſe evils detailed in the 3d Chapter. But the moſt effectual relief will probably be derived from the eſtabliſhment of proper Docks, which ſhall render the tranſit of valuable commodities by lighters, and other craft, unneceſſary. *See pages* 53 *to* 72.

IN addition, however, to thoſe regulations requiring Legiſlative aſſiſtance, there are others (as has been hinted) which may be immediately adopted by the Merchants, of their own motion and authority; calculated to give very conſiderable relief; if carried into effect, with a proper regard to Syſtem, and under the aſſurance of a due execution. Of theſe, the following ſeem of the moſt material conſequence:

1. That the excellent regulations of the Weſt-India Merchants, at their meeting, held the 27th of April, 1790, be carried *effectually* into execution, and the due proviſion made for that purpoſe*.

* Vide Report of the Committee of the Houſe of Commons, on the beſt mode of providing accommodation to the Trade of London, page 98, Appendix (Z); where theſe Reſolutions are ſpecifically detailed.

That

2. That at leaſt four good and able men, ſkilled in maritime affairs, and acquainted with the navigation of the Thames, be appointed as Harbour-Maſters; to have under their controul ſix boats crews, who ſhall be conſtantly on the watch to detect offenders.

3. That the diſcharge of Veſſels, particularly in the Weſt-India trade, be facilitated as much as poſſible.—That for this purpoſe, not only partial entries (as far as it is practicable) ſhall be aboliſhed; but alſo the practcie of allowing 30 days from the report, for the diſcharge of rum.

4. That a total abolition ſhould alſo take place of the practice of drawing 12lb. of Sugar from every hogſhead, under the pretence of a ſample*:—*this, upon* 140,000 *Hhds. of Sugar imported in* 1794, *if ſuch a ſample was uniformly taken, muſt have amounted to* 1,680,000 *lbs. which at* 8½*d. per lb. is £*60,000 *a year—for ſamples alone!*

5. That the Captain and Mate (or at leaſt the Mate) ſhould be always on board, during the diſcharge of every veſſel; which ſhould never be left to the care of Lumpers.

6. That the rules eſtabliſhed by the Eaſt-India Company, with regard to Lumpers, ſhould be adopted by merchants, and importers of every deſcription; and that no one ſhould be admitted to labour on board of any ſhip, who had frocks, or wide trowſers, or any looſe dreſs; nor ſhould ſuch Lumpers be permitted to go on ſhore till the evening, and then each of them to be ſearched on leaving the ſhip's ſide.

7. That in all caſes where veſſels diſcharge in the ſtream, no goods of a portable nature, or liable to be pilfered, ſhould be permitted to be unſhipped into any other craft, than cloſe lighters locked, and ſecured with double keys, one to be kept by the Revenue Officer, and the other by the Wharfinger.

8. That Wharfingers ſhould be liable for plunderage of goods in the warehouſes under their charge; (which is known to be very extenſive at preſent;) and that ſuch Wharfingers and Warehouſe-men ſhould ſee that all ſugar caſks are ſtowed upon their bulge, and not upon their ends, as at preſent, to prevent drainage.

9. That

* Vide the Report referred to in p. 425.

9. That the Act, commonly called *The Rum-Boat Act*, 2 *Geo.* III. *c.* 28. be amended and enlarged.—The inefficacy of this Act at preſent to prevent the plunder on the River Thames, has already been hinted at—*page* 64, &c.——The following Statement will ſhew that ſome meaſure, more ſevere than a trifling fine, is become neceſſary; ſince it appears, that of 1283 offenders *convicted*, only 151 have ſuffered the puniſhment of Impriſonment; the only probable means of reſtraining this increaſing evil.

CONVICTIONS *at the two Offices adjoining the River, from* 1792 *to* 1796 *ſince the eſtabliſhment of the Police Magiſtrates.*

		Paid the Fine,	Ran away.	Impri-ſoned,
Shadwell	981 - of whom	873	14	94
Whitechapel.	302 ———	235	10	57
	1283	1108	24	151

The Author has learnt, with pleaſure, that a Bill is prepared for the purpoſe of being brought into Parliament under the auſpices of a very reſpectable Member, *William Manning*, Eſq. which will certainly afford great additional protection to the property of Merchants.

And Finally, by a Regulation of the Executive Government—To increaſe the ſalaries of the Tide-Officers, ſo as to put them above the temptation of conniving at fraud and plunder—They have a certain appearance to ſupport, though their ſalaries are not equal to common labourers.—This, in a manner, compels them to be immoral, and reconciles them to acts of fraud, as the perquiſites of office, becauſe their neceſſities are preſſing and muſt be ſupplied.—It is an ill-judged parſimony.—The Revenue in every departrment, where inferior officers are appointed to prevent frauds, would be exceedingly benefited by a conderable augmentation of their ſalaries, particularly in the Cuſtoms and exciſe; while, at the ſame time the moral principle would be preſerved,

THE

THE foregoing regulation, enforced by a correct Syſtem of Police, (*See pages* 27 : 71 : 190, 191 : 346, 347 ; and 360—365) would produce unſpeakable advantages, in the prevention of crime, and in the protection of Commercial Property.

FOURTHLY :

REMEDIES *ſuggeſted for the Prevention of Abuſes, Frauds, Plunder, and Pillage in the Navy, Victualling, and Ordnance Departments and in Ships of War; Tranſports—in Dock Yards, and other Repoſitories.*

THE Fourth Chapter (*from page* 72 *to* 87,) explains the extreme miſchiefs which at preſent are experienced, in this particular department ; and the Remedies are digeſted under *ſeven diſtinct heads in pages* 83 *and* 84 ; from which a Bill in Parliament may be formed, with ſuch improvements and alterations, as a full diſcuſſion of the ſubject ſhall ſuggeſt.

IN addition to the Legiſlative regulations which have been ſuggeſted, others are propoſed which the Lords of the Admiralty are competent to eſtabliſh, without the interference of Parliament; as they merely relate to the management of their own ſervants.—Theſe may be claſſed under *ſix different heads* as follows :

1. The Abolition of the perquiſite of Chips. *See pages* 81, *and* 82, *and the notes there.*

2. The Introduction of various Checks in the mode of keeping the accounts of Stores received and delivered ; ſimilar to the mode practiſed in the Exciſe, as far as ſuch a ſyſtem can be applied to the different Public Repoſitories. *See page* 85.

3. The

3. The Increaſe of Salaries to Officers, Clerks, and Servants of every deſcription in the Army and Navy departments, in proportion to the increaſe of the value of money, and the means of living, ſince their Salaries were fixed above a century ago; and, in ſome degree, in proportion to the emoluments ariſing from legal fees or perquiſites: ſo as to place every perſon holding a Public Truſt, above thoſe temptations which induce needy and diſtreſſed individuals to depart from the rules of common Honeſty. *See page* 85.

4. The conſequent Abolition of Fees, Perquiſites, and Gratuities, in every Public Department, connected with the Navy or Army. *See page* 85.

5. The Eſtabliſhment of a Rule that an Annual Inventory ſhall be taken of the Public Stores, and Accounts made up in ſuch a manner, as to ſhew how every article has been applied; thereby forming a competent check upon the Officers who receive and deliver ſuch Stores. *See page* 80.

6. The Eſtabliſhment of proper Officers, and Boats' Crews, under the management of the Police, at each Dock-Yard, to prevent the embezzlement and removal of Stores, or or any Public Property whatſoever. *See page* 78.

THE advantages to be derived from ſuch a Syſtem, have been already ſo fully explained, and the neceſſity of the meaſure is ſo obvious, that it ſeems unneceſſary to enter into further detail.—But if any doubt remains, as to the exceeding great temptation which prevails at preſent, let it be recollected, that no nation in the univerſe ever poſſeſſed ſuch a maſs of floating and ſtationary property as at preſent belongs to the the Britiſh Government; expoſed to embezzlement and plunder,

der, as well as to the operation of frauds committed by a multitude of devices. This fact will ſpeak for itſelf, on a view of the following Eſtimate:

119	Ships of the Line, now in Commiſſion, conſtantly in the act of receiving and diſcharging ſtores and proviſions; eſtimated at all times, including the value of the ſhips while in ſervice, at £1000. a gun, on 9182 guns	£9,182,000
335	Ships of War of inferior force in the ſame	
——	ſituation at £750. £500 £400. £350. and	
454	£200. a gun, on 18427 guns -	5,000,000
149	Ships, viz. 89 in ordinary, 32 building, 16 Receiving ſhips, and 12 repairing for ſervice	1,500,000
500	Tranſports, having a conſtant ſucceſſion of moving property, eſtimated at £2000. each	1,000,000
	Navy, Victualling, and Ordnance Stores in the ſix Dock-Yards at Deptford, Woolwich, Sheerneſs, Chatham, Portſmouth, and Plymouth, and in the different Ordnance and public Repoſitories, where property to a vaſt amount is depoſited; and where, in time of war, it is in a conſtant ſtate of fluctuation, and increaſe - - -	4,000,000
	Navy, Victualling, and Ordnance Stores, acquired in the courſe of a year, to renew thoſe that are exhauſted, unſerviceable, or loſt in time of war - - -	3,500,000
	Navy, Victualling, and Ordnance Stores, in Halifax, Antigua, and the Eaſt Indies, belonging to the Public, and expoſed, more or leſs, to embezzlement -	1,000,000
	Military Stores in different Arſenals, and moving with the Armies of the Empire - -	5,000,000
	Total, Public Property, eſtimated at	£40,182,000

FIFTHLY;

FIFTHLY:

REMEDIES *propoſed for the purpoſe of preventing the Coining, Selling, and Uttering Baſe Money.*

THE frauds and abuſes, relative to this branch of Police, are very fully detailed in Chap. VI. which alſo contains various propoſitions for remedying the different evils ariſing from baſe Coin.

1. That the exiſting Laws relative to the Coinage, from the 25th of Edward III. to the 25th of his preſent Majeſty, be reviſed and conſolidated; ſo as to render the whole clear, conciſe, and explicit. *See Page* 121.
2. That the various propoſitions and regulations contained in *pages* 122 *to* 128 of this Work, arranged under fourteen different heads, be formed into an Act of Parliament; as having an immediate tendency to defeat the modern tricks and devices of Coiners, Dealers and Utterers of baſe Money; and to remove the imperfections and deficiences of the preſent Mint Laws.
3. That a new Coinage of Silver ſhould take place as a neceſſary appendage to the propoſed improvements; in which, beſides Shillings, and Sixpences, the introduction of a Silver Coin of the value of 3d. and of a Gold Coin of the value of 7s. is repreſented as likely to be productive of great benefit to the Commerce of the Country; relieving Traders from the inconveniencies ariſing from an increaſe of the circulation of Copper, and baſe Silver Money. *See pages* 129, 130.
4. That a new Coinage of Copper Money be adopted, ſimilar to the maſterly and beautiful ſpecimens propoſed to be fabricated by M. Bolton, Eſq. of Birmingham, in the year 1790; by which means, not only counterfeits would be prevented, to the great relief of the public, as the intrinſic

ſic and denominative value would be nearly the ſame; but, through the medium of this ſpecies of Coin, an exportation might be promoted to foreign Countries, beneficial to the nation in a very high degree, in the conſumption of a Home Manufacture. *See ante pages* 116, 129, 130.

☞ It deſerves notice that ſuch has, not long ſince, been the laxity of diſcipline in one of our principal Priſons, that offenders confined there for uttering baſe Coin, have carried on their buſineſs, and paid the men they employed, with the ſame regularity as when they were at large. And the ſame offenders, inſtead of cloſe confinement and priſon-fare, have ſeen whom they pleaſed, and lived in ſome inſtances, very luxuriouſly. It is hoped that a plan is already adopted to remedy this evil in future.

☞ The Author has great ſatisfaction in mentioning that the Solicitor to the Mint has been authorized to ſubmit the ſuggeſtions, here offered on this ſubject, to the conſideration of two able and experienced Crown Lawyers; who are preparing a Bill for the purpoſe of puniſhing and preventing the above evils: It is believed that not only this Bill will ſoon be brought forward in Parliament; but alſo that it will be ſucceeded by meaſures for the removal of the various other preſſures detailed in this Work*.

* The firſt ſtep taken in this deſirable reform is by Statute 37 *Geo.* III. cap. 126, which makes the coining, or uttering *foreign* gold or ſilver coin felony, puniſhable by ſeven years' tranſportation. —This Act alſo gives Juſtices power to ſearch ſuſpected places for ſuch counterfeit coin, and the tools uſed in fabricating it.—By the ſame Act the regulations of Statutes 15 Geo. II. c. 28, 11. Geo. III. c. 40, are extended to all ſuch *copper coin* as ſhall be made current by proclamation: this proviſion was made in contemplation of the iſſuing penny and two-penny pieces coined by Mr. Bolton, for Government.

SIXTHLY,

SIXTHLY:

REMEDIES *propoſed for improving the Syſtem of Puniſhments and Pardons.*

1. That the Criminal Code, ſo far as relates to ſevere puniſhments, and particularly to the puniſhment of death, ſhould be reviſed; and rendered more conſonant to humanity, and the ſentiments of the Public mind: ſo as to enſure convictions, by proportioning the puniſhment to the offence; and by aboliſhing the ſentence of death, except where very atrocious crimes are committed. *See Chap. XI. pages* 236, 280; *alſo Chap. XII. pages* 282 *to* 295; *and* 298.

2. When the offence is of ſo atrocious a nature as to deſerve death, the execution of the criminal to be as ſolemn and terrific as poſſible: and conducted in ſuch a manner as to impreſs upon the multitude, who are ſpectators, a dread of the crime; while they admit the juſtice of the ſentence, and the neceſſity of the ſacrifice. *See pages* 298, *and* 324.

3. The diſpoſal of capital and other convicts, with great advantage to the public, by adopting the plan, digeſted under four diſtinct heads; relative to *Tranſportation*, the *Hulks*, *Labour in Public Works*, and *Penitentiary Houſes*. *See pages* 323, 324; *elucidated in p.* 299, 300; *and* 309 *to* 328.

4. That the Plan of Building National Penitentiary Houſes, as authoriſed by the Acts of the 19th and 34th of his preſent Majeſty be carried into execution, and inferior and diſeaſed offenders placed in theſe Aſylums. *See pages* 29; *and* 301 *to* 305.

5. That certain general rules be laid down, as conditions, on which Pardons ſhould be granted; whereof the following is the ſubſtance, *viz.*

1ſt. That diſcoveries ſhould be made, uſeful to public juſtice. *See pages* 24 *to* 26; 296.

2d. That the moſt authentic information ſhould be obtained through the medium of the Judges and Commiſſioning Magiſtrates, how far the delinquent merits the extenſion of the Royal Mercy. *See page* 29.

3d. That wherever the condition of the Pardon is not tranſportation, or hard labour for life, ſecurity ſhall be entered into, by the parties making application, for the good behaviour of the delinquent. *See pages* 296. 317.

SEVENTHLY:

REMEDIES *propoſed for improving the Police of the Metropolis.*

1. That a *Board of Police* ſhould be eſtabliſhed, conſiſting of three reſponſible Commiſſioners, to act under the direction and controul of his Majeſty's principal Secretary of State for the Home Department.

Their duty is explained in *pages* 27, 28; 346 *to* 349; and more at large under twelve different heads, *in pages* 360, *to* 363.

The propriety of this Syſtem, elucidated and enforced by various obſervations; in Chapters I. II. III. IV. V. and VI. and alſo in *pages* 174, 175; 190; 211, 212; 364, 365.

2. That Counſel for the Crown, under the Attorney General for the time being, be appointed to carry on all proſecutions which relate to public wrongs; for the purpoſe of preventing frauds in the adminiſtration of Juſtice, and protecting the ſufferers from expence.

This propoſition opened in *pages* 23; 29.—explained in *pages* 225, 226, 227; 231, 232, 233; 239, and 251.

3. That

3. That Officers of Juſtice, Conſtables, Headboroughs, Watchmen, Patroles, and Beadles, ſhould be encouraged, by moderate rewards, to detect and apprehend every deſcription of Offenders. *See pages* 211 to 213 ; 217 ; *and* 224.

4. That Watchmen and Patroles in the Metropolis ſhould be under the controul of Magiſtrates, acting within the diviſion. *See page* 217.—The Syſtem to be improved, by the addition of ſome Horſe Patroles, and a greater allowance made to obtain able bodied men. *See pages* 213 *to* 216.

5. That the juriſdiction of the Magiſtrates of the City of London be extended to the whole of the Metropolis, and that of the Police Magiſtrates to the City ; ſo far as reſpects the detection of Offenders, and warrants to ſearch for ſtolen property and coining-tools, &c. *See pages* 220, 221.

6. That the Syſtem of Police Magiſtrates be extended to the City of London ; for the reaſons ſtated in *pages* 340 *to* 346.

7. That Magiſtrates of Police ſhould have the power of diſburſing ſmall ſums of money for uſeful informations, leading to the detection and apprehenſion of Offenders, or the prevention of Crimes. *See pages* 211, 212 ; 217 ; 337, 338, 339.

8. That the inconveniencies ariſing from the length of time which elapſes before the trial, of perſons committing Offences in that part of the Metropolis which lies in the county of Surry, be removed, if poſſible ; by making it lawful to try Offences committed in Southwark, at the Juſtice Hall at the Old Bailey ; which may be done before a Jury of the Vicinage. *See pages* 229, 230, *in the Note.*

9. That an arrangement be made for the improvement of what is denominated Civil Police ; by the eſtabliſhment of

Inferior Tribunals for diſtributing juſtice, in all actions of Debt under £50. and for the purpoſe of reducing the preſent enormous expence, and extending relief to Traders in general. *See pages* 393, 394.

EIGHTHLY:

REMEDIES *ſuggeſted for certain Evils not ſufficiently provided for by exiſting Laws.*

1. Perſons who forge the firm of any commercial houſe, and thereby obtain goods upon the credit of ſuch firm, are now only puniſhable for a Miſdemeanor.—The forgery in this caſe, although of a tendency the moſt dangerous that can be conceived in a commercial Country, is not within the meaning of any exiſting Statute; a circumſtance that will ſcarcely be believed, when it is conſidered, how eaſy it is to obtain extenſive credit, (from the unbounded confidence which prevails in commercial tranſactions,) by uſing the firm or ſignatures of houſes of known reſpectability.

IT would certainly prove beneficial in the higheſt degree to place this Offence, ſo dangerous in its nature, upon the ſame footing as other forgeries.

A CASE in point occurred in 1796, where a perſon aſſuming the firm of a houſe of credit at Briſtol, ordered goods from Mancheſter; deſiring, at the ſame time, that the anſwer ſhould be ſent to Portſmouth, where one of the partners pretended to have gone on buſineſs.—By this device, two parcels of goods were obtained, and ſold immediately by the ſharpers at half the value: This being diſcovered by a Magiſtrate of Police, they were ſtopped in their career; and a number

ber of unſuſpecting manufacturers, both in Mancheſter and Leeds, guarded againſt the operation of a very complicated and artful conſpiracy, to defraud them of their property.

2. A perſon ſetting fire to his own houſe, with a view to defraud the Inſurance Office, is, at preſent, only conſidered as guilty of a Miſdemeanor; and if his houſe is at a diſtance from others, where there is no danger of injury to the neighbourhood, it is *no Offence at all known in our Criminal Code*, even although it may appear to have been done with a view to defraud the Inſurers; and the only remedy the Inſurers have, in this caſe, is to refuſe payment. It ſeems not too harſh to wiſh that Offences of ſuch an atrocious nature, (and of which there have been but too many inſtances of late,) ſhould, with a view to the prevention of this enormous Crime, be puniſhed with Tranſportation.—If the fire extends to another houſe, the offence is denominated *Arſon;* but tranſactions of this ſort being carried on in a hidden way, where only circumſtantial evidence can be obtained, the Jury are careful of convicting, as the crime is puniſhable with Death. It would therefore, probably, be more beneficial to Society, that the puniſhment ſhould only be by tranſportation either for life, or a ſhorter period, according to the malignity of the caſe.

3. Conſiderable inconveniences ariſe, and many infamous perſons eſcape with impunity, from the circuitous method which prevails at preſent, of puniſhing thoſe ſeducers of innocence, the keepers of Bawdy-houſes. At preſent they muſt be proceeded againſt by a Bill of Indictment.—If a power were given to two or more Juſtices of the Peace, to enquire into thoſe Offences in a ſummary way, and on the conviction of ſuch Bawds, to commit them for from three

to

to ſix months to the Houſe of Correction, according to the enormity of the Offence, it would go very far towards ſuppreſſing, at leaſt, the evil of Seduction; to which the attention of the Magiſtrate would thus be more particularly directed.

4. A conſiderable inconvenience at preſent is experienced from the difficulty, as the Law now ſtands, of removing bad and profligate Lodgers; and vaſt expence is often incurred, by means of perſons of litigious diſpoſitions reſiſting the notices of the Landlords; and the moſt trifling and frivolous occaſions, engendered by the ill humour of the parties, frequently cauſe conſiderable diſtreſs to both.——In caſes of ſmaller concern, where the rent does not exceed a few ſhillings a week, it would be an act of great humanity to empower Magiſtrates to decide in a ſummary way: —it would check that ſpirit of litigation, which is the deſtruction of the labouring people.

5. It has already been ſtated [*page* 419,] that the Law, as it now ſtands, has provided no remedy where menial ſervants are refractory and behave ill, by leaving their ſervice, or other miſdemeanors.——Servants in all other branches of *labour* are puniſhable by Juſtices in a ſummary way, from which good effects have ariſen to the Community. The moſt able and experienced Magiſtrates have been of opinion, that ſimilar benefits would ariſe from extending the ſame Laws to *domeſtic ſervants*; who too often allow their ill-regulated paſſions to lead them into errors and improprieties, as well as crimes; againſt which their maſters would be guarded, and themſelves kept in their places, if examples could occaſionally be made, by inflicting ſlight puniſhments upon them; in the ſame manner as upon other ſervants for breaches of moral contracts.

A Regu-

A REGULATION of this kind would greatly increase the number of good Servants; and would probably do more to prevent bad ones, than any of the numerous and expenſive ſchemes, which philanthropic individuals have laudably ſet on foot, to reform the claſs of individuals.

6. If ſome general Regulations could be eſtabliſhed by Law, to prevent the gleaning corn, except for the benefit of the farmer, infinite advantages would ariſe in the preſervation of the honeſty of a great number of the labouring people in the Country; whoſe morals are completely ruined in early life, through this medium alone.—Parents carry their children to the fields during harveſt; exhibiting an example too often, to infants, which reconciles them at maturer years, to habits of pilfering, ruinous to themſelves, and to Society. It would, perhaps, be better for every farmer to pay double wages to gleaners, than permit gleaning on their own account.——The miſchiefs ariſing from it muſt be obvious to every Country Magiſtrate.——It firſt teaches the children of cottagers to become thieves in a little way; and afterwards ſerves as a cover for more extenſive depredations——Almoſt every thief, charged with *ſtealing* corn, pretends it was obtained by *gleaning*.

THE adoption of theſe various remedies could not fail to have a very ſalutary effect in the prevention of Crimes,—in providing for the ſecurity of Life and Property,—and in the increaſe of that ſpecies of uſeful induſtry and ſobriety, which conſtitutes the ſtrength and happineſs of a Nation. Great humanity would be extended to labouring people, by removing thoſe numerous

merous temptations, which too often aſſail them, and induce many to become diſhoneſt, who would otherwiſe have remained innocent and uſeful.

After travelling over ſo extenſive a field, where every ſtep is ſtained with turpitude and depravity, it is natural to ſuppoſe, that the contemplation of ſuch objects will deeply affect the mind of the Reader, and generate notions unfavourable to the Human Race.

Such impreſſions, however, ſhould be cheriſhed with caution. For while we juſtly deplore the depravity of certain claſſes forming the body Politic, we have much reaſon to rejoice, that, perhaps, at no former period has the human character been exalted in a greater degree than at preſent, by acts of philanthropy and virtue, exhibited in the conduct of numbers both in the higher and middle ranks of Society. It muſt be recollected alſo, that extenſive as the injuries appear to be, in the light in which they are placed; in order to appreciate their true amount, they muſt be meaſured by the ſcale of a large Metropolis, full of temptations. The depredations committed, will ceaſe to be a matter of aſtoniſhment when compared with the vaſt property that is conſtantly afloat; and, on the whole, the evils are, perhaps, not to be imputed ſo much to the increaſed or general depravity of the human character, as to the deficiency of the Laws; in not advancing progreſſively in the means of prevention,

in

in proportion to the introduction of luxury, and the additional temptations which the influx of wealth, and the intercourſe of commerce occaſion in every country.

MANKIND have ever been the ſame in all ages—It ought never to be forgotten, that thoſe who have been exhibited in this Treatiſe, as the moſt deformed part of the human race, *were once innocent;* and, many of them at leaſt, became victims to the deficiency which has been ſhewn to pervade the Syſtem, with reſpect to the prevention of Crimes;—Charity, then, claims a tear of pity for their forlorn condition; and the ſame principle of Benevolence muſt create a deſire, wherever the Remedies ſuggeſted in this Work, ſtrike the mind as being practicable and proper, to promote their early adoption; that while thoſe who are innocent, but ready to ruſh into the ſame gulph of miſery and crimes, are arreſted in their progreſs, and ſaved to the Community; the more depraved, who are already completely abandoned to Criminality, may be diſpoſed of in ſuch a manner, as to guard the Public againſt their reiterated acts of fraud, violence, and depredation.

APPENDIX.

APPENDIX.

PLAN

For Preventing the Evils of the Lottery, and Preſerving a Revenue to the State.

IT is propoſed that the *Prizes only* ſhould be drawn, and that ſeven hours and a half per day ſhould be the time of drawing, inſtead of five hours; by which means a Lottery of the ſame number of Tickets now drawn in 35 days, would be drawn in ſeven days and a half; and each Adventurer would have exactly the ſame chance as he has by the preſent mode of drawing; ſince it is evidently of no conſequence to him whether all the Blanks remain in the Number Wheel undrawn, or an equal number of Blanks are drawn from a Blank-and-Prize Wheel; the chance of blank or prize on *each Ticket* being, in either caſe, exactly the ſame.

ACCORDING to the uſual mode of drawing, 50,000 tickets take about thirty-five days in drawing

ing, which is 1,420$\frac{4}{7}$ per day.—By increaſing the time of each day's drawing, from five hours to ſeven and a half, 2,131 tickets would be drawn each day; but as the reading prizes above 20l. *thrice*, cauſes ſome little delay, I reckon only 2000 per day; at which rate 15,000 tickets, the uſual proportion of prizes in a Lottery of 50,000 tickets, would be drawn in ſeven days and a half. Thus the *Period* of Inſurance would be nearly reduced to one fifth part of its preſent duration, and the *daily* inſurance on *Blanks*, and *Blank and Prize*, which opens the moſt extenſive field for gambling, would be *entirely aboliſhed*. Reducing, therefore, the time of Inſurance to one-fifth, and the numbers drawn to leſs than one third of what they have hitherto been, there could ſcarce remain in Lotteries thus drawn, one fifteenth part of the Inſurance as in former Lotteries of an equal number of Tickets, ——It is alſo worthy of remark, that as all the late Lotteries have been thirty-five days at leaſt in drawing, the Inſurance Offices had thirty-four to one in their favour the firſt day, by which circumſtance they were enabled to tempt chiefly that claſs of People who can only gamble on the loweſt terms, and to whom gambling is moſt extenſively pernicious, with a very moderate premium, (*e. g.* about twelve ſhillings to return twenty pounds) which increaſes daily by almoſt imperceptible degrees, and thus inſenſibly leads them on to miſery, deſperation, and guilt.

But in the propoſed Plan, the Inſurance Offices would have only ſix days and a half to one in their favour

favour the firſt day; ſo that they muſt begin with a much higher premium than the generality of the common people can advance, which premium muſt each day be very conſiderably increaſed.—Theſe conſiderations would undoubtedly operate as an abſolute prohibition, on far the greateſt part of Lottery Inſurers; beſide which, the great probability of numbers inſured being drawn each day, would deter even the Office Keepers from venturing to inſure ſo deeply, or extenſively, as they have been accuſtomed to do.

SHOULD it be objected that if Inſurance is thus abridged, or prohibited, tickets will not ſell, and the Lottery, as a ſource of Revenue, muſt be abandoned: the following expedient may, it is apprehended, effectually obviate ſuch an objection.—

LET Tickets, which cannnot now be legally divided below a ſixteenth, be diviſible down to a *Sixty-fourth* ſhare, properly ſtamped; which regulation, while it would greatly benefit and encourage Licenſed Offices, would equally diſcountenance illegal Gamblers; and whilſt it permitted to the lower orders of the Community a fair chance of an adventure in the Lottery on moderate terms, would co-operate with the reſtrictions on Inſurance to advance the intrinſic value, as well as the price of tickets, which every illegal *Scheme* evidently tends to depreciate.

INDEX.

INDEX.

A

Page

Abstracts of the annual Imports into, and Exports from the Port of London, including the Coasting Trade, amounting in the aggregate to the astonishing sum of £66,811,932 5s. 6d. 56

——— of Persons committed, and disharged from Prisons in one year, an extraordinary document - - - *(table)* 230

Account of the Amount of Annual Depredations on the Public, estimated at the astonishing sum of £2,100,000 - - - 42—44

———of Pawnbrokers in the Metropolis, and the vast property in their houses belonging to the poor - - 4, 145

———of various descriptions of Cheats - 163—166

———of the number of Streets, Lanes, Houses and Families in the Metropolis - 152, *n.* 373, 374.

———of the previous Plans and Arrangements of Thieves when a robbery or burglary is contemplated - - - 175

———of the usual Mode of proceeding to recover property stolen - - 195, 196 & *n.*

———of the Number of Persons engaged in fraudulent Lotteries - - 153 *n.*

———of the Trials at the Old Bailey in 1790 & 1791 206, 207

———of ditto - ditto 1793 & 1795 293

———of the Officers of justice in the Metropolis 208—210

———of the Watchmen and Patroles there 213—216

———of the Magistrates there - - 218, 2 9

———of the Criminal Courts there - 228, 229

———of the specific Criminals punishable by Law - 284—290

———of the Convicts in the Hulks - 300—312

———of the Names of the City and Police Magistrates 332, 333

———of the Churches and other places of Worship in the Metropolis - - 374

———of the Seminaries of Education in the Metropolis 375, 376

———of the Societies for promoting Religion and Morality - - 376, 377

———of the Societies for promoting the Arts - 377

———of the Asylums for the Indigent and Helpless 378

———of the Hospitals for the Sick and for Pregnant Women in the Metropolis - 379

———of the Institutions for Charitable and Humane Purposes - - 380, 381

Account

Page

Account of the Charity annually distributed in the Metropolis estimated at £750,000 a year - 380
———of the Courts for Civil and Criminal Justice in the Metropolis - - 383—388
———of the Prisons in the Metropolis - - 388
———of the different Classes of Professional Men connected with the departments of the Law, 7040 in all - - - - 389
———of the Number of Writs issued in Middlesex in 1793, with an extraordinary statement of the Expences on small Law-suits - 390—394
Acquitals.—Prisoners discharged from Newgate in 10 years, from 1786 to 1795; 6, 206 - 90
———————from the Hulks, 2530 90
———————from the 8 different Gaols in the Metropolis in the last 4 years 11,934 91
Actions at Law for small Debts - - 390 393
Expence enormous beyond all credibility 381 393
Acts of Parliament referred to in this Work.
2 Geo. 3. *c.* 28, for preventing Frauds by Persons navigating Bum-boats on the River Thames 64, 65, 427
31 Elizabeth, *c.* 4. -
22 Charles 2d. *c.* 5. -
9 & 10 William 3d. *c.* 41.
1 George 1st. *stat.* 2. *c.* 25
9 George 1st. *c.* 8. -
17 George 2d. *c.* 40.
9 George 3d. *c.* 35. -
12 George 3d. *c.* 24. - } Relative to the Protection of His Majesty's Stores - 76, 77
14 Geo 3d *c.* 90, for regulating the Westminster Watch, &c. 100
25 Edward 3d. *stat.* 5, *c.* 2
1 Mary, *stat.* 2, *c.* 6
1 & 2 P. & M. *c.* 11.
5 Elizabeth, *c.* 11.
14 Elizabeth, *c.* 3 -
18 Elizabeth, *c.* 1. -
7 William 3d. *c.* 3. -
8 & 9 William 3d *c.* 26 -
9 & 10 William 3d. *c.* 21.
7 Queen Anne, *c.* 24, 25.
15 & 16 George 2d. *c.* 28.
11 George 3d. *c.* 40. - } Relative to the Coinage and disposal of Base Money - 122
33 Henry 8th- *c.* 1 -
30 George 2d. *c.* 24. } Relative to Cheats and Swindlers - 136, 137
9 Queen Anne, *c.* 14.
8 George 1st *c.* 2. -
12 George 2d. *c.* 28. - } Relative to Gaming 138, 139
9 George 2d. *c.* 5, Relative to Fortunetellers being punished by standing four times in the pillory 170
3 & 4 William 3d. *c* 9. -
1 Queen Anne, *c.* 9. -
5 Queen Anne, *c.* 31. -
4 George 1st. *c.* 11. -
29 George 2d. *c.* 30. } Relative to Receivers of Stolen Goods 177—184

Page.

30 George 2d, *c.* 24
2 George 3d, *c.* 28
10 George 3d, *c.* 48
21 George 3d, *c.* 69
22 George 3d, *c.* 58
} Relative to Receivers of Stolen Goods 177—184

5 Edward 3d, *c.* 14
34 Edward 3d, *c.* 1
} Relative to the Office & Power of Constables 198, 199

8 George 2d, *c.* 16, Relative to Hue and Cry - 201

4 William & Mary, *c.* 8
6 & 7 William & Mary, *c.* 17
10 & 11 William 3d, *c.* 23
5 Queen Anne, *c.* 31
6 George 1st, *c.* 23
3 George 2d, *c.* 16
14 George 2d, *c.* 6
15 George 2d, *c.* 34
15 & 16 George 2d, *c.* 28
16 George 2d, *c.* 15
3 George 3d, *c.* 15
} Relative to Rewards for apprehending different Classes of Offenders - 202, 203

25 Edward 3d, *stat.* 5, *c.* 2; 36 George 3d, *c.* 7, relative to *High Treason* - - 245, 246

25 Henry 8th, *c.* 6, Sodomy made capital - - 254

18 Elizabeth, *c.* 7, Rape made capital - - 254

3 Henry 7th, *c.* 2 -
39 Elizabeth, *c.* 9 -
} Forcible Marriage and Defilement made capital - 255

5 Henry 4th, *c.* 5 -
22 & 23 Charles 2d, *c.* 2
} Mayhem or Maiming made capital - - 257

35 George 3d, *c.* 67, Polygamy punished by Transportation 256, 257

King Athelstan's Law (anno 936) punished Theft with Death, if above the value of One Shilling - 258

9 Henry 1st. punished Theft with Death, anno 1108 - 259

23 Henry 8th, *c.* 1
1 Edward 6th, *c.* 12
5 & 6 Edward 6th, *c.* 9
39 Elizabeth, *c.* 15
3 & 4 William and Mary, *c.* 9
10 & 11 William 3d, *c.* 23
12 Anne *stat.* 1, *c.* 7
} As to Felonies in Dwelling Houses 261, 262

23 Henry 8th, *c.* 1
43 Elizabeth, *c.* 13
22 & 23 Charles 2d, *c.* 7, 11
1 George 1st, *c.* 48
4 —— 1st, *c.* 12
9 —— 1st, *c.* 22
10 —— 2d, *c.* 32
27 —— 2d, *c.* 15
9 —— 3d, *c.* 21
12 —— 3d, *c.* 24
} Relative to Arson and Burning Houses, Barns, Corn, Underwood, Ships, &c. - 263, 264

18 Elizabeth, *c.* 7
3 & 4 William and Mary, *c.* 9
12 Queen Anne, *stat.* 1, *c.* 7
} Relative to Burglary 264

1 Edward 6th, *c.* 12
21 Jac. 1, *c.* 6
3 & 4 William and Mary, *c.* 9
4 & 5 William and Mary, *c.* 24
5 Queen Anne, *c.* 6 -
} Relative to the Benefit of Clergy - 282, 283

		Page
4 George 1st, c. 11 ; 6 George 1 *c.* 23, legalized Transportation to the Colonies		283
The same statute appropriated the Services of convicts		299 *n.*
16 George 3d, first legalized the system of the Hulks		300 *n.*
16 George 3d, *c.* 23, legalized Penitentiary Houses in Counties		*ibid.*
19 George 3d, *c.* 74, legalized two National Penitentiary Houses		302
24 George 3d, *stat.* 2. *c.* 56, relative to Transportation and the Hulks		305
27 Geo. 3d. *c.* 2; 30 Geo. 3d, *c.* 47, relative to N. S. Wales		306
28 George 3d, *c.* 24, contracts for Convicts		*ibid*
2 Will. and Mary, *c.* 8, relative to paving the Metropolis		398
10 Geo. 2d. *c* 22	Relative to the Police of the City of London	399
11 George 3d, *c.* 29		
33 George 3d. *c.* 75		
27 Elizabeth, 16 Charles 1st. divided the City into Wards		
29 George 2d, *c.* 25		
31 ——— 2d, *c.* 17	Relative to the Police of Westminster	400
2 ——— 3d, *c.* 21		
3 ——— 3d, *c.* 23		
5 ——— 3d, *c.* 13 and 50		
11 ——— 3d, *c.* 22		
14 ——— 3d, *c.* 90		
28 ——— 2d, *c.* 9	Relative to the Police of Southwark	400
6 ——— 3d, *c.* 24		
6 Henry 6th, *c.* 5	Relative to the System of the Sewers	401
6 Henry 8th, *c.* 10		
23 Henry 8th, *c.* 5		
25 Henry 8th *c.* 10		
3 & 4 Edward 6th. *c.* 8		
1 Mary *stat.* 3, *c.* 11.		
13 Elizabeth, *c.* 9		
8 James, *c.* 14		
7 Anne, *c.* 10.		
9 Anne, *c.* 23		
10 Anne *c.* 19		
12 Anne *stat* 1. *c.* 14		
1 George, 1st, *c.* 57		
12 George 1st, *c.* 2		
30 George 2d, *c.* 22		
4 George 3d, *c.* 36	Relative to Hackney Coaches and Chairs	492
7 ——— ——— *c.* 44		
10 ——— *c.* 44		
11 ——— *c.* 24, 28		
12 ——— ——— *c.* 49		
24 ——— *stat.* 2 *c.* 27		
26 ——— *c.* 72		
32 ——— *c.* 47		
33 ——— *c.* 75		
1 George 1st, *c.* 57	Relative to Carts and other Carriages within the Metropolis	420
18 ——— 2d, *c.* 38		
24 ——— 2d, *c.* 43		
30 ——— 2d, *c.* 22		
7 ——— 3d, *c.* 24		
24 ——— 3d, *c.* 27		

Page

34 George 3d, *c.* 65, relative to Watermen on the Thames, a new and improved system . . 403
21 George 3d, *c.* 57 relative to Bullock-hunting . *ibid*
14 George 3d, *c.* 78 relative to Buildings, Fires, &c. in the Metropolis 404
37 George 3d, *c.* 126, as to Copper Coin, and Foreign Gold and Silver Coin . . . 432, *n.*
Adultery, not in the Criminal Code . . . 245
Advertising Bill-discounters and Money-lenders to be regulated . . 147, 148
Alehouses, a great source of crimes, and great nuisances when ill-regulated . . 34, &c.
5204 Alehouses within the Bills of Mortality, who consume upwards of £3,000,000 a year 34
Profligate Characters entrusted with Licences a source of much mischief . . 36
The present Recognizances a mockery of security 37
The Consumption of Ale and Porter in the Metropolis estimated at £2,311,466 a year, and Spirits at £975,000 . . 37, *n.*
Propositions for reforming Public Houses 38, 39
Idem 418
Alfred His Laws relative to Murder . . 252
Allston's Liquid Test to detect counterfeit Gold and Silver Coin . . 110, *n.*
Ancestors. Their Laws had an immediate reference to the prevention of Crimes . . 3
Anecdote—Of an American Vessel plundered in the Thames in an extraordinary manner . . 60
——— Of a Jersey Vessel plundered . 61
——— Of the plunder and imposition on a Canada Merchant 62, 63
——— Of the extraordinary Number of Persons employed in the Custom-house . . 65 *n*
———of an Officer of Justice, who discovered an instance of pillage in one of the dock-yards . 86
——— Respecting the Lottery, the astonishing number of persons supported by fraudulent Insurances 153, *n.*
——— of the Jews in London, the extraordinary depravity of the lowest orders . 158—160
——— of different Classes of Cheats . 161—170
——— of a Robbery in the Drawing-room at St. James's 166, 167
——— of a Female Money-lender to Barrow Women 167
——— of a Fortune-teller . . 169
——— of a Police Officer watching the house of a Receiver of Stolen Goods . . 189, *n.*
——— of a Jew who had committed a Rape 231, 232, *n*
——— of Sir Matthew Hale . . 232, 233, *n.*
——— of the Justices of Chester, a singular circumstance 259, 260
——— of a respectable Magistrate of the City . 340, *n.*
——— of Mons. De Sartine, Minister of the Police of Paris, an extraordinary circumstance 353—356
——— of the Emperor Joseph the Second . 356—358
Annual Assessments and Contributions for the Poor in London . . . 380

Page

Annual Expence of Paving, Lighting, and Watching the Metropolis . . . 406
Appendix as to Lottery Insurance . . . 442
Apprentices corrupted by Receivers of Stolen Goods, &c. 13
——— harboured in Public Houses, in Clubs for purposes of lewdness and debauchery (*note*) 36
Arrests for Felony, four modes practised . 109, 201
——— deficiency in the Law protecting Lottery vagrants and others from being arrested on Sundays 202 *n.*
Arson, punished capitally . . . 263
Asylums, an establishment recommended for discharged Convicts . . . 91, 92, 421
——— for the Indigent in the Metropolis . 377
——— for Sick, Lame, and Diseased . . 378
Athelstan's Laws relative to Death . . 258
Athenian Laws relative to Murder . . 250, 251
Auctioneers called diurnal, with Puffers, to be regulated 146

B

Bacon, Lord—Suggested a revision of the Criminal Code 8
Bank Notes and Bills received, knowing the same to be stolen —not an offence by any existing law . 10, 11
Barkers at Auctions . . . 146
Beadles ought to be rewarded for useful public services 217
——— The proper persons to apply to when nuisances are to be removed . . . 405
Beccaria, Marquis, his opinion of punishments - 260 *n.*
——— on Death . . 276, 280 *n.*
——— on the Laws, &c. . . 279
——— his maxim relative to Pardons 295 *n.*
Benefit of Clergy extended to all ranks . 282, 283
Bill Discounters, or Advertising Money Lenders - 147, 8
Board of Police, *See* Police
Bolton, Matthew, Esq. of Birmingham, his beautiful Specimens of Copper Coin 116 *n.* *See* 129 *n.* 431, 432
Botany Bay, *See* New South Wales
Brass, the astonishing value of this article stolen - 42
Brokers, in pawns, to be registered 101, 187, 188, 366 *n.*
——— in Second-hand Goods, idem - *ib. ib.*
Building Materials, dealers in, idem . . *ib. ib.*
Bullock-hunting, the Laws relative to it . . 403
Burglaries estimated to amount to £100,000 a year . 44
Burglary, not so frequent on the Continent as in England 88
——— by what classes of men committed . 89
——— systematically planned and executed 94—96
——— remedies proposed . . 97, &c.
——— definition of Burglary and how punished - 264
——— called Hamsokne in the North of England 265

C

Carts employed in removing stolen metals, &c. greatly increased of late years . . 49
—— and other carriages, the Laws relative to them . 402
Chance Medley, how punished . . 253
Charities in the Metropolis
Parish Schools for Education . 375
Societies for promoting Religion and Morality 376

Charities

Page

Charities in the Metropolis
Asylums for the Helpless and Indigent 378
Hospitals for the Sick and Pregnant Women 379
Dispensaries for the Poor 380
Institutions for Charitable Purposes . *ibid.*
Legal Assessments and voluntary Contributions for the Poor in the Metropolis, estimated at £750,000 a year . . 382
Cheapside, a general rendezvous for thieves, and the reason 99–101 *n.*
Cheats, the offence of cheating defined by Law . 136
21 different classes of Cheating explained; who are more or less engaged in acts of Fraud, in the Metropolis . . . 144—170
China, its Laws, and Punishment for High Treason, 248—Parricide 249—Murder 251;—Theft . 259
Chips, the evils attending this perquisite in the Dock-yards 81,—Estimate of the benefits that would result to Government, as well as to the Artificers, by its abolition . . (*note* 81, 82
Churches and Places of Worship in the Metropolis
246 of the Established Religion . 374
187 Dissenters of various denominations . *ib.*
43 for Foreigners . . . *ib.*
6 Synagogues for Jews . . *ib.*
Coaches and Chairs in the Metropolis (*and See Hackney Coaches*; *Night Coaches*) . . 402
Coasting Vessels, &c. purchase embezzled Stores . 81
Coin counterfeited, and Coiners
Extensive Circulation of base Coin . 17, 18
The evils attending it . . 19, 20
Foreign Coin fabricated in England *ib.* See 432 *n.*
Coiners, 120 discovered . . . 21
Amount of Coin counterfeited £200,000 per ann. 44
Different Coins fabricated . . 103, 104
The process used in making the different kinds of base Money . . . 105—115
The period when the trade of dealing in base Money acquires its greatest vigour . . 118
Remedies proposed . . . 120—130
Colleges, 5 in London . . . 375
Compound Spirits, the amazing consumption of, in the Metropolis . . . 37 *n.*
Constables in the Metropolis, 1000 in London, Westminster, Middlesex, the Tower Liberty and Southwark 209—211
Their power, by the common Law extensive, explained . . . . 196—202
Rewards necessary to excite attention 204—213
50 Stipendiary Constables at the Police Offices, and 67 Patroles . . . 210
Rewards to Constables, and Persons apprehending various classes of criminal people . 202, 203
Convicts discharged since A. D. 1776, from the Hulks by Pardons, 790;—by escapes, 130; by expiration of punishment 1610; in all 2530 90 *n.*
From the Hulks, 896 after Punishment, and 2484 from Gaols . . . 91

Page

Convicts—Number sent to the Hulks from the commencement of the Establishment, 7999 . 306, 307
Money voted by Parliament for their support 307 *n.*—349, 350, and *n.*
General Statement, shewing the periods of their discharge, and the number pardoned, escaped and discharged . . . 308
The Expence of Convicts on board the Hulks 308 *n.*
A statement of their Earnings at Woolwich and Langston Harbour . . . 309
The inefficacy of this mode of Punishment . 310
Propositions for improving it, with a view to reformation, and to a reduction of the expence 311---317
Convicts transported to New South Wales 318—321
The enormous progressive Expence stated in detail from public Documents . 318, 320
Observations on this mode of Punishment 321—323
A Selection of Convicts proposed for labouring at Public Works---for the Hulks—for New South Wales—and Penitentiary Houses . 323, 324
Observations tending to elucidate these propositions for the employment of Convicts 324—328
Copper-bolt---purchased by Dealers in Old Iron - 48, 50
Corn, and Provender stolen in the Country, how disposed of in the Metropolis . . . 97
Courts of Justice in the Metropolis———
Courts for the Trials of Crimes, Misdemeanors, Tresspasses, &c. *Two* superior and *Five* inferior 228, 229
9 Supreme Courts in the Metropolis . 383
4 Ecclesiastical Courts, Doctors Commons *ib.*
17 Courts of Justice in the City of London 384, 385
8 Courts of Justice in Wesminster . 385, 6
15 Courts of Justice in that part of Middlesex which joins the Metropolis . 386, 387
8 Courts of Justice in Southwark . 387, 388
Crimes, Specification of some not punishable by law 10, 244, 245
——— The causes of their increase, &c. . 27, 32
——— should be prevented rather than punished 239, 240
——— punishable with death—a list of them . 284, 285, 286
——— punishable with Transportation . . 286, 287
——— punishable with Fine and Imprisonment 287, 288
——— punishments on Rogues and Vagabonds 289, 290
——— The encouragements to crimes held out by the present system . . . 294, 295
——— increased by the imperfections of the Law, relative to small debts . . . 391, 392
See Offenders: Thieves.
Criminal Code, a revision of, proposed . 8, 9
——— its imperfection . . . 27
——— its great severity . . . 240, 260
See Emperor Joseph's Criminal Code
Criminal People, their boldness and many chances of escaping 22, 23
——— many thousand in the Metropolis, who subsist illegally 24
——— likely to be increased . . 26

Criminals

Page

Criminals although unfit for the Navy and Army from diseases, ruptures, &c. are yet capable of committing crimes . . . 92, 93
——— The measures used to effect their purposes . 93, 97
——— They make contracts with Receivers . 96
——— increased by means of base Money . . 130, 131
Custom-House Officers, called Glut-men, connive at pillage, and plunder . . . 64, 70

D.

Dead Horses and other animals, Dealers in to be regulated 101
Dealers in Old Metals and Stores, their great increase 14
——— Their mischievous tendency . 47—50
Regulations proposed . 187
Death, The number of Crimes punishable with Death by the English Law . . 5
Abrogated in the Roman Empire, by the Portian Law . . 6
Inadequate to the ends of Justice . 6, 7
Impropriety of inflicting Death, except for the highest offences . . 240, 260, 265
Jewish Law relative to Death . 251
Athenian Law . 250, 251
Roman ditto . . 251
Chinese ditto . . *ib.*
Persian ditto . . *ib.*
Saxon ditto . . *ib.*
Alfred's ditto . . 252
Athelstan's ditto . . 258
Abolished in the Imperial Dominions of Joseph II. anno 1767 . 267—269
Marquis Beccaria's opinion of this Punishment 279, 280 *n.*
Theft first punished by death by Henry I. nearly 700 years ago . 283
A Specification of the different offences punishable with Death by the Laws of England . 284—286
Debts, the difficulty and expence of recovering small sums 390—392
——— An astonishing document, proving the vast extent of the injury . 393, 395 *n.*
A remedy proposed . . 392, 393
Depredations on the Public estimated at £2,100,000. a year 42—45
——— on Sugar and West-India produce £150,000 to the Owners, &c. and £50,000 the Revenue 57
——— from Sugar Samples £60,000 a year . 426
——— do not amount to *one per cent.* on the moving property . . 411, 412
Detection of Offenders
The deficiency of the Laws in this respect . 14 *to* 22
further elucidated and explained . 193—222
Die Sinkers for base Money, the number employed . 114, 131
Directions and cautions to avoid being cheated . 164, 166
——— as to the mode of proceeding in case of fraud or robbery . . 195 *n.* 196
Dispensaries in London 13; . 379
Distresses of the Poor arising from the delusion of the Lottery . . 150, 151,

Docks

Page

Docks, a necessary improvement for preventing river plunder 67—71
—— a summary view of their advantages . 425
Dock-yards the pillage, plunder, embezzlements, and frauds in, explained . 43—49, 50, 72—76, 79—83
The present Laws deficient and ineffectual . 76, 77
Remedy proposed . . 78
The perquisite of Chips a medium of plunder 81, 82 *n.*
Dock-yards, The advantage of an abolition (of Chips) 82 *n.*
Remedies proposed for the existing evils - 84, 85
A summary view of the Remedies . 428—430
The astonishing amount of Public Property in Dock-yards, Arsenals, and Ships of War 430
Dollars counterfeited 104
Draco, his sanguinary boast 240

E.

Education, The great inattention to as relates to the lower ranks . . 32
Further illustrated as a Cause of Crimes . 241
Seminaries for in the Metropolis, estimated at 4,050 375
Egyptians, Their Law for the Punishment of certain Offences . 249—254
Embezzlement of the Public Stores . 72—86
Emperor Joseph the Second abolished the Punishment of Death . . 267
His Edict on promulgating his new Criminal Code 268
Abstract of his new Code . 270—278
A singular Anecdote concerning this Prince 356—358
Estimate of Persons who are supposed to support themselves in the Metropolis by pursuits either criminal, illegal, or immoral. Address to the Reader *Intro.* v *to* viii
——— of Receivers of Stolen Goods, increased from 300 to 3000, in this Metropolis . 11—14
——— of Depredations on the Public in one year 42—44
——— of moving Property on the River Thames - 56
——— —— arriving, departing, and circulating in London - 410, 411
——— —— belonging to the Public Naval and War-like Stores, &c. . . . 430
——— of Chips in Dock-yards . 82 *n.*
——— of Streets, Houses, & Families in London 152 *n.* 213, 374
——— of Public Houses . . 144
——— —— of Persons employed in fraudulent Lotteries 153 *n.*
——— of the Number of Members of Friendly Societies 154
——— of the Number of Jews - 158—160
——— of Officers of Justice, 1000 - 209, 210
——— of Beadles, Watchmen, and Patroles, 2,044 215, 216
——— of Magistrates acting in the Metropolis 219, 220
——— of Convicts and others discharged from Prisons 90, 91
——— of Prisoners tried in 1793 and 1794 - 293
——— of Pardons granted in two years - 297 *n.*
——— of the produce of the Labour of Convicts in the Hulks . . 309
——— of the future Annual Expence of Transportation 318 *n.*
——— of the Expence of the Police Establishment 349, 350

Estimate

Page

Estimate of the Advantages expected from a Board of Police . . 360—363
——— of different Trades proper to be licensed 366—367
——— of Amount of Public Charities in London 382
——— of the Number of Prostitutes in London 421 *n.*
——— of the Number of Servants out of Place 423 *n.*
——— of the astonishing value of Sugar Samples 426
——— of the vast Amount of Public Property . 430
Evils detailed in this Work, vide Introduction - 1 *to* 30
Idem 14 Chapters . 31 *to* 407
Vide Summary Account of Evils, Chap. XV. 408—440
Expensive Food consumed by the lower orders of the People . . . . 32 *n.*
Exports from the River Thames in one year, £.25,605,455 56

F.

Faro Tables and Games of Chance, their evil tendency 139, 140
particularly in private Houses of persons of rank 141—144
Felo de se, how punished by different laws . . 250—252
Felonies, Public and Private defined . . . 250
A specific detail of the different Felonies, distinguishing the punishments . . 284—288
Fielding, Henry, *Fielding*, Sir John } Excellent Magistrates, &c. (*note*) 298 *n.*
Fires in London, the laws relative to them . . 404, 405
Forcible Marriage, how punished by different laws 255, 256
Foreign Coin counterfeited in England 19, 20; 114, 120; see 432, *n.*
Foreigners, their opinion of the English System of Police 350, 351
The insecurity likely to arise from so many of them acquiring a knowledge of the English Language 358, 359
Fortune-tellers, their evil tendency, &c . . 168—170
Founders of Metals an object of regulation as a means of preventing crimes . 51, 52, 101, 367 *n.*
France, its Laws relative to Receivers of Stolen Goods 185 *n*
——————to Sodomy . . 253, 254
——————its former Police, curious Anecdotes 351——358
Frauds on the Public in the Meteopolis . . . 43, 44
——— in the Naval Department, of two sorts . 79, 80
Forgeries and Frauds specifically detailed . 134—171
French Language, the inconvenience and insecurity from its being so generally spoken . . 358, 359
Friendly Societies, an estimate of the number of Members 154
——————a Proposition to guard them against the evils of the Lottery . . 154 *n*

G.

Gaming, among the lower ranks in Public Houses a vast source of crimes . . . 33
The Laws relative to Gaming and Penalties 138, 139
The evil consequences of Gaming, and dreadful effects to many respectable families . 140—143
The bad example to menial servants of persons of fashion 143, 144
Keepers of Gaming-Houses a class of Cheats . 148
Gin, the astonishing quantity formerly drank in London 37 *n.*
The advantages arising from a high price 37, 38

Grecian

Page

Grecian Law relative to Sodomy 253--.to Polygamy . 256

H.

Hackney Coaches to be regulated by the Police (and see night-coaches) . . 98, 99; 188
Laws relative to them . . 402
Hale, Sir Matthew, his Opinion of Criminal Indictments 232, 238
Hawkers and Pedlars to be licensed by Magistrates . 146
their fraudulent Practices . 145–6
Herries, Col. Charles, Commander of the Light Horse Volunteers, the eminent services of him and his corps 369, 370
High Treason, *See* Treason
Highway Robberies, The Amount of such Depredations 44
——— Far short of the general idea in proportion to other Thefts . 45, 46
——— By what Classes committed . 89, 90
——— systematically planned and executed 95, 96
Homicide 252, 253
Horse Patroles, proposed to assist the Watch . 216
Horses Stolen, Receiving them as such no crime . 10 *n.*
——— how to be remedied . . 187
Hospitals in the Metropolis . . . 378
Houses in the Metropolis 162,000 . 152 *n.* 213, 374
Houses of Correction authorised in different counties . 300
Regulations 303, 305
Hue and Cry. A particular means of arresting Criminals 200, 201
Hulks. The depravity of the Convicts confined in them 26
First instituted in 1776 . . . 300
Regulations by Parliament . . . 305
The Number confined from 1776 to 1795—7,999 Convicts 306, 307
The Expence enormous . . . . 306 *n.*
The period when the respective Convicts now confined are to be discharged . . 308
The Allowance to the present Contractors for each Convict 308
Estimate of the Produce of their Labour . 309
Reflections on the System; Punishment inadequate 310, 311
The Advantages of transferring the Labour to Public Works 311–317

I.

Jews, Their Mode of Education a National Injury, as it promotes Idleness and Profligacy among the lower ranks . . . 40
Objects of Regulation, as Dealers in old Metals and Apparel 51, 52
The principal Utterers of Base Coin . . 113—120
About 20,000 Jews in London . . . 159
The deplorable state of the lower orders belonging to the Dutch Synagogue, and the difficulties in making them useful . . 159, 160
They are generally the medium by which Stolen Goods are concealed and sold . . 176
Jewish Synagogues in London . . 374
Jewish Laws relative to Murder 251

Jewish

Page

Jewish Laws relative to Sodomy 253
——— Rape 254
——— Theft 259
Immorality of worse consequences than Political Crimes 242
Striking Proofs adduced . . 244, 245
Imports into the Port of London, £29,706,476 a year 56
Imprisonment for Debt, its impolicy and evil Consequences in producing moral Crimes . 394—396
Indigo recommended to be cultivated in New South Wales 323 *n.*
Inhabitants of London Number of; 1,250,000 . 375
Inns of Court and Chancery in London . . 375
Institutions for Useful, Charitable, and Humane Purposes in the Metropolis . . 375—381
Irish, The lower ranks great Utterers of Base Money . 119
Iron Shops great receptacles of Stolen-Goods . 47—51
Judges of England, Their great purity adds lustre to their own and the national character 230
The extreme Labour attached to their situations; a Proposition for the reducing it . . 396

K.

King, His Majesty's Goodness and Love of Mercy exemplified 24, 25
In pardon to Convicts . . 295, 297
King's Stores, Men employed to remove the *broad Arrow* from Public Stores . . 49, 50; 83
Abuses and Evils from the Sale of Old Stores 81
Stores stolen, embezzled, &c. in the Thames 82

L.

Larceny, The Definition of this Offence, and the Punishment . . . . 257—262
Grand Larceny defined . . 207 *n.*
Law, The different classes of Professional Men in the Metropolis . . . 389
Laws of England *(Criminal)* Deficient with regard to the Prevention of Crimes, abridging Liberty, and rendering Property insecure, and in some instances even Life itself . 87, 88; 93
Punishments from their severity defeat the ends of Justice . . . 251—260
Above 160 Offences punishable with Death 5; 284
When incompatible with Justice, Laws should be repealed . . . 9; 285
Some offences, injurious to Society, not punished at all . . 9, 10; 244, 245
Criminal Law explained with respect to various Offences:
High Treason . . 245—249
Public Felonies against the State 249—250
Private Felonies specifically considered, viz.
Murder . 250—252
Manslaughter 252
Homicide by Misadventure *ib.*
Chance Medley . 253

		Page
Laws of England, &c.	Self defence	252, 253
	Rape	254, 255
	Forcible Marriage	255, 256
	Polygamy	256
	Mayhem	257
	Grand Larceny	257, 258
	Petty Larceny	258
	Mixt Larceny	261, 262
Offences punishable by the Laws of England, a List of		284—290
Laws, The Roman, Grecian, Egyptian, Persian, and Jewish Laws, relative to various Criminal Offences		246—264
Law Suits; See Writs, Debts.		
Lewdness and Debauchery prevail in ill-regulated Public Houses		36
Lead stolen in a year, estimated at £60,000, purchased by Dealers in old Metals		42
Liberty of the Subject abridged by Thieves and Robbers		2, 87
Lightermen on the Thames assist in Pillage and Plunder		61, 62
Light Horse Volunteers of London and Westminster, their eminent Services and great Patriotism and Philanthropy		369 *n.*
Lighting, &c. the Metropolis		399—406
Livery Stable Keepers proposed to be regulated		101, 102
Lodgers and Lodging Houses proposed to be registered		98
Lombards first brought the Crime of Sodomy to England		253
London, comprehending the Metropolis—its Commerce astonishing in point of Extent		56, 409, 410
With proper Improvements, its Port might be made an Entrepot for the Commerce of the World, and to supply all Nations		69, 70
The Magistrates, a List of; also Public Offices		332, 333
Houses, Streets, Families, and Inhabitants		223, 374
Its prodigious Extent and Opulence		373
Places of religious Worship 482		374
Seminaries for Education		375, 6
Institutions for promoting Morality		376
For the Arts		*ib.*
Asylums for the Indigent and Helpless		377
For the Sick, Lame, &c.		378
Dispensaries		379
Charitable Institutions		*ib.*
Public and Private Charities		382
Courts of Justice		383---388
Prisons		388
Municipal Regulations of the Metropolis, relative to Watching, Lighting, Fires, &c. &c		397—407
London so called (the City)		
The Utility of a closer Connection between the Aldermen and the Police Justices		221, 345
The great Respectability of the Magistrates of London		340
The vast Labour of their Official situation		*ib.*
Magistrates with Salaries proposed, to ease them of that part of the Labour which relates to Criminal Offences		344, 345

Page

London The great Labour attached to the Office of L.. Mayor 340, 341
Reasons assigned in favour of an Improvement of the Police of the City by means of assisting Justices 341
The advantages which would result from such a system . . . . 343—345
Little Goes a private Lottery, a contrivance of a recent date, brought forward by the Lottery Cheats to keep alive the delusion and fever on the minds of the poor all the year round . 149, 150
Lottery a great means of corrupting the Morals of the lower orders of the people . 13, 50; 148
Lottery insurers cheats of the worst class 148, &c.
Their evil Practices explained, and their Devices to carry them on, in defiance of the Law 149, 150
Menial Servants contribute considerably to their support . . 150, 151
The astonishing Extent of their Transactions 151, 152
The Miseries attendant on the Lottery Delusion to the Poor, who fill the Pawnbrokers' shops during the drawing of it . 152
The Money taken in Insurances estimated at nearly Two Millions a year . 153 *n.*
The astonishing Number of Lottery Insurers, with their Appendages, consisting of *Clerks*, *Morocco-men*, *Bludgeon-men*, and *Ruffians*, employed during the drawing of the two Lotteries each year . . 153 *n.*
The Lottery might be rendered useful to the State if the poorer classes could be shielded from its mischief . . 155
The Evils attending it on its present Plan, and the audacious Conduct of the Miscreants engaged in fraudulent Insurances in resisting the Civil Power; explained . 153 *n.* 155, 6
Their Profits said to be immense during the English Lottery 1796 156
The Exertions of the Magistrates rendered more peculiarly necessary to check this evil during the time of drawing the Lotteries *ib.*
Expedients proposed for guarding the Poor against the Mischiefs of future Lotteries, digested under eight different heads 156—158 *n.*
See also p. 420, *and Appendix, p.* 442
Louis D'ors coined in England . . 19; 120
Lumpers, a species of Aquatic Labourers on the Thames, their evil Practices and Depredations 57, 58; 63, 64

M.

Magistrates—Their Duty with regard to Public Houses 38
——with respect to the Prevention of Crimes 39
Their great Utility when their power and influence are prudently and judiciously employed . . . 190, 223, 224

Page

Magistrates—The Number of Magistrates in the Metropolis 270 . . . . 218, 219
The Number who sit daily in rotation . 219, 220
The Number of Persons committed annually for Trial 2,500 to 3,000
The Mortification experienced by the Magistrates in seeing their Labour lost in consequence of the chief of these prisoners thrown back on Society without punishment } 233
A List of the City Magistrates . 332 *n.*
Of the Police Magistrates . 333 *n.*
Their Duty explained . . 334, 335
Their labours cramped for want of pecuniary Funds . . . 337
Magistrates with Salaries necessary in every part of the Metropolis, and Benefits arising from them . . 343—345
Avocations of the City Magistrates explained 348
Manslaughter defined---How punished . . 252
Manufactures of the Metropolis very extensive . 410
Marriage, The evil consequence of the prevailing Practice of Cohabitation without it . 240
Mayhem Laws relative to it . . . 257
Menial Servants, their Morals corrupted—how 50; 151, 2
Merchandize A considerable value often in Old-Iron Shops 48
Metals Dealers in proposed to be regulated 51; 101
The astonishing Estimate of the annual Depredations 42
Metropolis vide London
Misadventure, Homicide by, defined . . 252
how punished . . *ib.* and 253
Misdemeanors, a List of them punishable by Law . 287, 288
Money counterfeit; vide Coin
Montesquieu Baron, his Opinion relative to Thefts, &c. 236, 244, 260
Morals---The Moral Principle destroyed among the lower ranks . . . 13
Can only be preserved by preventing Crimes 16
Bad Education and bad Habits destroy Morals and are the chief causes of atrocious Crimes 32; 88, 89; 241, 242
The Deficiency of the System for guarding the Morals of the lower orders one great cause of the Corruption of Manners . *ib.*
Other Causes—The temptations of a great Capital . *ib.*
—The habit of living improvidently and luxuriously *ib.*
—The temptation of fraudulent Lotteries 32, 33; 148—156
—The habit of Idleness arising from evil example 33
—The facilities held out by Pawnbrokers, Old-Iron-Shops, and other Receivers of stolen Goods enabling persons to raise Money on pilfered Articles in an easy way 33, 48, 49, 50; 172—192
The bad Examples in ill-regulated Public Houses one great cause of the corruption of Morals . . . 34, 35

Page

Morals—Causes of Corruption—The habit (recently practised) of Men, Women, and Children spending their Time in the Tap-rooms of Ale-houses, where all sorts of profligacy prevails, exhibited in language and conduct . 35—38
—The profligate characters intrusted with Licences to keep Ale-houses . . 36
—The vast and almost incredible quantity of Beer and Spirits, to the amount of above £3,000,000 Sterling consumed by the people chiefly in Public Houses . . . 37 n.
—The low Gaming, Idleness, and Drunkenness, which prevail in Disorderly Houses . 38
—The want of proper Regulations to be carried into execution by the Clergy and Magistrates 39
—The mode of Education and Superstition of the Jews, which prevents them from being apprenticed to Mechanical Employments 40
—The bad and profligate Education of the numerous Progeny of Persons who cohabit together without Matrimony, arising from the evil example of profligate Parents, and the want of a Power in Magistrates to send the male Progeny of such Persons to the Marine Society, or to bind them to Trades . 40 n.
—The incorrect System of Police, and the great Deficiency of the Laws . . 44 n.
—The vast temptations to plunder which are held out to Lumpers, Scuffle-hunters, Mud-larks, Glut-men, Scullers, Lightermen, &c. on the Thames, from the want of proper guards and a proper system for protecting property . . . 53, 72
—The small salaries of Custom-house Officers 427
—The small salaries of Officers, Clerks, &c. in the Navy department . . . 429
—And the numerous temptations which exist under the present System of the Navy, Victualling and Ordnance departments 72—103
—The temptations held out to fraud from the shocking state of the Silver and Copper Coinage, and the imperfection of the Mint Laws 103—138
—The temptations held out in a great Metropolis from the resource which the influx of Wealth affords to commit acts of criminality, giving so many opportunities to live in idleness, 134—171
—The deficiency of the Laws in not taking cognizance of moral Crimes . . 242—245
—Morals of public Depredators . 412, 413
Remedies proposed . . 418—423
Morality.—Men of pure Morals make the best subjects 243

Page

Morality.—Against its principles to punish small offences with Death 265
Societies for promoting it . . . 376
Mudlarks, a species of aquatic Grubbers, who assist in the Pillage and Plunder on the Thames 58
Murder, Laws relative to it in this and other Countries 250, 253

N.

Nails stolen and sold to Old-Iron Shops, to an amount exceeding credibility 50
Naval Embezzlements and Plunder, &c. . 72
Reasons why not heretofore corrected . 72—74
Gratuities given, a great evil . . 74
The Depredations enormous . . 76
New South Wales. Transportation there when first legalized 305, 306
First embarkation of Convicts in 1787, 1,030 men and women . 319
Exp. of the Establishm. £574,592 up to 1797 . . . . 318—320
Convicts, number transported *ib.*
Difficulties attending the new Colony 321, 322
Indigo recommended as an article to be cultivated there . . 233 *n.*
New regulations proposed . 323, 324
Night Coaches a great means of promoting Burglaries 98
Propositions for regulating them . 98; 188
Norfolk Island an Appendage of New South Wales 319

O.

Offences 160 punishable with Death . . 265, 284
A Scale proposed 7
Some not punishable by the Laws . 10, 244, 245
A general List of the various classes of Offences 284, 290
See further *Punishments*.
Officers of Justice——Their Zeal always proportioned to that shewn by the Magistrates under whom they act . . . 196
The importance of chusing men of Respectability . . . 197
The absurd prejudices against Officers of Justice . . . 197, 198
The Antiquity and Power of Officers of Justice . . . 198—202
Number of them in the Metropolis 208—210
Officers subjected to considerable risks 211, 212
Ought to be rewarded—vide *Rewards*
Old Bailey.——Its registers shew the necessity of a Prosecutor for the crown . . . 23
Trials anno 1790 and 1791, eight sessions 205, 206, 207
Idem and Convicts, 1793 and 1794 . 293
Old-Iron Shops, Owners for the most part generally Receivers 12
Hold out temptations to the poor, &c. to steal 33, 34
Their mode of Dealing explained 48, 49, 50
See further *Receivers*.

Page

P.

Pagoda of Arcot, counterfeited in London . 20, 114, 120
Pardons. The devices used to obtain them . 24, 25
Granted to four fifths of those found guilty of death 294
Marquis Beccaria's Opinion of Pardons . 295 *n.*
Impositions practised to obtain them . 295
Conditions under which they ought to be granted . 296, 317
1,002 Convicts pardoned from 1792 to 1794 . 297
The Evil consequences of free pardons 297, 298
Pardons a tacit disapprobation of the Law, *(Beccaria)* 266
Parents, their profligacy and inattention to the Education of their children 34, 40
Parochial Officers in the Metropolis . . 209, 218
——— of little use to the Police in the Metropolis, why 211
Parricides, their shocking punishment by the Roman Law 249
by the Chinese and Egyptian Laws . *ib.*
Patroles and Watchmen, their number . . 210; 213—216
——— frequently conspire with Thieves 99---101
Pawnbrokers hold out many temptations to the Poor 32
A proposition for regulating them 101
To give security for good behaviour . . 144
The number in London and the Country 144 *n.*
The immense amount of the Goods of the Poor at all times in their hands 145, 145, *n.*
Peace, an epoch when much danger is to be apprehended from the return of criminals . 93
Peace-Officers---Safeguards of the Community . 196
The ill effects of the absurd prejudice against them . 197, 198
The number in the Metropolis 209---211; 215, 216; 218
Penitentiary Houses. Two national ones authorized, but never erected 301---303
The utility of such an institution 302
An Inspector of Penitentiary Houses should be appointed . . 304
A popular Mode of Punishment, as well as useful . 325
Petty Larceny, how punished . . 258; 287
Pewter Pots and Pewter, quantity stolen astonishing 42
Purchased by Dealers in Old Iron 50
Protected by Act 21 George 3d, *c.* 69 182
Philanthropists, A wide field opened in this Treatise for their doing good . *Introd.* xii—414
Piracy a capital Offence 262
Pirates on the River, their audacious conduct . 60, 61
Police. The advantages resulting from it when well regulated 1
The insecurity from a deficient Police no where so great as in England . . 3
One cause for the Increase of criminal People is the insufficiency of the Police . 4

Page

Police.—The specific causes of the Deficiency explained, and the means of improvement . 27—30
A superintending system necessary to prevent River Plunder . . . 71
Police Officers to be extended to the Dock-yards 78
The disjointed State of the Police one of the causes of the increase of Stolen Goods 174, 175
The establishment of an active principle strongly enforced 190
The Expence of the Police might be defrayed by itself under an improved system . 212
No place of industry provided by the Police for discharged Prisoners . . . 91; 291 *n.*
Police Officers, their number—should be liberally rewarded 210, 211
Police of the Metropolis explained . 231
City and Police Magistrates now acting, their names . . . . (*note*) 332, 333
Their duty explained . . . 334—336
Inconveniences arising from want of funds—Robberies and Burglaries not prevented, from this among other causes . 337, 338
Police Magistrates, should have power to give small rewards for useful services . 338, 339
Police Magistrates necessary in all large societies 341—344
Police Magistrates have nothing to do with politics . . . . 343 *n.*
Police System approved by the Manufacturers of Spitalfields . . . . 346 *n.*
The great deficiency of the System for want of a centre point 346, 347
Constitutional superintendence of Police rests with the Secretary of State for the Home Department . . . . *ib.*
The increase of State business and the increase of Crimes renders a delegation of subordinate Management necessary . . *ib.*
Reasons in favour of such a responsible agency
The utility and absolute necessity of such a system explained . . . 347—349
An Estimate of the present annual expence of the whole Police of the Metropolis, £120,000 . . . . 349, 350
This expence renders necessary a more correct Superintendence, with a view to œconomy, by reducing the number of Delinquents 350
The opinion of Foreigners of the Police of London *ib.*
The Police of France under the Old Government, Observations upon it illustrated by two Anecdotes of M. de Sartine . . 351, &c.

Page

Police.—The situation of this as well as every Country in Europe, makes a correct System of Police necessary, on account of the profligate characters who will infest the Metropolis on the Return of Peace . . 358, 359
A Board of Police proposed as the only means of binding together a disjointed system, and of giving it that energy which the interest of the country requires . . 360
Three Men of Business, *able*, *active*, and *intelligent*, would be sufficient to execute the task *ib.*
The Duties of these three Commissioners explained under twelve different heads . 360—364
Further elucidated . . 364, 365
The Advantages of the proposed Establishment in the Prevention of Crimes . 366—370
Police-board useful in promoting Municipal Regulations . . 406
A Summary View of the Advantages of a well-organized Police, and the Remedies . 417—440
Polygamy, an improved Mode of Punishment for 256, 257
Poor—Their Distresses . . 33
Particularly from the Lottery Delusion 149—151
Poor Laws, Observations on their deficiency 33; 381
Port Jackson, vide New South Wales.
Poverty no where so wretched as in London . 33
Prisoners—An Asylum proposed for those that are discharged, to prevent their returning to evil practices for want of work 91 *n*. 92, 291 *n*. 421, 422
Abstract of the Number committed and discharged in the course of a year *(table)* 230
—— discharged from Newgate from 1786 to 1795 90 *n*.
—— committed annually for Trial in the Metropolis from 2,500 to 3,000 . 233
—— tried in the course of a year . 291—294
Prisons in the Metropolis . . . 388
Proclamations—Prisoners discharged in Court by this Mode in 4 years in the Metropolis 5,592 91
Property in Transit in the Metropolis, its astonishing Extent, £170,000,000 a year! . 410, 411
Prosecutor for the Crown—The Utility of such an Establishm. 23—29
The injury occasioned by the want of it in defeating justice 227.
A severe Burden on the subject to prosecute . . 227, 228
Further Reasons in favour of the Proposition . 241, 232
Prostitutes 50,000 estimated to be in the Metropolis . 421 *n*.
Public Houses, vide Ale Houses.
Public Works recommended for Convicts . 312—316
Punishments—defeat their end by too much Severity 6
Death should be inflicted as seldom as possible 7

Page

Punishments—Disproportionate to the Offences . 8 n. 9
Severer in England than in other countries 88
A Definition of Punishments . 236
Should be proportioned to the Offence, &c. 236, 7
The objects of inflicting Punishments *ib.*
The bloody Murderer and the pilfering Pickpocket on nearly the same footing with regard to Punishment . 8 n.
General Rules relative to Punishments 239, 240
The Severity of Punishments exposed 242, 245
Punishments examined as they apply to the various Offences known in the English Law . . . 245, 267
Punishments by the new Code of the Emperor Joseph . . 270—278
Marquis Beccaria's Opinions and Maxims 260, 279, 280
Punishments inflicted on various Offences by the English Law . . 284—290
Punishments as now regulated tend to increase Crimes . . 294
Punishments by the Hulks, Penitentiary Houses, New South Wales } See those titles

Q.

Quarter Sessions of the Peace
——— and General Sessions of Middlesex, a Court of Oyer and Terminer . . 290, 291
Held in London, eight times a year, Quarter and General Sessions . . . 228
—— in Westminster, four times a year . *ib.*
—— in Middlesex, eight times a year, Quarter and General Sessions . . . *ib.*
—— in Tower Liberty, eight times a year, idem *ib.*
—— in Surry, four times a year . . 229
Quays—Plunder committed upon . . 43

R.

Rape, Laws relative to it in England, Death by 18th Elizabeth, c. 7. . . . 254, 255
The Egyptian Law relative to this Crime . *ib.*
The Athenian ditto . . . *ib.*
The Roman ditto . . . *ib.*
The Jewish ditto . . . *ib.*
Receivers of Stolen Property
Receivers of Cash, or Bank Notes, not punishable 10
nor of Horses and Cattle . . 10 n.
3000 estimated to be in the Metropolis . 11.
The greatest encouragers of Thieves 11, 208
Their wonderful increase in the last 20 years 14
Restraints upon them a public benefit 15, 16, 97
Make previous contracts with Thieves . 96, 175

Page

Receivers, Hostlers at Watering Houses often Receivers of Corn, &c. . . . 97
Journeymen Butchers receive Cattle . 96, 97
Receivers considered separately, Cap. VIII. 172—194
The chief cause of Public Depredation . 173
The different Classes detailed . 176, 177
By 3 and 4 Will. and Mary, c. 9, made Accessaries to the fact . . . 177
By 4 George, I. c. 11, Transportation for fourteen Years . . . 178
The Laws enumerated relative to Receivers, and their defects pointed out . 177—185
A proposition to make the receiving Stolen Goods an original Offence . . 185
Remedies proposed under eight different heads, by regulating certain classes of Dealers 186—190
A System of inspection recommended 191, 192
Applied to for their assistance in recovering valuable Property which is stolen . 195, 196
Religion, Places of Public Worship in the Metropolis 374
Register of different Trades proposed . 366, 397 *n.*
Remedies for Evils mentioned in this Work.
To remove the Imperfections in the Criminal Code 27
To improve the System of the Hulks 29, 323, 324
To improve also the Mode of Transportation, and the Employment of Convicts . 27, 324
To establish National Penitentiary Houses . . 27, 301—305, 324, 325
To conduct Executions in a more solemn manner 27, 324
To improve the System in granting Licences to Public Houses . . . 38, 39
To regulate Dealers in Old Iron, Metals, Stores, Old Wearing Apparel, Founders of Metals, &c. by licence . . . 51, 187
To improve the Laws relative to the prevention of Pillage and Plunder in the River Thames 66—71
To improve the Laws relative to the prevention of Frauds, Embezzlements, Pillage and Plunder in Ships of War, and Transports, and in the Naval and other public Arsenals . 29, 76—78, 83—85
To prevent Highway Robberies and Burglaries 97—102
To prevent the Coinage of base Money, and the Sale and Circulation of the same . 120—131
To prevent the evil effects of the Devices of Cheats, Swindlers, Gamblers and fraudulent Persons, viz.
Swindlers in general . . 136—143
Fraudulent Pawnbrokers . . . 144
Hawkers and Pedlars . . . 145
Puffing diurnal Auctioneers . . 146
Puffing Money Lenders . . 147
Illegal Lottery Insurers . . 148—158
Itinerant Jews . . . 158—160
Persons using fraudulent Weights and Measures 161

Page

Remedies Various Classes of Cheats and Swindlers, &c. with Cautions to Tradesmen and others to beware of them 162---170
A general Remedy proposed 171
To prevent the evil of receiving Stolen Goods, and through this medium the commission of Robberies, Burglaries, Thefts, Larcenies, Embezzlements, Frauds and Swindling, &c. under eight different heads 186—190
To prevent justice from being defeated in the apprehension of Offenders, by Rewards to Officers and others apprehending them 204, 205
To prevent Frauds in the trial of Offenders by appointing a Prosecutor for the Crown 23, 29, 227 228, 231, 232
To proportion all Punishments to the nature of the Offence, and to abolish sanguinary and severe Punishments 236—267, 294—298
To improve the System with regard to Pardons 29, 294—298
To improve the System of Punishments, by adopting four Rules 323, 324
To improve the System of Police for the Metropolis---by establishing a fund for rewards 337,—339
To establish a concurrent jurisdiction over the whole of the Metropolis 202, 221
To establish Police Magistrates in London 340—345
To establish a Board of Police—a centre point where a responsible superintending agency, under the Secretary of State for the Home Department, should be pledged to attend to the great outlines of the Police of the Metropolis 27, 28, 346 369
The duty of this Board explained under twelve different heads 360—364
A proposition for preceding the proposed improvements by registering certain classes of Dealers, who are supposed directly or collaterally to assist the operations of Thieves, by the purchase of Stolen Goods 366, 367, 8.
To improve the Civil Police of the Metropolis by establishing a System for the more easy recovery of small debts 390—396
To improve the Municipal Police, by extending the same Laws, Penalties and Punishments to every part of the Metropolis 405, 406
Remedies not to be applied singly 413
The necessity of adopting the whole shewn ib.
A Summary View of the whole Remedies classed under eight different heads relating
1. To the Corruption of Morals 418—423
2. To the Prevention of Crimes 423—424
3. To plunder in the Thames, &c. 425—427

To

Page

Remedies, relating 4. To plunder, embezzlement and fraud, with respect to Public Property, in Arsenals, Ships of War, &c. . . . 428—430
5. To base or counterfeit Coin 431, 432
6. To Punishments and Pardons 433, 434
7. To the improvement of the Police . 434—436
8. To Evils not provided for by existing Laws 436—439
Restraints proposed on Criminal People cannot effect the Liberty of the Subject . 15
Those already established to obtain Revenue, severer 16
Revenue of the Customs risen to six milions a year - 70
Rewards—To be given by Magistrates in order to enable them to detect Offenders—The utility explained . 337—339
Rewards necessary to all classes of Public Officers of Justice, for the purpose of exciting vigilance 211, 212, 217, 218
Rewards granted at present for ten specific Offences, detailed in 202, 203
Small Rewards recommended for detecting inferior Offences , 204
The quantum of the Reward to be left to the discretion of the Judge, and allowed according to the merit of the parties, whether there is a conviction or not . . 205, 208
River Pirates, their audacious conduct . 60, 61
River Plunder—Modes used in obtaining it . 57—65
Robberies and Burglaries—not prevented by the new Police, and the reason why . . 336, 337
Chiefly for want of giving small Rewards 337, 338
Robbery, defined 261
Roman Laws relative to Murder, *Felo de se*, Sodomy, Theft . . . . 248,—259

S

Salaries proposed to be increased to the Servants of the Crown, on the abolition of perquisites . 85, 429
Sartine, Minister of Police in Paris, two singular anecdotes of . . . 353—358
Saxon Laws relative to Murder . . . 251
Schools in the Metropolis . . . 375, 6
Scuffle-hunters, A Class of Labourers who hunt after Work when Ships are discharging, chiefly with a view to plunder . . 54
Sequin of Turkey, counterfeited in London 20, 114, 120
Servants---Corrupted by the temptations of the Metropolis 13
Particularly by the Lottery . 150---152
Servants out of place, 10,000 in the Metropolis 432 *n.*

Sewers,

Page

Sewers, their origin and great utility, the Acts relative to them 401
Sharpers, an account of noted Females concerned in different kinds of Frauds . . . 166—170
Sharpers and Swindlers, their various devices to defraud the Public . . . 137, 162
To find security for their Good Behaviour 139
Ships in the River Thames, the Loss and Inconvenience arising from the present mode of Discharge 54, &c.
Silk Manufacturers of Spital-Fields, their Address of Thanks for the Establishment of the Police System 346 *n.*
Sinclair, Sir John, his Observations on the System of the Hulks . . . . 306 *n.*
On that of New South Wales . . . 318 *n.*
Societies in London for Morals, Arts, &c. . 376
Society for the Relief of Persons imprisoned for small Debts, an excellent Institution . 395 *n.*
Sodomy, the Laws relative to it, and the punishment 253, 254
Introduced into England by the Lombards 253
Southwark, the Acts relative to its Police . . 400
Spirituous Liquors, the astonishing Consumption of &c. 37 &c.
Stolen Goods. See Receivers
Stores Government. See *Embezzlement*; *Naval Embezzlements*; *Acts* 82
Streets in the Metropolis, estimated at 8000 . 213, 374
Sugars, the plunder estimated at £150,000 a year, lost by the Planters and Merchants, and £50,000 by the Revenue 57
Annual loss by Samples £60,000 . 426
Summary View of the Causes of the Insufficiency of the Police, under nine different heads . 27, 28, 29
Of Prisoners committed in one year (*Table*) 230
Of the Evils detailed in this Work - 416—419
Of the Remedies - . . . 417---440
Superstition of the Jews a great bar to industry, and the chief cause of the Profligacy that prevails among the lower ranks of this persuasion 40, 158, 159
Swindlers. See Sharpers.

T.

Tea Gardens, Public Evils 35
Temptations to Vice in a great Metropolis 32, 34, 50, 51
Thames, River Thames, the astonishing Amount of Imports and Exports, estimated at £66,811, 932, 5*s.* 6*d.* a year 56, 70
Thefts Petty Thefts by Persons not belonging to the fraternity of Thieves estimated at £710,000 42, 44, 47--50
From Ships in the River and upon the Wharfs £500,000 a year . . . 43, 55, 71
From Dock-yards, Ships of War, &c. £300,000 . . . 43, 72,—86
Burglaries, Highway Robberies, &c. 44, 87,—96

First

Page

Theft. First punished with Death by Henry I. 1108 259
The Laws relative to Theft in this and other nations . . . 258—260
Thieves. Professed Thieves not intimidated when put on their trial; reasons assigned 224—226, 294, 295
The different Classes of Persons who resort to thieving and robbing . . 89, 90
Many Thieves taken off by the war, but many remain behind on account of ruptures and other disabilities, which, however, do not prevent their committing crimes . 92, 93
The Means used by them to accomplish their purposes . . 93—98, 175
Tokens, provincial Coins, respecting which regulations are proposed . . 126
Trade of the Metropolis, its astonishing extent explained as a Temptation to Plunder 56, 70, 409—412
Transportation when first introduced as a Punishment 283—299
Offences punishable in this way detailed 286—290
New South Wales and the Hulks explained 305, 306 318, &c.
Treason, The Laws relative to it explained, viz.
Of High Treason . . 246—248
The great Inaccuracy of the Act of Edward III. in blending together crimes disproportionate in their nature . . 247
The Laws of China relative to High Treason 248
Petty Treason, how punished . *ib.*
Twenty Thousand rise every morning in the metropolis without knowing how they are to be subsisted through the day . 33
Tyburn Ticket, a premium giving for apprehending and prosecuting Burglars, House-breakers and Horse-stealers, explained in 203 *n.*

U.

Useful Cautions to Tradesmen and others against the Devices of Cheats and Swindlers, and to prevent Frauds and Impositions 164—170

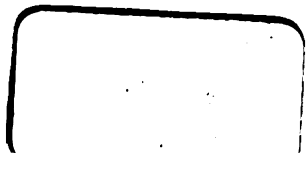
V.

Vagrants and Vagrancy. A Specification of what constitutes this Offence———
Idle and Disorderly Persons, how punished 288, 289
Rogues and Vagabonds . . 289
Incorrigible Rogues . . . 290
Vessels trading to the River Thames, 13,500 in the course of a year . . . 56, 70
Volunteers, Light Horse of London and Westminster, their eminent services, and great patriotism 369, 370 *n.*

W.

Waggons going and returning to the metropolis with merchandize in the course of a year, estimated at 40,000, including their repeated journies . 410

Page

War the means of employing Criminal Delinquents 92, 93
Civil Wars seldom waged from Considerations of virtue or the security of liberty . 243
Watch-houses in the Metropolis . . . 216 *n.*
Watching the Metropolis, the Laws relating thereto 213, 214, 399—405
Watchmen and Patroles to be placed under the controul of the Police . . . 99, 100
Their miserable establishment, from 8½d. to 2s. a night . . . 100
How appointed and paid . 213, 214
Their general Unfitness . 214, 215
The abuses which arise from this source *ib.*
The Number in the Metropolis 2,044 : 216
Rewards proposed to excite vigilance . 217
Watchmakers to be registered . . 101, 367 *n.*
Water and Water Works in the Metropolis . 401, 402
Watermen on the Thames, Act 34 Geo. III. regulating their Fares, &c. . . 403
West-India Produce, £150,000 pilfered in a year . 57
Westminster, the Acts of Parliament relative to its Police, 213, 214, 399, 400
Women and Children of late years regularly frequent the tap-rooms of Public Houses—a proof of the Corruption of Morals - 35
Writs. An extraordinary Statement of the astonishing Expence of Small Law-suits, exemplified by an authentic Table of the number of Writs issued in Middlesex in the course of a year 393, *n.*
The Subject further explained . 391—395

F I N I S.